



GEN

BARCODE IS INSIDE BOOK!





ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01415 2620

Gc 929.2 P161p
Payne, Brooke
The Paynes of Virginia



THE PAYNES OF VIRGINIA

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

THE PAYNES OF VIRGINIA

By

BROOKE PAYNE

COLONEL U. S. ARMY
RETIRED

I cannot tell how the truth may be;
I say the tale as 't was said to me.
(The Lay of the Last Minstrel)

PUBLISHED BY
THE WILLIAM BYRD PRESS, INC.
RICHMOND, VA.
1937

COPYRIGHT, 1937, BY BROOKE PAYNE

Allen County Public Library
900 Webster Street
PO Box 2270
Fort Wayne, IN 46801-2270

1135589

RECOMMENDATION

While it is not asserted that the following pages are free from errors other than typographical, it is urged that no changes be made in the given dates without first consulting me as to my authority for them. In several cases these dates were chosen from a group of conflicting ones.

BROOKE PAYNE
Box 1582
University, Virginia.
1937

Bert Smith — 190.00

PREFACE

Any extended exploration through the silent, mouldy catacombs of a forgotten past wherein lie buried the records of our ancestors reveals very luminously our kinship with the world of strangers among whom we now live—the homogeneity of our race. This is the truth that lies at the bottom of the ancestral well.

Such a search cannot fail to evoke within us a greater sympathy and humanity; a greater sense of close relationship to those whose offspring we are; a greater feeling of responsibility to those who follow us. The recognition of this responsibility to posterity imposes upon posterity an inalienable interest in and dependence upon us.

This idea, applied to the whole human experience, constitutes the justification of the veneration of one's ancestors which is a national trait in China and Japan, the oldest extant civilizations on Earth. In proportion as we venerate our ancestors do we promote our sense of duty to those with us and to those who follow us. The Commandment "Honor thy father and thy mother that thy days may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee" now acquires a new meaning.

That brilliant cosmopolitan Lafcadio Hearn, a naturalized Japanese, of Irish-Greek parentage, born in the Ionian Islands, expresses so well the thought which I have in mind. "Each one of us is many, yet all of us are still one with each other; we must know all past humanity not only in ourselves, but likewise in the preciousness and beauty of every fellow life. The world of the living is directly governed by the world of the dead. The dead are not less real than the living. Unless we deny psychological heredity we cannot honestly deny that our impulses and feelings, and the higher capacities evolved through the feelings, have literally been shaped by the dead; and even that the general direction of our activities has been determined by the power of the special tendencies bequeathed to us. Scientifically we know that in one tiny cell may be stored up the whole life of a race—the sum of all the past sensation of millions of years. Our best faculties are certainly bequests from the best of our ancestors; our evil qualities are inherited from natures in which evil, or that which we now call evil, once predominated. Of past humanity as unity—of the millions long buried as real kindred—we either think not at all, or think with the same sort of curiosity that we give to the subject of extinct races".

Any desire to differentiate ourselves from and above our neighbors by the development of a distinguished ancestral lineage is born in ignorance or false pride. A critical and thorough search through all the paths that lead back from ourselves as a focus inevitably exposes within a few generations relationships that prove us kin to many to whom we may have thought ourselves genetically superior. On the other hand, such a search made in the spirit of reverence for all those countless buried millions who contributed towards making us what we are will inevitably develop in us a sense of our kinship with all mankind, a sense of wholesome and becoming humility, and a broad tolerance.

Again quoting Hearn: "We find interest in the records of great captains, statesmen, discoverers, reformers, because the magnitude of that which they accomplished appeals to our ambitions; the nameless dead to whom we owe *most* we do not trouble ourselves about—we feel no gratitude, no love to them."

Beginning with one's self as an origin and tracing one's finger backward through all the names of one's forebears and kindred as set forth in these pages, walking—as it were—meditatively, sympathetically, reverently, and fancifully through the old family burying-grounds, reading the unfamiliar names on the old lichen-covered, tottering, grave-stones, noting how long ago they died, reconstructing something of their lives, their bright youth, the serious business of their maturity, their sweet or bitter senility, all their passions, hopes, beliefs, fears, the strength or frailty of their character, their physical vigor or weakness, realizing how much of all this they have bequeathed to us; how can we fail to feel gratitude to them? how can we fail to love them? how can we fail to understand what is meant by the "communion of the saints", concerning which Dr. Pusey, the noted English divine, wrote—"Unless there were in the word of God an absolute prohibition of prayer for the departed, how should we go on praying for those whom we love until they were out of sight, and then cease on the instant as if 'out of sight, out of mind' were a Christian duty?" It is ignorant and absurd for a man to say—"I am not interested in my ancestors". It would be less absurd to say—"I am not interested in my children". Study what Daniel Webster meant when he wrote—"Those who do not look upon themselves as a link connecting the past with the future do not perform their duty to the world". Or ponder over the picturesque metaphor of Oliver Wendell Holmes—"Every man is an omnibus in which his ancestors ride."

Just to what extent we can disentangle ourselves from this coil

which our forefathers unto the third and fourth generation, even unto the fortieth generation, have cast about us, or escape its implications, is not such a serious metaphysical problem if we admit the freedom of our will acting in conjunction with a heavenly grace. The way out, it seems to me, is to follow a good leader, the classic example.

In the annals of this Payne clan are abundant testimonials of lives nobly spent, in service and faith and courage. "Whatsoever things are honorable, whatsoever things are pure" in these records we may be justly proud of, and in emulating them find our way out of the labyrinth.

Finally, it is a matter of easy observation that isolation, poverty, misfortune, and ill-chosen marriages imposed on a family-group for two or more generations produce a type that does not appear to resemble in the degree of refinement or culture the ancestors from which it sprung. This need not be a matter for discouragement or dismay; the will to survive, especially if stimulated by a proper pride in one's good name, will boost these same people back on top again: and so the wheel goes round. Many a battle has been won by a slogan.

MALO MORI QUAM FOEDARI.

I had rather die than to be dishonored.

CONTENTS

	PAGE
Diagram illustrating SECTIONS of the family <i>Facing</i>	xii
The Payne groups in Virginia	3
Genesis of the Virginia families	7
Origin of the name Payne	18
The Northern Neck	20
Changes in the calendar	24
Homes	26
Authorities consulted	38
Notations, symbols, and abbreviations	40
Section A	44
Section B	223
Section C	367
Section D	480
Indexes	529
Blank pages for additions and corrections	544

DIAGRAM ILLUSTRATING
THE DIVISION OF THE FAMILY
INTO SECTIONS

AND

THE SCHEME FOR NUMBERING
INDIVIDUALS

GENERATION I		GENERATION II		GENERATION III		GENERATION IV		GENERATION V	
John	A-1	Richard	A-1	William	A-1	William	D-1	SECTION D	
						Richard	D-2		
						Susannah	D-3		
						Margaret	D-4		
						John	A-5	SECTION A	
						George	D-6	SECTION D	
						Catherine	D-7		
						Anne	B-1		
						William	B-2	SECTION B	
						Edward	B-3	SECTION B	
						Sanford	B-4	SECTION B	
						John	B-5	SECTION B	
						Mildred	B-6		
						George	C-1		
						Reuben	C-2	SECTION C	
						Francis	C-3	SECTION C	
						John	C-4		
						John	C-5	SECTION C	
						William	C-6	SECTION C	
						Thomas	C-7	SECTION C	
						Charles	C-8		
						Daniel	C-9		
						James	C-10	SECTION C	
						George	C-11		
						Lewis	C-12	SECTION C	
						Lettice	C-13		
						Sarah Ellen	C-14		
						Sally	C-15		
						Molly	C-16		
						Thomas	C-3		
						William	C-4		
						George	C-1		
						John	C-2		
						George	C-4		
						John	A-1		
						John	A-2		
						Elizabeth	A-3		
						Anne	B-1		
						William	B-2		
						Edward	B-3		
						Elizabeth	B-4		
						Mary	B-5		

INTRODUCTION

About sixteen years ago I began this work with three objectives:

(1) To discover if there were any relationship connecting the several groups of Paynes in Virginia now generally regarded as distinct;

(2) To discover the immediate English forebears of the earliest known Virginia immigrant of my own group, and incidentally to check its title to the coat-of-arms familiarly in use by it;

(3) To organize and develop the "family tree" of each one of these groups within the limits of its Virginia residence.

To attain these objectives, the following means were employed: (a) By searching the Court records; (b) By private correspondence and interviews; (c) By reference to public libraries.

In these several enterprises I have met with results varying from complete failure to fairly good success. Taken as a whole, my achievements in the direction of the two first objectives have been disappointing to me.



THE PAYNES OF VIRGINIA

THE PAYNE GROUPS IN VIRGINIA

In the Rappahannock country of early colonial days there were five fairly well defined groups of Paynes, among whom there does not appear to be any convincing evidence of consanguinity; three on the East side of the River, and two on the West side.

Along the James the evidence of integrated groups is so scant as to make it impossible to generalize about them; but there were probably two distinct families on the North, and at least one on the South.

While I do not presume to say that these eight or more groups were in no degree genealogically related, it can be said with confidence that the Court records do not reveal any unmistakable and convincing proof of relationship, such as is manifested by the exchange of deeds, by mutual service as witnesses, attorneys, parties to suits, by common mention in the will or deed of some parent or relative, or in the various other ways in which kinship is ordinarily revealed in a documentary way.

The five groups in the Rappahannock country were—

(1) A Northumberland group, headed by William Payne who d. 1726, leaving a will naming w. Anne, son Samuel, dau. Grace, and grand-son Elisha Payne. He had a son John who m. Grace Millian, and who died before his father. Samuel does not appear to have married. Elisha was b. 1724 and d. 1755. It is believed that Elisha had a brother John who m. 1742 Mary, widow of John Hill. Elisha had a sister who m. David Hammontree. Grace Millian was b. 1706, dau. of John Millian and w. Anne Waddington, dau. of Ralph Waddington. She m. John Payne 1723.

(2) A Westmoreland group, headed by John Payne whose will was written 1668 and named wife Milicent, and children John, James, and Elizabeth. It is believed that he had also a son William. John left a will dated 1697 (1697/8) naming w. Elizabeth, and sons John and William. She was Elizabeth Murphy, dau. of Cornelius. She m(11) John Atwell, who d. 1713, and who had m(1) Winifred Youell. James d. 1702 leaving w. Anne. William, Sr., m. Elizabeth Harniss (or Harris, or perhaps Harnish). The above-named John, the third, m. Elizabeth, widow of William Lewis, and d. @ 1729. His brother William, the second, m. Elizabeth, and in 1725 had moved to Hanover Co. Another William Payne of this group had m. Rebecca Rice by 1722; and Mary Payne had m. William Rice by 1739.

(3) A ~~Delaware~~ group, headed by John Payne, born about 1615, and expanded the body of this book.

(4) An ~~Essex~~ group, headed by Robert Payne, whose will is dated 24 Mch 1671 (10 Nov 1675) and names wife Elizabeth and son Robert. The son Robert married Catherine Thompson about 1688, and left a will dated 24 May 1695 (10 Nov 1701) naming wife Catherine, sons Lawson and Robert, and daughter Elizabeth. No trace of Lawson Payne has been found subsequent to this will. The younger Robert married Monica Shippey, and left a will dated 29 Dec 1724 (21 Sept 1725) naming wife Monica, son Lawson, and daughter Elizabeth. The younger Lawson likewise seems to have disappeared from the records. The last-named Elizabeth married Thomas Waring about 1738; he was born 1719 and died 1761; they had a son Robert Payne Waring.

(5) A Rappahannock group, headed by Thomas Payne and Ralph Payne. Apparently these men were brothers; the former being consistently referred to as Mr. Thomas Payne, to whom a patent of land on the S.S.R.R. about opposite Leedstown was granted in 1650 for importing 12 persons. Two years later grants of land were made to both Thomas and Ralph for importing additional immigrants, among whom was Penelope, the wife of Thomas. These men were neighbors of Robert Payne and of Lieut. Colonel Tobias Smith, who—it appears—married Phoebe Fauntleroy. In 1659 Thomas and Ralph assisted in the appraisement of "Rockingham", the estate of Colonel Smith. In 1663 Thomas Payne and John Chaney were granted 2100 acres on N.S.R.R. for importing 41 persons; and, on the same day, 3100 acres on S.S.R.R. By that year Thomas Payne had married Elizabeth. He died 1664, his widow promptly marrying Roger Overton, who a few years later returned to England and resided at Shadwell, Stepney Parish, London. The records bear testimony to the fact that Thomas Payne had two children—Nicholas Payne of London, who married Mabel Hackney 1687 (See M.P.R.); and Penelope, who married (i) Thomas Warwick, and (ii) William Chaney, both of Mi. Co. Nicholas, who lived in the upper part of Middlesex, left a will dated 1693 (1694). He had three daughters, Elizabeth (b. 1688), Ann (b. 1692), and Mary. Penelope, who—according to a record in Lc. Co.—was born by 1656, left a will in Mi. Co. dated 1719/20 (1720). Ralph Payne had a son Thomas who inherited 300 acres from his father. The said Thomas was of Mi. Co., and lived in that part of it which became Essex. He m(i) Mary Montague 1682, and (ii) Elizabeth Elliott by 1694/5. His first wife was

buried 17 Feb 1686/7. (See M.P.R.) He had at least three children—Thomas, Francis, and John Elliott Payne. The last-named Thomas m(1) Catherine Lydford 1715, and (11) Jane Bush. His will, recorded in Es. Co. and dated 1758 (1761), names five sons and four daughters. His descendants migrated to certain Virginia counties along the North Carolina border.

Considerations, mainly relating to space, make it necessary to confine this volume to the development of group (3) only, and for that reason the body of this book is dedicated exclusively to members of my own branch of the family.

The proximity in which the three above-named Northern Neck groups were forced to live by reason of the restricted area of the peninsula and the dense forests in the interior cannot be taken as evidence of kinship; England was full of unrelated Paynes at this time, and many of them migrated to Virginia. After an exhaustive study of these five groups I arrive at the conviction, as said before, that groups (1) and (2) were not related to each other, nor to any of the other groups; but as to the three remaining groups, while failing to find any such proof of family connection as would satisfy a court of chancery, it is my impression that the heads of these groups were consciously related to one another. To exploit all the reasons why I favor these conclusions would consume more space than would be justified by the results, and would still be considerably short of legal proof. Furthermore, since these conclusions are only my own impressions, they cannot possibly satisfy the needs of the family historian for any of the four groups not expanded in this book; he must make his own investigation. Briefly stated, the outstanding reasons for associating groups (3), (4), and (5) are that John Payne of the third group witnessed the will of Richard Lawson, whose niece married Robert Payne of the fourth group; that Ralph Payne of the fifth group owned land adjacent to John Payne of the third group, and that they sold this land to the same party; and that all three groups associated in one way or another with the same set of people. This last argument is of no great value by itself.

It is hoped that the writer will be able to expand these remaining four groups in some future volume.

Passing to the consideration of the James River groups, there is only one of them concerning which enough is known to form the basis for an argument; and that is the one headed by George Payne of Goochland, whose will is dated 1744 (1745/6). This group is the largest of all, consisting of 837 members so far isolated. The size

and importance of this latter family necessitates a separate volume. It must be said here, however, that there has been discovered no connection whatever, of a genealogical nature, allying it with any of the other six or seven groups. It has been suggested in V.M. 6/313 that George Payne was the brother of Richard Payne whose will is recorded in Lancaster, dated 1709 (1709) and naming brother George; but the error of this assumption is easily demonstrated. George Payne of Lc. Co. was the youngest of four sons of William Payne of Lc. (A-III-1), whose will specifies that in 1696 the eldest of these four sons is under sixteen; this oldest son was born 1685, and hence the youngest was born not earlier than 1689. Since George Payne of Goochland was married by 1704, he could have been at most only fifteen in 1704 if it be assumed that he was the George of Lancaster. Furthermore, the marriage of the latter to Frances Edmonds in 1729 is well established by the records of Lancaster. V.M. 6/313 also points to the significance of the frequent intermarriage of the Goochland family with families in Lancaster. Attention is called to the fact that this intermarriage did not begin until 1757, and arose, beyond doubt, from contacts made at Williamsburg, where the contracting families met during the sessions of the House of Burgesses, among whom these families had representatives. I am aware that Bishop Payne in his letter to Bishop Meade announces a relationship to this Goochland family, of which "Dolly Madison" is the outstanding member; but no private correspondence between the families confirms this relationship, and it should be remembered that the tendency to "claim kin" under certain favorable circumstances while staunchly denying it under circumstances that are considered objectionable is very human, and that often "the wish was father to that thought".

GENESIS OF THE VIRGINIA FAMILIES

Particularly and very naturally are we interested in the story of the origin of our family in this country. There is not only a charming picturesqueness and romance attaching to the pioneer life of our ancestors along the James and Rappahannock Rivers, but we desire to get at the truth about them, to know them intimately—stripped of such misrepresentations as grow up about them through the inventive genius of family bards. Let us, therefore, have at once a “round-table” on the miscellaneous accounts of the origin of the Paynes in Virginia, which are to be found in accessible print. It is necessary to deal with these various accounts in order not only to dispose permanently of a mass of contradictory and anomalous statements, but also to submit to the selective judgment of my readers what thereafter remains of this testimony. As far as I know, this syllabus represents the full extent of the entertaining variety of these miscellaneous accounts.

VERSION 1. The Louisville Courier Journal, 25 June 1883, J.J.W. Payne(A-VIII-35). Three Payne brothers came to Jamestown in 1620. Sir Robert returned to England; William went up the James River; the oldest brother John settled in the Northern Neck. “Their names are given as immigrants of that date by Smith in his early history of Virginia.”

VERSION 2. “Old Churches and Families of Virginia”, Bishop Meade. There were three Payne brothers. Sir William never came to America; Richard or Thomas settled near Lynchburg; John settled in the Northern Neck. (This is a brief of what Bishop Payne wrote to Bishop Meade as the substance of the former’s recollection of what his great-uncle William told him in 1833.) See John Payne (A-VIII-5).

VERSION 3. “Some Old Colonial Families of Virginia”, Mrs. Cynthia Martin Polk. The tradition has always been that William Payne was the brother of Sir Robert. William had two sons, John and William. In this book it is also stated that the first immigrants were Sir Robert, John, and William Payne, who came to Virginia in 1620. William settled near Lynchburg.

VERSION 4. “Virginia Genealogies”, Hayden. Sir Robert, John, and William were brothers. William settled near Lynchburg; John, in the Northern Neck.

VERSION 5. William and Mary Quarterly, Vol.II,p.87. Sir Robert Payne and his brothers William and John came to Virginia in 1620. Robert returned to England; William settled at Lynchburg; and John, at Leedstown.

VERSION 6. "Lodge of Washington", Brockett. John, William, and Sir Robert Payne came to Virginia from Yorkshire, England, in 1619. One settled in what is now Lancaster; another, near Jamestown; the third, near Alexandria.

VERSION 7. Richmond Times Dispatch, 9 Feb 1908. Three Payne brothers lived in Bedfordshire, England, in 1737. Sir William of Tomsford, the eldest, was knighted that year by George II. The other brothers, George and Robert, came to America; Robert, the youngest, to Fauquier; George, to Goochland.

VERSION 8. "American Ancestry", Munsell. There were three Payne brothers, John, William and Sir Robert. John and William came to Virginia in 1620. John settled in the Northern Neck.

VERSION 9. "Eminent and Representative Men of Virginia", A. R. Spofford. Capt. William Payne (A-VI-4) was fourth in descent from John Payne, the immigrant, who with his brother William came to Virginia in 1620. A third brother Robert, member of the London Company, remained in England.

VERSION 10. A private account signed by Daniel Payne (A-VII-13), purporting to be based on what his father related to him. This account is dated 4 July 1856. Daniel's father was born 1755. Three brothers, John, William, and Sir Robert Payne came to Virginia on 18 Apl 1619 from Yorkshire, England. One settled in what is now Lancaster; another, near Jamestown; the third, near Alexandria.

VERSION 11. "The Payne Family", Payne and Viley, privately published. Three brothers, Sir Robert, John, and William Payne came to Virginia in 1620; Sir Robert returned to England; John settled in the Northern Neck. (The booklet here quotes Capt. John Smith's History of Virginia). It is also stated in this booklet that John and William were knighted before leaving England. The Paynes were a powerful tribe in Wales. King James I, to conciliate them, gave them a grant of twelve miles square (144 square miles, 92160 a., one-third the area of Fairfax County) near Alexandria, called Payne Manor, where Sir John settled. Sir William settled in Maryland, near Leonardtown, and never married.

VERSION 12. The Baltimore Sun, 4 Oct 1908. Three brothers, Sir Robert, William, and John Payne came to Virginia in the Civil Wars. (Note; the Civil Wars, or the Great Rebellion, began in 1642 with

the Battle of Edgehill.) They were in Virginia in 1620. William settled near Lynchburg in 1630; John, near Leedstown. Sir Robert, presumably, returned to England.

VERSION 13. Richmond News Leader, 19 Jan'y 1932. The family was first represented in America by William Payne, who arrived in Virginia in 1619. He was a Burgess, and commanded troops during the Revolution. (Note: the Revolution began 157 years later.)

VERSION 14. Register of Ky. State. Hist. Society, May 1904. John and William, sons of Sir Robert Payne, came to America in 1694. James I especially mentioned them in his Virginia Charter. (Note: James I had been dead 69 years in 1694.)

VERSION 15. Richmond Times Dispatch, 18 Aug 1907. The first Payne names found in Virginia were Sir Robert, William, and John. Whether William and John were sons of Sir Robert is open to conjecture. William located near Lynchburg in 1630. John settled at the same time at Leedstown.

VERSION 16. "Paine Genealogy", Dr. H. D. Paine. Early in the 18th century William Payne, the ancestor of the Fairfax Co., Va., line, came to Virginia from England.

VERSION 17. From letters and memoranda written by Wm. Winter Payne (A-IX-32). Three brothers, John, William, and Sir Robert Payne, came to Virginia in 1620 in Governor George Yeardley's second supply. John settled in the Northern Neck; William, at Lynchburg; Sir Robert returned to England. Sir Robert purchased his baronetcy in 1615 from James I; it became extinct in 1804; the title was "Baronet of Evering".

In addition to the above-mentioned versions, there are a few others that might be quoted that are mere combinations or variations of the foregoing without being essentially different. The quickest method of disposing of these miscellaneous accounts is to eliminate the palpable errors, and then to examine the residue.

Consider first Capt. John Smith's "General Historie of Virginia", published by him in final form in 1624. This work is available at any large library. Nowhere in this book is it specifically stated that any one by the name of Payne came at any time into Virginia. The arrival of Sir George Yeardley on 18 Apl 1619 is mentioned, as well as that of a number of ships and supplies during the same year, but the names of the passengers on these ships are nowhere listed in this book. A careful survey of this work of 984 pages discloses the name Payne (or any of its variant forms) in only two places. The first is in a list of "The Names of the Adventurers for Virginia, Alphabetically

set downe, according to a printed Booke, set out by the Treasurer and Councell in this present yeere, 1620." A misconstruction of this record has led to numerous fanciful presentments of the so-called tradition of our origin in this country. At the date of this record, the Treasurer and Council of the Virginia Company resided in London. The above list was made in their office. It is nothing more than a statement, alphabetically arranged, of all the stock-holders of the Company, and includes the Earl of Bedford, the Bishop of Bath and Wells, the Archbishop of Canterbury, the Earl of Dorset, the Earl of Exeter, Lady Elizabeth Gray, the Earl of Huntington, the Earl of Leicester, Lord Bishop of Lincoln, Lord North, the Company of Barbers-Surgeons, the Company of Bakers, the City of Chichester, the Executors of Randall Carter, the Town of Dover, the Company of Ironmongers, the Bailiffs of Ipswich, and numerous other noblemen of high degree, guilds, towns, companies, etc., numbering over 900, none of whom—with a few exceptions—had ever seen Virginia, or probably had any intention of doing so. In this list are the names of Sir Robert Payne, William Payne, and John Payne. There is as much justification in the inference from this record of stock-holders that the Archbishop of Canterbury and the Bailiffs of Ipswich had settled down on the James River as to conclude therefrom, without further evidence, that Sir Robert Payne and the other two Paynes of unknown connection had come over to make a home in the wilderness.

The second place in which our name is found in Smith's History is in a similar list of share-holders in the Somers Islands (the Bermudas). Here Master William Paine is shown to have owned 6 shares in this off-shoot of the Virginia Company.

The misconception referred to has arisen from placing a wrong definition on the word "adventurers" here used. These lists were decidedly not a record of those who had set out for Virginia, either on a sight-seeing expedition or to make a permanent home there; they were such lists as might repose to-day in an office in New York showing the numerous stock-owners in a Mexican Copper Company. If, three hundred years from now, such an imaginary list were to be found among the ruins of some old sky-scraper in New York, bearing my reader's name therein, your descendants would not be justified in jumping to the conclusion that you had once lived in Mexico. I think we may say with safety and propriety, therefore, that Sir Robert, William, and John Payne are *not* named as immigrants to Virginia, in Smith's History, but that they are merely named as Stock-holders in the Virginia Company. Whether any or all of them ever came to Virginia, it has been impossible to affirm with authority.

Consider next the identity of Sir Robert Payne listed in Smith's History of Virginia as a stock-holder in 1620. From correspondence by the writer with Major Algar Howard, Esq., M.C., Norroy King of Arms and Registrar of the College of Arms in London, the following information on this point was supplied at the cost of ten guineas. The payment of this fee is mentioned in order to convey to the reader the idea that the writer was a client of the Registrar and not merely a pestiferous searcher asking something for nothing. Before payment was made, nine questions were submitted to Major Howard with request that he submit an estimate of what it would cost to answer them positively. These questions were based on the genealogical chart of Robert Payne of St. Neots, Huntingdonshire, compiled from the records of Herald's visitations on file in the College of Arms. This chart had previously been prepared by the Registrar at considerable cost to one of our cousins in Salt Lake City, who sent it to the writer. It shows that the said Robert had a great-grandson Robert Payne, soldier of Medloe, Hunts., who married Elizabeth daughter of George Rotherham of Somerys, Bedfordshire, and had seven children—Robert (aged nine in 1613), Gervase, George, Mary, Jane, Anne and Elizabeth. This Robert, the soldier of Medloe, was knighted 22 May 1605. The chart does not show that he had any brothers. There are twenty-eight Paynes on the chart, but none by the name of John. The arms accompanying this chart, and assigned to Sir Robert Payne in 1605, are blazoned: azure a bend roquely between six estoiles or; crest, on a wreath of the colours in grass vert an otter passant or, in the mouth a fish argent. The summary of the Registrar's answers to the nine questions is as follows: the above-mentioned Sir Robert Payne, being the only knight of the name in England in 1605, was identical with the Sir Robert Payne, member of the London Company for colonizing Virginia in 1609 and 1612; he was also identical with the Sir Robert Payne who was Member of Parliament for Huntingdonshire 1614 and thereafter; there is no evidence on the official record which he made in 1605 that he had any brothers; he was not created baronet; his immediate ancestors did not bear arms; there are no genealogical grounds for associating him with Sir Charles Payne of St. Christopher's, created Baronet 1737 with the arms in common use to-day by the Paynes of Virginia; there was another Sir Robert Payne of Barton Stacy, Hamps., knighted in 1632. From Culleton's Heraldic Office in London comes the information that this Sir Robert Payne of Medloe, knighted 1605, was a London merchant.

From the foregoing observations, it may be reasonably concluded

that our ancestor was not a brother or nephew of Sir Robert Payne, member of the Virginia Company, "adventurer for Virginia in 1620", and that if our ancestor had been such a brother or nephew, then the family arms, if any, would be "azure a bend roquely", and not the familiar "lions passant argent" in common use by the Paynes of Virginia.

Consider thirdly the title "Evering". The records of the Herald's office indicate that there never existed such a Baronetcy. The title of Lord Lavington was conferred on Ralph Payne (1739-1807), the only surviving son of Ralph Payne of St. Kitt's, West Indies, and became extinct upon his death. His arms, given in Burke's "General Armory", were the well known "gules a fess between two lions passant argent", the device which our family has pretty generally adopted. I am of the opinion that one will look in vain among the Court records and old grave-stones of Virginia for heraldic proof of our right to bear these arms. Crozier's "General Armory" assigns to William Payne of Lynchburg, circa 1630, and to John Payne of Leedstown, circa 1630, the traditional "lions passant", and specifies that "the descriptions of the arms and the data, carefully collated and verified, have been inserted only when actual examination of the necessary records has shown the family to be entitled to the distinction". It can only be concluded that Mr. Crozier had access to records which no longer exist. Nevertheless, the persistency with which these arms are used by all the Paynes of Virginia, and by all their descendants however scattered, and the tenacity with which they defend (without demonstrating) their title to display them, undoubtedly creates a presumption in their favor, resembling the old English right of "immemorial prescription". Members of the family have exhibited seals and door-knockers, said to have been handed down to them from Paynes of the Revolutionary period, and bearing the familiar arms in question. All of this combined is not, however, legal proof of armigerous title; and it is hoped that some future benefactor may endow the enterprise of establishing such a title.

It cannot fail to be of interest to my readers to glance at the genealogy of the Payne family of which Lord Lavington was a member. Bethune's "English Baronetage" states that the family probably came from Normandy; that Abraham Payne of Devon was educated for a churchman but engaged himself in the service of Charles I in the Civil Wars of England; that upon the execution of King Charles in 1649, Abraham fled to the West Indies where he married and had (1) Abraham, grandfather of Lord Lavington in Ireland; (2) Sir

Charles; (3) Nathaniel; and two daughters. From this and other sources we find that the son Abraham married Anne Willett and had Ralph, who married Alice Carlisle and had Ralph, Lord Lavington (1739-1807). The second son, Charles of St. Christopher's (St. Kitt's), married Jeannette, daughter of John McArthur of Aberdeen, an officer in the army of the 9th Earl of Argyle (Archibald Campbell). After the execution of the Earl in 1686, Charles Payne retreated to St. Kitt's, where he obtained a patent from King William, and became Major General of the Leeward Islands. In 1737 he was created Baronet. He died in 1744, leaving eleven children, one of whom was his eldest son and successor Sir Gillies Payne of Tempsford Hall, Bedfordshire. He was born 1720; married Maria Keeling 1761; died 1801. He had eight children, of whom the second son Sir Peter Payne of Blunham House, Beds., (1763-1843) married Elizabeth Sarah Steward of Stourton Castle, Staffordshire. One of Sir Peter's sisters was Susan, who married Hugh Perry Keane of London and had Hugh Payne Keane, who married Jeanne Naret and had Virginia Keane, who married Dr. Clarence A. Bryce and had Jeannette Bryce of Richmond, Va., to whom the writer is indebted for valuable information and the pleasure of inspecting the portraits of Sir Gillies Payne and his grand-children. To the late Charles Robert Salusbury Payne of Blunham House, Sandy, Bedfordshire, Lieutenant Royal Navy, retired, the writer owes the information that his ancestor Sir Charles Payne was the grandson of Stephen Payne, who during the Civil Wars took up arms for King Charles I, and was present at the battle of Worcester 1651 with his son Abraham Payne. Mr. Payne also stated that his own arms, crest and motto are the same as those adopted by the Paynes of Virginia. From Burke's "General Armory" we learn that Stephen Payne, being an ardent royalist, migrated from Jersey to Devon at the period of the Great Rebellion and founded families still existing in England. The arms of this ancient family is given as argent, three trefoils sable.

It is not pretended that the foregoing observations on the English families of Paynes represents more than a partial and imperfect investigation within the narrow limits imposed upon the writer by circumstances of time and means, but it serves to dispel some of the fictions that have grown up about our ancestry, even though it falls far short of solving the problem of our genesis in England. It can only be said that, assuming that our family has laid hold on the familiar coat-of-arms by a correct tradition, we will have to abandon the story of our kinship with Sir Robert Payne of the London Com-

pany and search for our ancestor among the Paynes of Jersey and Devonshire origin.

There is a natural but thoughtless tendency to see our ancestor in every John, William, or Robert Payne that bobs up in the records of the early 17th century, either in Virginia or England, forgetting that the name is and was very common in England, even at that period. In "The Paynes of Hamilton", by Augusta Francelia Payne White, we read: "During the Norman dynasty, Payne was one of the most usual names in England, and on this account is now very widely found in all counties. Of the thirty-four coats-of-arms ascribed to the name in Burke's Armory, almost all are entirely unlike. * * * Examination of the records of visitation reveals a multitudinous collection of Paynes in England. The size of the Payne family, of which over 450 wills were examined, shows how impossible it is to find the ancestry of any early immigrant of that name in this country."

In this connection, your attention is invited to Hayden's "Virginia Genealogies", wherein it is stated that in the Downman family a coat-of-arms is preserved, viz.—"vert on a bend engrailed three roses or; crest, a peacock, for Payne." This blazonry, though technically incorrect in wording, is essentially that of the arms of Payne of Wallingford, Berkshire, confirmed 1586. The arms here referred to by Hayden were found in conjunction with those of the Wilmot family, and were presumably vouched for by our cousin Captain William Payne of London (D-V-2), whose daughter married Joseph Ball Downman. Inasmuch as Captain William Payne resided for many years and died in England, it seems fair to conclude that he would not have preserved these arms without checking his title to them. With that thought in mind, I had Mr. Reginald M. Glencross of London examine all the early 17th century Payne wills of Berkshire with the hope of discovering some Virginia connection. Among the seventy-four Christian names mentioned in these wills, copies of which were mailed to me, there are several Johns, Williams, Richards, and Georges, any one of which might have been our ancestor, so far as mere chronology is concerned; but nothing was found in these wills that could possibly be taken as proof of our ancestry.

It is with disappointment and regret that I am forced to leave this problem unsolved; but I feel that enough has been presented here to inspire some other enthusiast to carry on the work to a successful conclusion.

Let us consider next the tradition of a settlement by William Payne near Lynchburg, and by John Payne in the Northern Neck, in 1630.

I take the liberty of quoting from a letter to me in 1922 written by the late Mr. William G. Stanard, whose eminence as an authority on such subjects gives to his statements the quality of finality. "Of course," says he, "the statement about a settlement on the upper James River in 1630 is absurd. At that time the settlers, driven away by the massacre in 1622, had not gotten as far back as the present site of Richmond", one hundred and twenty-five miles East of Lynchburg, founded in 1786. Bulletin No. 9 of the Virginia State Library, written by Mr. Morgan P. Robinson, State Archivist, shows that the head of settlements on the James in 1632 was in the vicinity of Henrico, while there were no settlements in the Rappahannock by that date. By 1652 the settlements on the Potomac and Rappahannock extended only as far North as Mattox Creek, now in Westmoreland.

As to the grant of 144 square miles near Alexandria by James I to Sir John Payne, it is evident that the statement must fall before the same argument. Furthermore, in 1620 grants were not being made by the Crown but by the London Company, to whom a charter was granted in 1609 "to deduce a colony and to make habitation and plantation in Virginia", which included, even after it was clearly defined, what is now W. Va., part of Pa., Ky., Ohio, Ind., Mich., Ill., Wis., and part of Minn. Grants of land were based on the number of shares of stock owned by subscribers. John Payne owned one, or 100 acres. In 1624/5 the Company was dissolved and the colony reverted to the Crown.

In conclusion of this discussion of the various published accounts of our origin in Virginia, it is necessary to refer briefly to the earliest appearance of our name in the annals of the colony. From Brock's "Miscellaneous Papers" and Brown's "Genesis" we learn that Sir Robert Payne and William Payne, Esq., were incorporators of the charter of 1609; the former subscribed £ 25; the latter £ 37-10s. William Payne, according to Brown, was probably the William Payne, Esq., of Highgate who died 1628. John Payne, Gent., became "interested in the American enterprise" at a later date. In 1619 Dr. Theodore Gulston, a celebrated London physician, bought ten shares in the London Virginia Company, one of which was from John Payne, who had paid £ 12-10s for the same, and who was doubtless in London at the time. From the list of living and dead in Virginia made 16 Feb 1623, in which 1277 living are named, the only Payne named is John, who was living "in ye neck of land", identified as the peninsula opposite Henrico and known as Farrar's Island, or else the mainland just North of Jamestown. The list of

“dead since last April”, prepared on the same date as above, shows no Paynes (or Paines); this list numbered 366. This last list did not include those massacred by the Indians on 22 Mch 1622, totalling 347, among whom was Thomas Paine killed at Westover, about one mile from Berkeley Hundred, at the home of Mr. Richard Owen. Hening’s Statutes show William Paine as one of the Burgesses assembled on 5 Mch 1623/4; the settlements represented by these men are not recorded. Whether the latter John Payne and William Payne were identical with the stock-holders; whether they were related to each other; or whether either was our ancestor are questions that, so far as I know, remain unanswered. It is quite certain, however, that the John Payne, born about 1615, the subject of the first paragraph in the body of this book, could not have been the John Payne, Gent., listed as a stock-holder in the Virginia Company in 1619, nor the John Payne living “in ye neck of land” in 1623. The following Payne emigrants to Virginia are taken from the list compiled by J. C. Hotten. 1635 Thomas Payne (23) and Elizabeth Payne (21). In addition, there are about twenty other Paynes listed as bound for New England, St. Christopher’s, and Barbados up to 1637. Some of them may have been diverted by storm or hostile ships. In Greer’s “Early Virginia Immigrants” we find a list of about twenty Paynes quoted as head-rights in the patents of land granted for their transportation to Virginia, the earliest being Richard Payne in 1635. Then follow in order George, Florentine, John, William, Thomas, Edward, Margaret, Henry, Sarah, Robert, Samuel, Mary, and Elizabeth; and finally in 1656 Margaret Payne and John Payne, Jr., imported by Mr. John Payne, our ancestor. It does not necessarily follow that the immigrant settled in that county in which land was granted to the patentee, nor that he landed in Virginia on the date of the patent. With a few exceptions, the identification of these immigrants is practically impossible.

What now remains of the multitudinous versions of our origin in Virginia, following my friendly criticism of them, does not, I admit, furnish much with which to construct a bridge across the Atlantic. Nevertheless, I earnestly desire and believe that I may have thereby cleared away much rubbish and left bare something solid on which to build.

And lest it be charged by my kinsmen that, in the preparation of this solid foundation, all material for going ahead with the building has been swept away, may I offer this suggested frame-work for a new construction?: accepting the reasonable hypothesis that John

Payne of Lancaster was related to Thomas and Ralph of Rappahannock, and that they fled to Virginia after Worcester (1651) and that Ralph returned to England after the restoration (1660), proceed to search in the annals of the Paynes of Jersey and Devon for the origin of our branch of the family, and for our title to the arms which we have assumed. In this undertaking it will be necessary to abandon, as an axiom, the time-honored tradition that our immigrant ancestor arrived in Virginia with Governor Yeardley. Contrary to expectation, the more I delved into this matter of our title to the arms in common use in our family, the more uncertainty arose; but since some pronouncement on the subject may be desired of me by those who have so valuably assisted and upheld me in this undertaking, I will say, in conclusion, that it is my belief that we use the correct arms but give the wrong explanation of their derivation.

ORIGIN OF THE NAME PAYNE

In discussing this matter I do not pretend to have made any research therein for periods prior to those of colonial Virginia. My authority for what follows, so far as it relates to these earlier times, are:

Illustrated Baronetage (Debrett).

Paine Family Records (Dr. T. O. Paine).

The Paynes of Hamilton (Augusta F. P. White).

Patronymica Britannica.

These writers seem to agree that the name originated from the Latin word "paganus", meaning either a pagan, or a countryman, or both. The French equivalent is "païen".

The Paynes of England are said to be of Norman origin, and are believed to be descended from men who, at the time that Rollo became a Christian (912 A.D.), refused to be baptized, and hence were distinguished by the name "paganus", or "le payen". The name was thus applied as a soubriquet and does not connote consanguinity. There were men in England prior to the Norman conquest (1066) who bore this surname. During the Norman dynasty in England, Paganus or Payne was one of the most usual names in that country, and is now very widely found in all its counties. It is highly probable that the families in England bearing the name, or one of its numerous variants, are not from one parent stock, but that they are descended from unrelated progenitors, each of whom was called Paganus, either because he was a countryman or else because he was not a Christian. The tendency to synonymy between the descriptions "countryman" and "pagan" is evident from the reflection that Christianity spread most easily in the cities or other densely inhabited regions of Western Europe.

The works quoted above furnish very interesting reading for those who are not satisfied with this statement of the matter.

The old Court records of Virginia give the name indifferently as Payne, Paine, Payn, etc., with the form Payne attaching to all groups of the family in the Northern Neck around and since the Revolution. Indeed, it is safe to say that in the few cases in Virginia where in the present day the name is spelled Paine the holders have immigrated to Virginia in comparatively modern times. While it may be admitted that families who to-day spell this name differently

are genealogically distinct, it would be wrong to make any such claim concerning the early colonial families of this category, since one need not go far in the records, for instance, of old Rappahannock County to find Mr. John Payne's name spelled two different ways in the same document. One can even see a man signing his name Payne, while his father's will was signed Paine. If my impressions on this point may be accepted as reliable, I would say that the amanuenses of the early colonial days preferred Paine to Payne; and I am certain that you can find a deed signed Paine which the Clerk of the Court has indexed Payne.

THE NORTHERN NECK

INCLUDING THE FORMATION OF ITS COUNTIES AND PARISHES

If this family history is to be anything more than a telephone directory, wherein the reader simply looks up his ancestor and gets his number, he should have at least an idea as to how the Northern Neck, its counties and parishes, were formed. Excellent books and articles covering these points have been written, and are referred to in this Introduction under the heading "Authorities". Their perusal is highly recommended. But perhaps the average reader has neither the time, inclination, nor facilities for such reading; hence a rather elementary synopsis of the matter is here presented for his accommodation, with the hope that he will not judge it, in advance, as having little bearing on the purposes of this book. Indeed, some knowledge of this matter is indispensable to a full understanding of many of the statements in the body of this volume. On the other hand, I am aware that many of my readers know already vastly more on this subject than I do.

The James, the York, the Rappahannock, and the Potomac Rivers, cutting in a Northwesterly direction into the Eastern boundary of Virginia, form three necks of land, the uppermost of which is known as the Northern Neck.

In colonial days tenure of land in the Northern Neck differed from that in other parts of the colony in that the former was held under a royal patent to the Proprietor, Lord Culpeper, under regulations prescribed by him; whereas the latter was a freehold in which the tenant held under the King, under regulations prescribed by the colonial government. Grants subject to inheritance and alienation were made in the Northern Neck upon the down-payment of a certain consideration, and thereafter an annual rent payable to the Proprietor on Michaelmas. In addition, certain large tracts called manors were laid out and subdivided into lots, which were leased for the life-period of the tenant and two of his dependents on the annual payment at Christmas of a stipulated fee. The largest of these manors was the Manor of Leeds, which lay North of Carter's Run in Fauquier and contained also parts of Loudoun and Frederick (now Warren). The War of the Revolution abrogated all these feudal tenures throughout the State and substituted absolute ownership.

Through the marriage of Catherine, daughter and sole heir of Lord Culpeper of Leeds Castle, to Thomas 5th Baron Fairfax of Cameron, their oldest son Thomas, 6th Lord Fairfax, eventually became Proprietor of the Northern Neck and came to Virginia and lived at "Greenway Court", near Winchester, where he died 1781. His remains lie under the Episcopal Church at Winchester, in the vestibule of which there is a marble tablet bearing his arms and motto "Je le feray durant ma vie".

The ancient name of Virginia appears to have been Wingandacoa. To our early settlers the Rappahannock was at first thought of as a remote, unsettled, and unknown Indian country called Chickacoan. In 1648 it became Northumberland county. Settlements had begun, and at the same time Charles II paid one of his political debts by granting this vast territory to the first Proprietors of the Northern Neck. In 1651 Lancaster was formed, straddling the Rappahannock. Two years later Westmoreland was created. In 1656 old Rappahannock was sliced from Lancaster and also lay astride the River. Each one of these counties, as it came into existence, extended indefinitely up the Neck. In 1664 Stafford sprang from Westmoreland. In 1692 old Rappahannock became Richmond and Essex. In 1720 King George was cut from Richmond. Then came Prince William in 1731, Fairfax in 1742, Loudoun in 1757, Fauquier in 1759. The vast estate held by the Proprietor of the Northern Neck contained 5,282,000 acres and included the present counties of Northumberland, Lancaster, Westmoreland, Richmond, King George, Stafford, Fauquier, Prince William, Fairfax, Loudoun, Culpeper, Madison (new) Rappahannock, Page, Warren, Clarke, Shenandoah, Frederick, Hardy, Hampshire, Morgan, Berkeley, and Jefferson—the five last being now in West Virginia.

The formation of the parishes in Virginia was not always coincident, either in time or in boundary, with that of the counties. In some cases the ecclesiastical organization of territory preceded the civil. For this reason it is impossible to identify permanently an early parish with its containing county. For illustration, Sittingbourne Parish at one time straddled the Rappahannock; then it contracted so as to lie on the North side only, in Richmond county; then it lay for a few years in both Richmond and King George; then it disappeared altogether. Nevertheless, certain parishes in the Northern Neck may be historically associated with certain counties, and for all the purposes of this family history the following table of counties and their parishes is adequate.

Northumberland:—Chickacoan, Wicocomoco (Wicomico), Fairfield, Lee, Boutracy, and St. Stephens. By 1776 only Wicomico and St. Stephens remained.

Lancaster:—Christ Church and St. Mary's, later united as Christ Church.

Westmoreland:—Cople on the South, and Washington on the North.

Stafford:—Overwharton and St. Paul. The latter fell later in King George.

Rappahannock:—Farnham, Sittingbourne, and St. Mary's.

Richmond:—North Farnham, Sittingbourne, and Lunenburg.

King George:—Sittingbourne, St. Mary's, Hanover, Brunswick, Hamilton, and St. Paul's. Sittingbourne and St. Mary's disappeared, and Hamilton was taken up by Prince William and Fauquier. Brunswick is now in Stafford.

Prince William:—First Hamilton, and in 1745 Dettingen.

Fairfax:—Truro, Cameron, and Fairfax. Cameron was absorbed by Loudoun.

Loudoun:—Cameron, Shelburne.

Fauquier:—Hamilton, Leeds.

Culpeper:—St. Mark's.

Quoting from "Fauquier During the Proprietorship", by Mr. H. C. Groome, to whom much is due for what little is said in this sketch: "The vestry of a parish consisted of twelve men, usually influential landholders, who were elected by the freeholders for an indefinite term. It was the only representative body in the parish, or in the county indeed, and on it fell the important duty of laying the parish levy, out of which poor relief was provided for; the salaries of the minister, clerk and sexton, paid; glebe lands purchased and buildings erected; churches and chapels built and repaired, and other parochial expenses defrayed. In addition to choosing a minister, its other duties included judicial inquiry into and presentation for immoral practices, the apprenticing of bastards, and the discipline of vagrants. The vestry was also made responsible for * * * processioning the boundaries of every freeholder's property. Each parish was required by law to lay off a glebe for its minister, and to erect a parsonage. Buildings for tenants and livestock completed the equipment; and when thus improved and ably managed, the glebe added materially to the clergyman's income." The Dictionary defines a glebe as "a portion of land attached to an ecclesiastical benefice". It was an addition to the stipend, and its alienation by the

incumbent was forbidden by law. The word seems now to be used indifferently and loosely as meaning either the land or the residence on it.

Reverting to the geographical extent of the Northern Neck, it should be said that the name has come to mean in the present day only that portion of the proprietary South of Fredericksburg—by far the smaller part of the original territory.

CHANGES IN THE CALENDAR

Divested of its historical antecedents and its complex astronomical explanations, this matter may be stated briefly as follows.

The early Romans divided the year into ten months. From the inaccuracy of their method of reckoning time, it appears that by Cicero's day the Roman calendar had brought the vernal equinox almost two months later than it ought to be. To check this irregularity Julius Caesar introduced that method of reckoning which, in honor of him, has since been called the Julian calendar, the chief improvement being to restore the equinox into its proper place in March by the insertion of two new months. This calendar continued in use throughout Christendom until 1582, when Pope Gregory XIII introduced a modified reckoning, since known as the Gregorian calendar. This latter change was made necessary in order to correct a residual inaccuracy in the Julian method, which had resulted, by the 16th century, in a second tabular displacement of the equinox amounting to ten days. This second correction was accomplished by suppressing the 10 days from Oct 5 to Oct 14 inclusive, and gave rise to the expression "new style" as applied to the Gregorian calendar, as distinguished from the "old Style" of the Julian calendar. This change in style met with considerable opposition, particularly in England, where the Gregorian calendar was not adopted until 1752, when—in order to get in step with the "new style"—the period from Sept 3 to Sept 13 was suppressed; in other words, Sept 3 was called Sept 14.

This alteration in the English calendar embraced another point. The popular beginning of the year in that country was on Jan 1, but the legal and ecclesiastical year began on Mch 25. Hence we see in the early colonial deeds and wills of Virginia, between 1607 and 1752, the double date affixed to documents written between Jan 1 and Mch 25. For example, the deed of John and Margaret Payne to their daughter-in-law was dated 23 Mch 1669/1670, which was actually 23 Mch 1670 of the calendar year, but 23 Mch 1669 of the legal year. This duplexity was done away with, and the year began, for all purposes, on Jan 1.

By way of a conspicuous illustration, this brief sketch of the changes in the calendar also explains what was meant by the inscription on the stone erected at "Wakefield" in June 1813 by George

Washington Parke Custis, reading "Here the 11th of February 1732, Washington was born". The date was 11 Feb (O.S.) or 22 Feb (N.S.). In other words, any one making a contemporaneous Bible record of George Washington's birth might have entered it correctly as "born 11 February 173 $\frac{1}{2}$ ". On the Continent at that date, the day was being called 22 February 1732, and the twenty-first exact anniversary of that day was likewise so called in England in 1753.

HOMES

Only those homes that I have had an opportunity of identifying and visiting are described in this chapter, and even these are very briefly covered. They are alphabetically arranged.

BELLEVUE

Bellevue was purchased by Captain William Payne (A-VI-4) for his daughter Marion about the time of her marriage to Dr. Clarkson, and was occupied by them until their departure for Missouri in 1841. In 1847 it became the home of Colonel Winter Payne (A-VIII-12). It is West of Clifton, across Great Run and less than a mile distant. There are no Payne or Clarkson graves there. Bellevue is owned at present by Mr. Clark Baldwin of Boston, who has renovated and to some extent altered the house, and made those changes which money and the cultivated tastes that go with it always impose upon old houses rescued from fast approaching decay. It is doubtless much more charming a home than it was immediately prior to its rehabilitation, though how it compares in this respect with its ancient state no one can tell. But I remember distinctly the old house as it stood fifty years ago, when it lacked nothing in dignity, comfort, and capacity. There is no finer view in the county than that to be had from its Western front. Underneath all its improvements one can see in this fine old brick house evidences of its former substantial qualities. The best approach to Bellevue is by way of the old Warrenton-Waterloo highway, turning off to the right at Ade Forks and passing "Granville."

BLEAK HALL

Daniel Payne (A-VII-10) was the first Payne owner of Bleak Hall, on the South side of Mattox Creek, We. Co., and containing 1000 a. He bought it in 1820 from Robert S. Hipkins. It was formerly the home of Lawrence Butler, whose widow's grave in the woods on the property is marked by a slab bearing the inscription—"Here lyeth interred the body of Mrs. Mary Butler, wife of Lawrence Butler, daughter of Mr. Marmaduke Beckwith, Baronet, departed this life the 3rd day of Dec. 1753, in the 27th year of her age. She left three children, viz. Beckwith, Peggy, and Lawrence Butler. She was the most affectionate wife, the tenderest mother,

and the best of mistresses, whose death was much lamented by her neighbors and all those who had the pleasure of her acquaintance." The house at Bleak Hall was built of brick. It was bombarded during the War of 1812 and the Civil War. Nothing remains of it but the foundations, near which there is now a little frame dwelling. It stood on a point projecting into Mattox Creek about a mile from its mouth. The site is best reached via Laurel Grove. Wakefield lies just to the S.E. of Bleak Hall. Bleak Hall was the residence of the late Daniel Payne Wirt, buried at Red House.

BLEAK HILL

This home, still standing in good condition and occupied by the great-grandchildren of Richard Payne (A-VI-7), was built by him immediately after his marriage in 1795 to Mary Major, on land that belonged to her. It is, therefore, about 140 years old and owes its good state of preservation to the fact that it has been continuously occupied by the family. It is situated on a hill-top commanding a wide view towards the Blue Ridge mountains, and—facing North without neighboring trees in any number—deserves its name. It is a story and a half high frame building with a small porch in front and irregular small wings on the rear flanks. There are two massive stone chimneys at the East end and one at the West. It is seven miles from Culpeper via the Catalpa-Rixeyville highway. The present occupants are Marvin C. Payne (A-IX-123) and his sister Mrs. Kulm and her husband. About 150 yards S.E. of the dwelling is the family burying-ground, which is in good condition and contains 13 marked graves.

CAVALLA

In going South along the King's Highway the first house on the left after entering Westmoreland county is Cavalla, three miles West of Oak Grove and approximately 100 yards from the road. It is a two-story frame house with a gable in the centre of the front roof, and a long front porch. It is not an old house nor is it prepossessing in appearance, having been built in that period when few if any contributions were made to the architectural beauty of country homes. It is probable that Bishop John Payne (A-VIII-5) built it, and it is certain that he died there. It has been recently renovated.

CHESTNUT LAWN

This old residence is three miles S.E. of Remington, Fq. Co., and on the road to Fredericksburg via Summerduck and Goldvein. It is

now occupied by Seymour B. Payne (A-IX-85). The estate borders on Marsh Run and lies on the E. side of the above road. The house is a large stone structure, with walls 4 feet thick and a massive chimney at each end, being two stories high above a semi-basement. Originally it was roofed with slate, and the front door was approached by 6 or 8 broad stone steps without a porch. About two generations ago a porch was built in front of the house and a frame wing added on the South side. The family burying-ground, surrounded by a comparatively recent iron fence, lies back of the house and contains many marked graves. Formerly a large number of handsome chestnut trees surrounded the lawn and grave-yard, but due to a wide-spread blight these trees have died out completely and their gaunt skeletons give the place a dismal aspect. It is said that the house was built by Capt. James Payne, who bought land here shortly after his marriage in 1815. See (A-VII-18). During an inspection of the exterior of the dwelling one's attention is struck by the fact that its two back-doors open on an 8-foot drop to the ground, without any evidence of a former back-porch. Also one sees loop-holes in the walls. According to reliable tradition, the construction of the house took place at a time when residents of this section were annoyed by wandering Indians, and hence, for defensive purposes, Chestnut Lawn was built with these inaccessible doors, from which portable steps could be lowered from the interior in the daytime and drawn up at night after the manner of a draw-bridge. During the Civil War Chestnut Lawn was raided by "the Yankees", who collected all available forage and rations and threatened to burn the house. Old Captain James Payne went out and made himself known to the officer as a Mason, whereupon guards were posted around the house and the provisions returned.

CHURCH POINT

John Payne (A-VI-2) bought this land in 1811 from the Overseers of the Poor, the successors to the Vestry of Washington Parish. It was a glebe land (see Introduction for definition), located on South side of the mouth of Mattox Creek and bequeathed to the Parish by Gilbert Hubbard in his will dated 1688, at which time the Parish was called Appomattox. It was referred to as The Glebe in the records of the period when John Payne bought it. The name Church Point is found on present-day maps of the U.S. Geological Survey. It was the site of the Lower Church of Washington Parish, where George Washington was baptized 16 Apl 1732. The Upper

Church was at Round Hill, about 6 Miles N.W. of Colonial Beach. By a change of county lines in Revolutionary times Round Hill fell in King George county, and Church Point remained in Westmoreland. Church Point was inherited by John Payne's grand-daughter Mrs. William Wirt, who sold it. No Paynes ever lived there.

CLIFTON

The name of Clifton was probably derived from the fact that Burdett Clifton of St. Paul's Parish, St. Co., owned a portion of it by purchase in 1740 as recorded in the Land Books of Fq. Co. It was in K.G. Co. in 1727; in Hamilton Parish, P.W. Co., in 1741; and passed into Fq. Co. in 1759. Clifton, as it is now identified, was patented 1724 by Lord Fairfax, Proprietor of the Northern Neck, to John Blowers, who sold it 1736 to William Payne (A-V-1). William dying without issue, it passed to his father and then to his brother Richard, who also died single. By entail it then fell to the brother George Payne, "contrary to Richard's known and professed intentions". It appears that Richard desired his brother Daniel to have this land, and that, out of respect for his deceased brother's wishes, George deeded it in 1779 to Daniel the day before George's son William married Susannah Richards. Eleven days before Daniel died he gave Clifton to his nephew, the last-named William Payne, "in consideration of the love and affection which he had for the said William". Clifton is on Great Run and five miles by road N.W. of Warrenton. The original grant to Blowers was for 453 a., but on a re-survey in 1781, was found to contain 1045 a. The last Payne owner was Arthur A. M. Payne (A-VII-16), who sold it in 1856 and moved to Missouri, reserving the grave-yard. It was purchased in 1879 for \$18,000 by Major Robert P. Barry, who brought his family here from the North and remained there till his death. The writer spent a year at Clifton in 1884-5 as a guest of this charming and cultured family. Major Barry's daughter Margaret married Mr. Julien Keith; they are the present occupants of the place, whose name they have changed to Dunnottar.

The house at Clifton was built of stone in 1799. An inscription on one of its chimneys bore the date 2 June 1799. At about 9 P.M. 1 Jany 1899, with the temperature at 8 degrees and all outside water plugs frozen, the house caught fire and burned to the ground. Major Barry then built a dwelling a few hundred yards distant. Several years later the Keiths built a new stone house on the site of the old residence, but differing greatly from it in design. The old

house had three stories and a large cellar. The kitchen was detached. The ceilings were fairly high. A wide hall occupied the full length of the N.E. side of the house. As I recall, there were two large exterior chimneys on the side of the house opposite the hall. A small porch stood at each end of this hall. A steep, narrow, and enclosed stairway stood at the back end of the hall. At the time of its destruction by fire Major Barry was contemplating a Payne family reunion to celebrate the centennial of the building of the old house, which was as sound—to all appearances—as the year it was built.

The family burying-ground, devoid of all identifying marks save a few rough stones set on edge and a row of depressions in the ground, stands 400 yards S.W. of the dwelling. Here Captain William Payne (A-VI-4) and six other members of his household were buried. On 22 Oct 1932 about one hundred of Captain William Payne's descendants assembled at this grave-yard to dedicate a stone wall, nine by twelve feet, that they had erected as a memorial rather than as an enclosure. A bronze tablet set in the back wall thereof gives the names of the seven persons here buried. Also set in this wall are two other bronze tablets, or markers, presented by the Virginia Chapter of the Sons of the American Revolution and by the Daughters of the Revolution. Visible from Clifton are the nearby homes of Bellevue and Granville.

EDGLEY

The present substantial and pleasingly designed frame house at Edgley is two and a half miles North of Lancaster Court House on the road to Heathsville, and stands about 150 yards from this road, on the East side thereof. At the time Richard Payne (D-VI-25) bought it, the farm was known as the Tannery, or Tan Yard. The present dwelling is a two-storied, gable-roofed house, with a porch running practically across the entire front. Over the middle third of the porch is a gable-end providing an extra room. There are attic rooms and small wings in rear of the building. After the death of Mrs. Richard Payne in 1843, the farm was sold to her son-in-law Colonel Samuel Downing, who built the present dwelling-house.

In the North end of the garden, a few yards from the house, are eleven marked graves bearing the names Downing, Payne, and Broun.

ELTHAM

Quoting from a correspondent—"This Ditty homestead was a beautiful old place and the scene of lavish hospitality. It burned

down before my day, but the lovely terrace and the stately wide-based chimneys showed how the home must have looked on its commanding eminence." The demesne contained 1400 a. and was purchased in 1830 by John P. Davis of Henry T. Garnett and wife Elizabeth S. In 1835 Mr. Davis, who later married Elizabeth Payne (A-VII-11), sold it to George T. Ditty of Maryland and Thomas R. Ditty (A-VIII-2) of We. Co., Va. It lay on the East side of the Oak Grove-Colonial Beach road, bordered on the North side of Mattox Creek, and adjoined the land of Jesse Monroe. Across the road was Spring Grove, for a time the home of George W. Payne (A-VIII-8).

GRANVILLE

This was the home of Daniel Payne (A-VII-13). It was evidently a part of the Clifton estate at the time he occupied it. The building is standing but has suffered from age, being of frame and over 100 years old. The present occupants are Mr. and Mrs. Raymond Brown. It stands about one mile and a half S.W. of Clifton, and is best reached by the old Waterloo road out of Warrenton, leaving the same at a place called Ade Forks and proceeding Northward for about a mile; Granville is then on the right of the road.

About 100 yards S.W. of the house is the family burying-ground, where were buried Daniel Payne and ten other members of his family, all of whose graves are marked by cut stones. John Scott Payne (A-VIII-16) is also buried there, but his grave is not marked. Daniel Payne's will provided for the upkeep of this burying-ground, which, when last seen, was in excellent condition.

GREEN HILL

This was the home of George Payne (A-V-4). He died here but was probably buried at Red House. His land, consisting of about 600 a., lay for the most part on the North side of the King's Highway—the main highway down the axis of the Northern Neck—and bordered thereon from Baynesville to the present Pope's Creek church. It did not extend to the Potomac. Between it and Pope's Creek lay the estate of Daniel McCarty, concerning which Mr. David W. Eaton of Oak Grove, We. Co., wrote me—"The home of Daniel McCarty must have been an outstanding brick house of the period, with brick enclosures and two sunken gardens which were probably the most extensive gardens of this type in Westmoreland county as the gardens at Stratford were not sunken in a true sense. McCarty's gardens were ten feet below the surrounding surface,

brick walled, with a surrounding drainage ditch, and each about 150 feet square, one garden being ten feet lower than the other." Captain Daniel McCarty, here mentioned, married Winifred Thornton; he was grandson of Daniel McCarty who married Mrs. William Payne (B-II-3). East of Green Hill dwelt the Bayne family and the Lees at Stratford. Just beyond Pope's Creek lay Wakefield, the home of the Washingtons. Across the highway to the South lived the Quesenberrys and Neales. Old Pope's Creek Church, erected 1745, stood on the South side of the highway and opposite the entrance to the McCarty estate. It is possible that Green Hill was not so called by George Payne, but it was certainly known as such by the descendants of Lawrence Pope, who bought it from Richard Payne in 1802. The house no longer remains, but the spot whereon it stood was pointed out to me by the present owner of the farm, Mr. Frank Washington, who demolished the house in order to utilize the ground. It was very antique and occupied the summit of a knoll one half-mile from the highway and well in rear of the present dwelling. It was a frame building, one and a half stories high, the stone chimney being on the N.W. side. The space between the studs was filled in with brick. Traces of the road to the house are visible. From its N.W. window beside the chimney, through an open glade through the surrounding woods, there could be seen boats sailing on Pope's Creek. Nearby on the S.W. slope of the knoll lay the Pope family burying-ground, no traces of which remain, and from which—I understand—some of the bodies have been removed.

HARD BARGAIN

This very old house, still in existence though in alien hands, is a small frame building and possibly is not the original. Nevertheless, it is considered to be the original. It was the home of the late John C. Harding. The land attached to the dwelling lay partly in Lc. Co. but mostly in Nb. Co. It is East of Rehobeth church, which is about four miles N. of Kilmarnock and on the boundary between the two counties. The entrance to the farm is about one and a half miles E. of the church and on the road to Shiloh school. In a deed dated 1838 it is described as bounded on the North by China Grove and the main road leading from Doggett's road to Ball's Neck; on the East by Dividing Creek; on the South by William E. and Thomas Hugglett; and on the West by John George and John L. Lee. Richard Payne (D-VI-25) bought a part of Hard Bargain in 1816 from Benjamin Waddy, his wife's brother. The remaining part was his

wife's maiden land, which she had inherited from her father James Waddy. She and her husband were first-cousins "once removed".

There was at one time a family burying-ground at Hard Bargain, but its outline has been effaced and its surface ploughed under.

THE HOLLOW

The Hollow, or Sleepy Hollow, was so named by the present generation. James V. Brooke bought it shortly after the death of his son-in-law Charles E. F. Payne (A-VIII-25). It is a frame building, having two and a half stories and a basement, and a portico of Greek design covering the front door. It is on Waterloo Street, Warrenton, two blocks from the Court House, and in my mother's life-time was a very attractive home, well groomed in every sense. It is now in a state of dilapidation. No one of my family was born or died there except my grandfather James V. Brooke, who died there in 1898. My three sisters were married while living there. During the Civil War it was the home of Judge William H. Gaines. It was also the home of General Eppa Hunton, Mr. Alexander Hunter and his sisters, and Mrs. Jolliffe. Across the street is the handsome brick house built by Thaddeus Norris for his daughter Mary Elizabeth, who married Mr. Brooke; at the same time he built two other houses of the same design for two other daughters, both houses on Culpeper Street; one of these, now owned by Mrs. Belt, adjoined St. James Episcopal Church; the other adjoined the old Methodist Church next door to the Warren Green Hotel. At the Norris home on Waterloo Street James V. Brooke lived and his children were born. His wife and daughter Nannie and my father Charles E. F. Payne died there. It had four stories, spacious rooms, a wide front porch, and a large yard filled in my childhood days with fine-bearing apple and cherry trees in addition to the usual shrubs and flowers. The attached land occupied the whole square. The garden and orchard were filled with what now appears to me an amazing variety of fruits and vegetables—pears, apples, cherries, peaches, quinces, raspberries, grapes, currants, gooseberries, egg-plant, celery, asparagus, cauliflower, and all the more common varieties of vegetables. I do not recall that my father ever sprayed any his fruit trees, which bore abundant and excellent growth. After his death I used to peddle these varied products around town, transporting them in a two-wheeled cart drawn by a donkey named Peter, who, while leaving home, always proceeded at a very slow walk even under the heavy blows of a stick, but who invariably ran

uncontrollably when headed the other way, not infrequently upsetting the cart and spilling its contents and the driver as he dashed into the lane by the house.

My father gave this place the name Foxhall, but it did not stick. It was sold to Albert Fletcher. Before the social revolution marked by the advent of the automobile this neighborhood, off the principal streets out of the village, was a sweet and placid quarter whose tranquility was never disturbed except when once a month on Court Day wagons loaded with farm produce and accompanied by outriders came lumbering down over the rough and dusty roads from the "Free State" and Rappahannock county, drawn by horses with high arches of noisy bells fastened over their necks. These arches, or yokes, of bells were always decorated in red and were designed by their clangor to give warning to approaching teams on the narrow and tortuous mountain roads. When these wagons returned home in the evening, empty and the riders and drivers more or less hilarious, all going at full speed, it was well for children along Waterloo Street to keep under cover.

LAUREL GROVE

This farm lay between Bleak Hall and Church Point. Next to Church Point on the South came Haywood, then Blenheim, then Wakefield—the three last being Washington estates. Daniel Payne (A-VII-10) purchased Laurel Grove in 1818 from Alexander Morson, brother of Mrs. William Payne (A-VI-4), who bought it from Bushrod Washington of Mt. Vernon, who had it from Bushrod Washington of Zephyr. Daniel Payne's daughter Mrs. Wirt inherited it. According to Mr. H. R. Eubank, it was the home of the colonial pedagogue Henry Williams, who conducted here the best school of his day in this section, which was attended by George Washington 1743-7.

LOCUST HILL

White Oak Swamp, the first home of John Payne (A-VII-9) is a group of houses about half-way between Monroe and Mattox Creeks, and about a mile from each. It is also about one mile South of the birthplace of President James Monroe. All of this land is just West of Colonial Beach. In 1813 John Payne moved from White Oak Swamp to an old glebe, now called Locust Hill. For the definition of a glebe, see the paragraph on the Northern Neck in the Introduction. Locust Hill is three quarters of a mile North of Index (called Parker's Store on U.S. Geological Survey maps and for-

merly known as Johnsville), a cross-roads in K.G. Co. on the King's Highway a mile or more from the We. Co. line. The house is situated on a breezy hill-top from which a long stretch of the Potomac is visible to the East, contrasting strongly with the flat lands around White Oak Swamp. It is on the West side of the country road from Index to Pomona. The latter road runs into the stretch known as the Parson's Road, described by Bishop John Payne (A-VIII-5) in his family letter to Bishop Meade. This glebe was once the residence of Rev. Archibald Campbell, who died 1774. After the Revolution these glebes, being no longer administered by Vestries of the Church of England, were taken over by the Overseers of the Poor. John Payne (A-VII-9) bought it from Mrs. Mary (Monroe) Thomas for \$1000, at which time it contained 300 a. It was for long the home of the Dishman family. It is now owned by Mr. Augustine B. Broach. The brick foundations of the old house occupied by John Payne are faintly visible about 100 feet East of the present dwelling.

PAYNE'S POINT

1135589

Payne's Point and Church Point face each other across the mouth of Mattox Creek, the former on the North. John Payne (A-VI-2) bought it in 1803 and placed on it his son George until the latter's death. John Payne then left it in his will to George's son James Harvey Payne, by whom it was known as Point Pleasant. Geological Survey maps of today call it Payne's Point. It adjoined the estates of the Monroe family on the North. During the first year of the Civil War it was sacked by Union troops, who left it an utter wreck and carried off a valuable law library and the family Bible. In recent years it was occupied as a hunting-lodge by a Washington gun-club.

RED HOUSE

I am under the impression that Red House (now called Cedar Hill) stands on the grant of 298 a. to John Payne (A-I-1) in 1662, and described as beginning one mile from Rappahannock River on West side of Pepetick Creek adjacent to Thomas Hawkins, granted in 1657 to Thomas Wright. The earliest grant to John Payne in this vicinity was in 1653 on the lower side of Pepetick Creek, on a part of which John Payne lived in 1655. This earlier home I have been unable to locate. Cedar Hill is four miles by road from Oak Grove, We. Co., and is now owned by Mr. Harry W. Coates. It stands on the watershed between the Potomac and Rappahannock Rivers; the water falling on the front roof of an out-building finds its way to the

Rappahannock, while that falling on the rear roof reaches the Potomac. In an airline Cedar Hill is two miles N.E. of Leedstown. It is 350 yards in rear of Bunker Hill, the old Taylor home; and 900 yards East of Twiford, the old Hungerford home. I have no information as to the date of erection of Red House, nor who first lived there, but it is probable that John Payne's son Richard was the first occupant, and it is certain that the latter's grandson John Payne and his wife Jane Monroe lived there. There is no doubt that the elder John Payne and his immediate family were buried there, as indicated by the inscription on the oldest gravestone. The first house may have received its name from the fact that it was made of brick; it is highly improbable that it was a frame house painted red, as paint was a scarce commodity in those days and the practice of leaving houses unpainted was in general use. Many of the oldest houses in New England today have not suffered from the lack of paint. The dwelling burned down during the residence of the Mastins, the last Payne occupants. They changed the name to Cedar Hill. The present frame residence was built on the original site. Dr. and Mrs. William Wirt, the last Payne owners, sold the farm in 1860, reserving the grave-yard about 100 yards South of the dwelling, and the right-of-way thereto.

On 11 May 1935, in the presence of about 150 members of the family, a concrete wall around the 15 remaining gravestones was dedicated. This wall was built from the contributions of 118 descendants of the original Payne owner of this estate. In addition, there are several ancient unmarked graves in the unwallled portion of this reservation, where doubtless lie the remains of all those early members of the family who resided in the neighborhood. It was not until 1753 that any member of this Payne colony bought land out of sight of Red House, and even that was only four miles distant. The original burying-ground was 80 feet by 130 feet. The present wall occupies the exact N.W. corner of the original ground, the major axis of which ran about North and South. The names of those whose grave-stones are now in place in this burying-ground are—Dr. William Wirt, his wife Bettie Selena Wirt (A-VIII-11), and their children Willie and Catherine Randall Wirt; Daniel Payne (A-VII-10) and his wife Selina Coates Payne; John Payne (A-VII-9) and his wife Frances P. Payne; John Payne (A-VI-2); Dr. Thomas R. Ditty, his wife Eliza A. Ditty (A-VIII-2), and their daughter Sarah Payne Ditty; James H. Payne (A-VIII-1); Mrs. Elizabeth N. Payne (wife of A-VIII-3); and Daniel Payne (A-V-5). In the Northwest corner of the enclosure is the grave of

Dr. William Wirt's son Daniel P. M. Wirt, marked at present with a wooden cross only.

WIRTLAND

This was the residence of Dr. William Wirt and his wife Betty Payne (A-VIII-11), who began the building of it several years before the Civil War. It was named after his home in Baltimore, where he lived following his graduation in medicine and which has been torn down. With the idea of escaping the mosquitoes in the Potomac Flats, in which Bleak Hall stood, Dr. Wirt bought from Charles Jett land "in the forest of Westmoreland county" and on the watershed between the two rivers, and there built the new Wirtland, which was seven years under construction, owing principally to the interruption of the Civil War. During its construction the Wirts lived in various nearby homes—the Rectory, Audley, Mt. Rose, Cedar Hill, etc. Though not completed according to original plans, Wirtland is described in Mr. Eubank's "Guidebook of the Northern Neck" as "a handsome brick dwelling, set among terraced grounds, adorned by handsome trees." I visited Wirtland and was surprised and delighted by the artistic design of the details of architecture, seen in the beautiful moulded plaster patterns in cornices and ceilings, in the balustrades, doors, windows, hall-ways, etc. As I entered the building my eyes were greeted by the statue of a cupid or satyr occupying the centre of a sort of vestibule formed by a transverse corridor down the hall-way. Mr. William Dabney Wirt and his family resided at Wirtland when I was there. Their niece Mrs. Nalle and her husband were the last occupants of Wirtland.

WOODLAWN

After having been told that here Richard H. F. Payne (D-VII-21) dispensed outstanding hospitality, I was not prepared for the depression caused by observing Woodlawn's dismal aspect. There is nothing so pathetic as an old house falling into isolation and decay. Woodlawn is 100 years old. It is the familiar type of frame house, two stories with five windows upstairs in front, and a small portico over the door beneath the middle window. The rear slope of its gable roof is carried back to accommodate additional rooms opening on a back porch. A small office stands close by its right side. Woodlawn is situated in Nb. Co. on Wicomico River near Brown's Store, about half-way between Heathsville and Wicomico church. After the Civil War Mr. Payne sold it to Mr. Bowker of Maine.

AUTHORITIES CONSULTED

It was inevitable in the preparation of this book that publications and letters and conversations of every description were relied on as authority for the statements herein contained; and it follows, as a corrolary, that the account is no more accurate than its vouchers; adding, of course, that obvious errors have been eliminated and an attempt made to check all vital statistics. While I do not claim that every pertinent source of information has been exhausted, assurance is given that I have drained all those that I ever heard of. Realizing that there still remain many unavoidable errors and omissions in the book, there have been inserted in the back a number of blank pages on which such defects may be recorded by my readers. Following is only a partial list of references used:—

The Court records of about 58 Virginia counties.

Parish Registers and Vestry Books.

The Court records of other States, mainly Kentucky.

Virginia Statutes.

The Calendar of State Papers.

Land Office records.

The records of Revolutionary soldiers.

Virginia Historical Magazine.

William & Mary Quarterly.

Tyler's Quarterly.

Congressional and State Libraries.

The History of Kentucky (Collins), and (Perrin, Battle and Kniffin).

General History of Virginia (Capt. John Smith).

Bulletins, Fauquier Historical Society.

Lodge of Washington (Brockett).

Life of Washington (Weems).

Eminent and Representative Men of Virginia (Spofford).

Colonial Families of The Southern States (Hardy).

Fauquier during the Proprietorship (Groome).

The Paynes of Suffolk (Howard).

Virginia Genealogies (Hayden).

Old Churches and Families of Virginia (Meade).

Valentine Papers.

Colonial Families of the United States (MacKenzie).

Early Virginia Immigrants (Greer).

Register of Kentucky Historical Society.

Genesis of the United States (Brown).
 Paine Genealogy (H. D. Paine).
 Emigrants to America (Hotten).
 Slaughter's "St. Mark's Parish".
 Virginia Census records, State and County.
 American Ancestry (Munsell).
 Americans of Gentle Birth (Pittman & Walker).
 Some Old Colonial Families of Virginia (Polk).
 Virginia Wills & Administrations (Torrence).
 Virginia Marriage Bonds (Nottingham).
 Payne family Bibles, private histories, and charts.
 Newspapers accounts and obituaries.
 The letters of several hundred correspondents covering a period of
 16 years.
 Grave-stone inscriptions.
 The statements of several elder members of the family, gleaned
 during personal visits.

The foregoing list does not cover all the ground examined in the formation of this family record, but it will serve to indicate the extent of the field of inquiry. Acknowledgment is here made of the incalculably valuable help and encouragement given by a small but enthusiastic group of cousins, principally women, who have submitted with great patience to my oft-repeated, hammering calls for more accuracy and more detail.

NOTATION, SYMBOLS, AND ABBREVIATIONS

Each of certain branches of our family was associated for many generations with a particular county, or part of the county, and did not regard itself as recognizably related to the others. Insurmountable traffic barriers separated these branches, and the children of one group grew up as strangers to the children of another. To assist the reader in the identification of any individual and to simplify the system of numbering individuals, these branches have been arranged in four Sections.

Section A includes the immigrant ancestor and the branch identified with Culpeper County, King George County, and Warrenton, Fauquier County.

Section B includes the branch that flourished in Fairfax County in the latter half of the 18th century and then moved to Kentucky.

Section C includes the branch identified with the upper part of Fauquier County, around Orlean, and with Orange and Bath Counties.

Section D includes the branch which for a century was prominent in Lancaster and Northumberland Counties and had an off-shoot in Warrenton. See the double-page Diagram facing page xii.

In each Section individuals are segregated by generation; generations are numbered in Roman notation, beginning with the immigrant ancestor. In each generation these individuals are given a number in Arabic notation. Thus Richard (A-V-3) is the third person listed in the fifth generation in Section A. His name is there followed by the symbol (s. 5), which means that he is the son of number five in the preceding (or fourth) generation, who was John. John's number is, therefore, (A-IV-5). To find Richard's nephews and nieces, it is obvious that they will appear in the sixth generation. In referring to persons in the same Section, the capital letter has generally been omitted in order to save space; and, for the same reason, persons in the same generation as the individual under discussion have generally been designated by their serial number only. The Roman numeral has also occasionally been omitted where the context shows the genealogical relation between the parties.

SYMBOLS AND ABBREVIATIONS

- @ — about
- < — before, or by
- > — after
- # — pounds of tobacco
- b. — born
- B. — baptized
- d. — died, or daughter of
- d.y. — died young
- d.i. — died in infancy
- d.s.p. — died without issue
- E.S. — East side
- F.H.S. — Bulletin, Fauquier Historical Society
- H. — Hayden's "Virginia Genealogies"
- h. — husband
- K.H.S. — Register of Kentucky Historical Society
- M.P.R. — Middlesex County Parish Register
- M.B. — marriage bond
- m. — married
- m(I) — married first, or first marriage
- m(II) — married second, or second marriage
- n.m. — never married
- N.S. — North side
- S.S. — South side
- N.S.R.R. — North side of Rappahannock River
- P.A. — Power of attorney
- Par. — Parish
- P.F. — Payne Family History (Knickerbocker Press, N.Y., 1900)
- s. — son of
- S.S.R.R. — South side of Rappahannock River
- T.L.J. — Tom L. Johnson's Family History
- V.M. — Virginia Magazine of History and Biography
- W.M. — William & Mary Quarterly
- W.S. — West side
- w. — wife
- will 29 Dec 1724 (21 Sept 1725) — the first date is that on which the will was written or signed; the second date is that on which it was probated or recorded in Court.

COUNTIES & TOWNS

Accomac	Ac	Isle of Wight	IW
Albemarle	Al	James City	JC
Alleghany	Ag	Jefferson	Je
Alexandria	Ax	King & Queen	KQ
Amelia	Ae	King George	KG
Amherst	Am	King William	KW
Appomattox	Ap	Lancaster	Lc
Augusta	Au	Loudoun	Ld
Bath	Ba	Louisa	Li
Bedford	Be	Lunenburg	Lu
Botetourt	Bo	Madison	Ma
Brunswick	Br	Mathews	Mt
Buckingham	Bu	Mecklenburg	Me
Campbell	Cm	Middlesex	Mi
Caroline	Ca	Montgomery	Mg
Carroll	Cr	Monroe	Mr
Charles City	CC	Nansemond	Na
Chesterfield	Cf	Nelson	Ne
Charlotte	Ch	New Kent	NK
Clarke	Cl	Northampton	Np
Culpeper	Cu	Northumberland	Nb
Cumberland	Cb	Nottoway	No
Craig	Cg	Norfolk	Nf
Elizabeth City	EC	Orange	Or
Essex	Es	Page	Pg
Fairfax	Fx	Patrick	Pa
Fauquier	Fq	Pittsylvania	Pi
Fluvanna	Fl	Powhatan	Po
Franklin	Fn	Prince Edward	PE
Frederick	Fd	Prince George	PG
Fredericksburg	Fb	Princess Anne	PA
Giles	Gi	Prince William	PW
Gloucester	Gl	Pulaski	Pu
Goochland	Go	Rappahannock, old	Ra
Greene	Gr	Rappahannock, new	Rp
Greenbriar	Gb	Richmond	Ri
Grayson	Gn	Roanoke	Rn
Hanover	Hv	Rockbridge	Rb
Henrico	Hc	Rockingham	Ro
Henry	Hy	Scott	Sc
Halifax	Hx	Shenandoah	Sh

Southampton So
Spotsylvania Sp
Stafford St
Surry Sy
Sussex Sx
Upper Norfolk UN

Warren Wa
Westmoreland We
Warrasquioake Wq
Warwick Wk
York Yo

SECTION A

As pointed out in the Introduction under the heading Notation, Symbols, and Abbreviations, this SECTION includes the so-called immigrant ancestor John Payne, and the groups based on Leedstown, Westmoreland County; Warrenton, Fauquier County; and "Bleak Hill", Culpeper County. One of these Westmoreland families went to Washington County, Kentucky, early in the 19th century. Members of the Culpeper group migrated to Mississippi and Alabama. The Warrenton group remained intact for four generations. A few representatives of the Westmoreland group now reside in King George County.

Of this SECTION were Capt. William Payne of "Clifton" ("Captain Pepper"), Dr. John James Woodville Payne of Scottsboro, Ala.; Rev. John Payne, Bishop of Liberia; General William H. Payne of Warrenton; etc.

GENERATION I

1. JOHN, b. @ 1615 in England; m. Margaret ———; d. < 1690 in Ra. Co.; buried at "Red House" (Cedar Hill), now in We. Co.; his grave is not marked, but a bronze tablet indicates the approximate location thereof. The earliest extant, well identified record of him is dated 1653 in Lc. Co., when he bought from Francis Hobbes 940 a. on Pepetick Creek, on N.S.R.R. in that region of Lc. Co. then known as Rappahannock, and which in 1656 was organized as Rappahannock County. He did not occupy this land until some years later. Pepetick Cr. (called Pedee and Perpertocks on current U.S. Geological Survey maps) is to-day in Westmoreland, and flows into the Rappahannock River about two and a half miles below Leedstown. Court records indicate that in 1653 Mr. John Payne lived on Payne's Creek in Lc. Co., on W.S. of Corrotoman River near what is now called Ottoman, which till recently was known as Payne's Shop. Francis Hobbes was of Isle of Wight Co., for which he was Burgess in 1654. The large group of Isle of Wight personal names of this period—such as Upton, Underwood, Lawson, Thatcher, Williamson, Jennings, Travers, Vivian, Thompson, etc.,—which are found later along the Rappahannock River, points

to an extensive migration in this direction, and leads to the suggestion of the origin of our family at some neighboring point along the James River.

It has been impossible to determine the maiden name of John Payne's wife Margaret, and there is nothing of unquestionable value on which to hazard a guess. See notes on JENNINGS. She first appears in the records in 1652, when land was granted for her importation; and last in 1674, when she unites with her husband in a deed. In 1655 her husband was granted land for her importation. She was possibly his second wife.

John Payne was a ship owner, as evidenced by the fact that in 1653 the Lc. Co. Court paid him for provisioning and transporting Burgesses from Lancaster to James Town. At this date Mr. John Payne was charged with five tithables. In 1654 Mr. John Payne was ordered by the Court to appraise the contents of Mr. Raleigh Travers's tobacco warehouse. In the same year the records show that he made a trip to England; upon his return in 1655 he moved to and occupied his plantation on Pepetick Creek, then in Lc. Co., near what is now Leedstown. This town was not founded, however, until 1742, the locality being first known as Rapphannock, and later as Bray's. There was doubtless a ferry there in early days, as the Ra. Co. Court met first on one side of the river, and then on the other; the county straddled the river. Pepetick Cr. rises near the water-shed between the Potomac and the Rappahannock, forms a mill-pond on the edge of the up-land, and then descends to the bottom-land South of Leedstown. In 1655 and 1656 Mr. John Payne was appointed collector of tithes for Lc. Co., at which time he was charged with seven tithables. Tithables were persons subject to tax in the name of the head of their household, or their owner, or master. Quoting one definition, they were "all male persons of the age of 16 and upwards, and all negro, mulatto, and Indian women of the same age (16) not being free". This definition varied slightly according to the period. In 1656 the Lc. Co. Court ordered Mr. John Payne to make for the county one pair of stocks and a whipping-post, for the wooden-work whereof he was to receive 400 #, the iron-work being otherwise provided. In the same year Ra. Co. was organized; possibly these implements were for the new county. From this time onward records relating to John Payne are found in Ra. Co.

The old family grave-yard, where John Payne was undoubtedly buried, is still in use, being, until recently, surrounded by the re-

mains of a rapidly disappearing mound, and overgrown with a dense tangle of brush, weeds, honeysuckle, and periwinkle. A description of its restoration is given in the chapter on Homes. Bishop Payne (VIII-5) in his letter to Bishop Meade, appearing in the latter's "Old Churches and Families of Virginia", calls this old home "Red House", and says "it was immediately in rear of Bunker Hill (Henry Taylor's place) and three miles from Leedstown". The original house has long since disappeared. The present owner of the estate is Mr. Harry W. Coates. It has been known for many years as "Cedar Hill".

In 1658 Mr. John Payne and Mr. John Catlett witnessed the nuncupative will of Richard Lawson, brother of Epaphroditus Lawson whose daughter Elizabeth married Robert Payne of Ra. Co. See notes on LAWSON. On 7 Feb 1659/60, in connection with his bill for transporting by boat 1500 lbs. of pork to James Town, John Payne made an affidavit to that effect, his age being recorded as "44 years or thereabouts". This meat had been delivered the preceding December on the order of Henry Corbin for the use of Capt. John Whittey, doubtless for a trans-Atlantic voyage. It is on the grounds of this certificate that John Payne's birth is placed as about 1615. This statement of his age is not necessarily precisely accurate, though it is probably fairly approximate. As suggested by the phraseology of the certificate, his age was doubtless estimated and filled in by the Clerk of the Court without questioning the affiant on this point, as appears to have been the practice where witnesses were known to the Clerk, and where there was no doubt as to their majority. Court records indicate that John Payne continued to live at "Red House" until his death, which is assumed to have occurred in the winter of 1689-90. There are records in Ri. Co. stating that he left a will. The will book covering this period has been lost, so that the only suggestive evidence of the date of his death is found in the records of Mi. Co., where on 7 Apl 1690 a deed by Henry Thacker, who married John Payne's grand-daughter, refers to John Payne as "late of Rappahannock County, deceased". Miscellaneous documents as late as 1689 in which he is mentioned imply that he was still living in that year. An examination of 103 separate wills, deeds, etc., referring to him in the counties of Lancaster, Rappahannock, Middlesex and Westmoreland, and covering the period 1649-1690, clearly reveal that he was usually referred to as Mr. John Payne, and that he was a planter, carpenter, and boat owner. It does not appear that he was a ship-master, but that he owned sail-boats of consider-

able tonnage, which he operated at a profit, and which the Court occasionally employed. It is not improbable that he built boats of lighter draft.

Were there no other indications of his social standing, the exceptional title of Mister, which in the majority of these references precedes his name, may be taken as denoting that he belonged to the gentry class. Mrs. Mary Newton Stanard, in her valuable work entitled "Colonial Virginia: Its People and Customs", says on this point—"the term 'gentleman' was a comprehensive one at that time and was applied to men of widely varying social rank", and that "it will not do to lay too much stress on the social meaning of the term 'mister', but its use always noted a person of respectability". I am inclined to believe that these observations apply with much more force to conditions in the 18th century than to those in the earlier colonial days of Virginia when the line between gentry and yeomen was quite sharply drawn, and that at least during the Stuart dynasty these terms connoted social gentility rather than mere respectability. Social inequality has always existed among the constituents of any one caste of society as the result of accidents independent of breeding. The significance of these terms in conjunction with a man's name depends also on the instrument, the connection, and the relative frequency with which they appear in his case as compared with the names of other and associated men. It was found that John Payne was frequently referred to as Mr. when a number of other and correlated names were not so indexed. These comments are important to us, his descendants, at this remote date and in the absence of documentary evidence, in our efforts to reconstruct and evaluate the parts that our ancestors played in the life of their day. In 1665 Mr. John Payne was one of the Vestrymen of Sittingbourne Parish, Ra. Co., of which Mr. Francis Doughty was Rector, and which was probably named after a town in Kent, England.

No adequate appreciation of the conditions of these early days is possible without an understanding of the high esteem in which the trades and guilds were then held. Our historical magazines contain abundant material on this subject, concerning which there is much misapprehension by those who take only a casual glance into the records of our colonial life. In W. M., Vol. IV, a writer says—"I have found that many of the old leading Virginians apprenticed their sons to some tradesman. The carpenter's trade was especially honorable. No family was more honored or more influential than the Cary family, yet both the father and the grand-father of Col.

Archibald Cary called themselves 'carpenters' as well as 'gentlemen' ". Again in Vol. XV—"The settlers were of the commercial class and in this respect were truly representative of the English cities from which they came. In those days sea-faring men were above the ordinary in general information, and many of them founded families of influence in America. Thus John Washington was mate of a ship, and Andrew Monroe was a sea captain. William Hardwick and Isaac Allerton were tailors; Joseph Hardwick was a serge maker from Westbury; Thomas Storke was a merchant in London; Thomas Sturman, a cooper; John Hallowses and Francis Gray, carpenters. In England at this time the trades were in high repute. The younger sons of the English gentry resorted to the cities and became tailors, grocers, coopers, weavers, etc. These merchants, while not calling themselves 'gentlemen', still clung to their coats-of-arms which descended from their gentlemanly ancestors. The possession of land restored the old title of 'gentleman', and land was easy to get in Virginia." However little difference it may make to some of us whether our ancestor was a blacksmith or a Burgess, one should know the truth of history. Actually, Mr. Henry Cary, carpenter, who built the Capitol at Williamsburg 1701-5, was not a day-laborer, but the overseer of construction, the general contractor, the Stone & Webster of his day. Such was Mr. John Payne when he was not supervising the cultivation of his plantations, operating his sloops, or attending to the affairs of the Parish Vestry. As an illustration of the early contractual terms for apprentices, a case is taken at random from the records of Caroline Co., in which Joseph Rogers with the consent of the Court apprenticed himself to John Montague, who was "to learn him the art and mystery of a carpenter, and to allow him meat, drink, washing, lodging, and apparel fitting for an apprentice; and the said Montague agrees to give his said apprentice at the expiration of his time a good suit of clothes".

Mr. John Payne owned large quantities of land at various times and places during the period of the above-mentioned 103 records, including 1500 a. at Occoquan in what is now Prince William; 1485 a. on Golden Vale Cr. in what is now Caroline, called "Hazelwood" and once the home of John Taylor, Mr. Jefferson's chief lieutenant; and considerable land in the vicinity of what is now Leedstown and Pope's Cr., in addition to his holdings in Lancaster and his seated property on Pepetick Cr. Before his death he apparently disposed of all this land except that which lay on Pepetick Cr. The records of the Land Office in the Capitol at Richmond show

that, between 1653 and 1666, nine patents aggregating over 5116 a. were issued to him, of which 1356 a. were allotted for importing 28 persons into the colony. Of this total amount granted, 3443 a. bordered on Pepetick Cr. and its branches. The laws relating to the granting of land for the importation of persons is well explained in V. M., Vol. I, as follows—"Whoever paid the charges for transporting a person to the Colony, whether his own servant or a member of his family, or any one else, was entitled to 50 a. of land, and this was the usual means of obtaining a patent. This 'head-right', as it was called, continued the principal basis of title to patent until the early part of the 18th century, when the right to purchase public land with money was established. Throughout the colonial period, however, the head-right remained in force." Too much historical importance should not be attached to the significance of Court references to head-rights. In attempting to interpret their meaning, the writer drew upon the valuable store of knowledge of the late Mr. William G. Stanard, who wrote that "it is very difficult to ascertain anything about a head-right, except that he came not later than the date of the patent. Masters of ships had a fraudulent custom of selling rights for their passengers, even when the same people had taken up land in their own right. Later in the 17th century, clerks of the Secretary's office made a business of dealing in head-rights. I have never found head-rights of much use genealogically, unless there was some other evidence as to the man. Some of these head-rights are great puzzles. For instance, about 1670 Giles Brent had a patent of land in Stafford (I think), and among his head-rights were Christopher and Ralph Wormley, the emigrants, men of importance that had lived and died in York County long before. It would look like Brent had bought a number of rights from some one, and that some or all of these had been used long before and their use forgotten". It is unquestionably an error to conclude, without further evidence, that the imported person migrated to or resided in the county in which the bounty land was granted. The importation was into the colony, and not necessarily into the county where the patented land lay.

Those from whom John Payne collected tithes in Lancaster, and others with whom he associated in a way suggesting that they were in a general sense his neighbors, were Major John Carter, Rowland Lawson, Thomas Brice, Thomas Powell, William White, the Grymes family, William Newsam, John Merriman, Richard Merriman, Raleigh Travers, Elias Edmonds, William Clapham, John Jones, etc

Some names found in similar association with him after his removal to Rappahannock are Major John Weir, Thomas Erwin, John Jennings, Capt. Henry Fleet, Thomas Hawkins, Thomas Wright, David Warren, Thomas Lucas, William Lane, Alexander Fleming, Silvester Thatcher, John Ayres, John Barrow, etc.

The foregoing records establish the fact that Mr. John Payne was a man of varied activities, of considerable means and influence in his county, and of high social standing. As has been shown, he was appointed to several offices of trust and responsibility, and in the 103 Court records referring to him there is not one suit against him. Of the very few suits in which he was the plaintiff, the first is interesting: in 1652 while living in Lancaster he brought suit against Christopher Ripham whose wife had used abusive language respecting Mrs. Payne. Mrs. Martha Brice, wife of Mr. Thomas Brice, and Mary Arundell were witnesses. Ripham was fined and his wife was required to make public apology to the Court.

As suggested by the comparatively late date of the Court records relating to his two younger sons, it is not improbable that he was married twice, and that Margaret was his second wife. John Payne had the following children—Richard (1), John (2), William (3), and George (4). It is believed that he had also one or more daughters; but since his will cannot be found, although it is recorded that he made one, it is practically impossible to identify any such daughters. Should there have been any daughters who married, they would appear in the records under alien names. This observation applies to the daughters of all early families where the wills are missing, and doubtless many female branches of these families are consequently overlooked. Furthermore, the early birth of Richard's children as compared with period of the birth of George's children, suggests that these two sons might have been born of different mothers, although the conditions do not compel such an assumption.

There is an interesting original document on file in a steel cabinet at Tappahannock which reads as follows:—"19 May 1686 Deposition of John King, aged 20, being with Daniel Malle when he was sick on his death bed heard the said Daniel Malle give and dispose to Richard Paine's children one cow and heifer, and another cow to John Paine, junior, and one heifer to George Paine, and also two hogsheads of tobacco to William Paine, and one hogshead of tobacco to John Paine, senior, and a flock bed and furniture to William Paine; one pair of worsted stockings, one pair of French falls to John Sanders; one piece of dimity, one piece of serge, to be equally

divided between William Paine and Richard Paine; one steer aged two years old to be left to them that take most pains about his burial." Richard Bennett, aged 24, made identically the same deposition.

LAWSON

Epaphroditus Lawson is said to have been the son of John Lawson and w. Sarah Rowland of Yorkshire, England. His brothers Rowland, Richard, and William left their traces in the early records of Virginia. Epaphroditus had grants of land in I.W., Na., Upper Nf., Ra., Lc., etc. counties, beginning 1635. He was Justice in Nansemond 1646. He lived for over ten years on Nansemond River and moved to Lc. Co. 1650. He m. Elizabeth Madestard, sister of Mr. Thomas Madestard of Lc. Co. Epaphroditus d. 1652 in Lc. Co., leaving a will. In the same year his widow m(II) William Clapham, Jr., who d. 1660 in Lc. Co., leaving a will. Elizabeth then m(III) Alexander Fleming 1661; she d. < 1666. Captain Alexander Fleming then m. Joyce ——— @ 1668; he d. 1668 and Joyce m(II) Lawrence Washington, brother of Colonel John Washington of We. Co. Very shortly after the death of Lawrence Washington in 1677 Joyce m(III) Mr. James Yates. Epaphroditus Lawson had only one child, Elizabeth, b. 1652. In his will written 31 Mch 1652 he refers to her as his unborn child to whom he leaves his entire estate. She had a half-brother William Clapham, b. 1653. She m. Robert Payne 1666. Her half-brother William Clapham m. Mary Thatcher. Rowland Lawson's wife was Lettice. He was Justice in Lc. Co. 1652. He d. in that county 1661, leaving a will naming children Rowland, Elizabeth, John, Henry, and Letitia. Richard Lawson's wife was Elizabeth. A York Co. record gives his birth in 1618. He d. 1658 in Ra. Co., leaving a nuncupative will witnessed by Mr. John Catlett and Mr. John Payne (I). His widow m(II) Thomas Page 1659. It has been stated that Epaphroditus Lawson had a sister Lettice who m. Colonel John Payne; this cannot be verified by Court records. For an important work on the early Lawson family in Virginia see W.M. 13-242.

CLAPHAM

1636 William Clapham, Sr., witnessed the will of Edward Duvall of Warrasquoake. 1657 he received a grant of land on Corrotoman Creek, Lc. Co., where he d. 1675. His wife was Jane. His son William Clapham, Jr., m. 1652 Elizabeth Lawson (nee Madestard),

widow of Epaphroditus Lawson, and mother of an infant dau. Elizabeth. In the same year he was appointed Church Warden for Lc. Co. Par. on N.S.R.R. He left a will dated 1659 (1660). His widow m(III) Captain Alexander Fleming; she d. < 1666. William Clapham, Jr., had a son William Clapham, b. 1653, who lived in Ri. Co. and m. Mary Thatcher, dau. of Silvester Thatcher; she m(II) Thomas Richardson < 1696. The will of Thomas Richardson of Sittingbourne Par., Ri. Co., 1717 (1719) names son Clapham Richardson. 1684 William Clapham, the third, was appointed guardian of his nephew Robert Payne, son of his half-sister Elizabeth (Lawson) Payne. The last named William Clapham had a dau. Mary who m. James Woffendall, and a dau. Elizabeth who m. George Green.

FLEMING

Alexander Fleming m(I) 1656-9 Ursula, widow of John Brown of Ac. Co. He m(II) 1661 Elizabeth Lawson (née Madestard), widow of Epaphroditus Lawson; she d. 1666. Alexander Fleming m(III) Joyce ——— @ 1668; he d. 1668 leaving a will which cannot be found. Joyce m(II) Lawrence Washington; she m(III) Mr. James Yates < 1677. Alexander Fleming and his second wife had two daus., Alexia who m. Thomas Pace, and Elizabeth who m. Rowland Thornton. Alexia Pace d.s.p. < 1683. Rowland Thornton d. 1701; his widow m(II) @ 1703 John Jones of Ri. Co. It is probable that Captain Alexander Fleming had other children. His step-dau. Ursula m. < 1664 Thomas Brown of Ac. Co. Captain Fleming was Justice of Ra. Co. 1664. He owned large tracts of land on both sides of the Rappahannock River. He was god-father of Robert Payne, Jr., mentioned in the Introduction. The name Madestard occurs frequently in the Court records of Ra. and Lc. and Nb. counties, where it is consistently spelled as here written. In deference to the apparently more accurate information of the author of the "Notes on Immigrant Lawsons of Tidewater", appearing in W. M. of October 1933, who writes that "Thomas Medestard's sturdy signature is on several photostats" in her collection, it is conceded that the County Clerks or amanuenses wrote it incorrectly.

GENERATION II

1. RICHARD (s. 1) There is a private note of unknown origin to the effect that he was b. 12 May 1633 at "Round Towers", Nb. Co. Hayden also says that he was of Nb. Co., b. 1633. In Munsell's "American Ancestry", p. 71, Vol. VII, it is stated that he was of Nb. Co., b. 1633 at "Round Tower". But in none of these three cases just quoted is any authority or source of information named. The only acceptable authority that could be offered for such a statement would be a Bible, Parish, or Court record; and none of these has ever been produced or referred to. Nor is there any light thrown on the location of "Round Towers" by public or private records, nor on the source from which the name was derived. It is extremely doubtful that as early as 1633 there were any English settlements in the Indian district of Chickacoan, from which Northumberland was created a county in 1648. The Middlesex Parish Register records that on 24 Feb 1650 Richard Perrott was born, "being the first man child that was got and borne in Rappahannock River of English parents". All these considerations lead one inevitably to challenge the authenticity of these reports concerning Richard Payne's birth. That John Payne did have a son Richard is evidenced by the deed by John Payne to his son Richard in 1655 of a heifer named Coll, recorded in Lc. Co.; and by the deed by Richard Payne to George Payne (4) in 1696 of 60 a. on the N.S. of Peperick Cr. given by John Payne to his son Richard, recorded in Ri. Co. Barring these two deeds, there is a complete absence of Court records relating to Richard.

He is accepted as the ancestor of Branch A of the family merely because tradition has it that way; because all Court records tend to confirm the tradition; and because there are no records suggesting some one else as the ancestor in question. It is believed that he was born later than 1633, since his father was born @ 1615. There is nothing in the surviving records of Ri. Co. to indicate whom he married or when he died; the first will book of that county (1692-1699) is missing.

He left 2 sons—William (1), and John (2), and possibly other children whom it has been impossible to identify. He was undoubtedly buried at "Red House"; his grave is not marked.

2. JOHN (s. 1) m. Anne Walker 1668; d. late in 1669 in Ra. Co.

So far as is known, he left no will, nor are there any records of deeds to or from him. His wife was the daughter of Colonel John Walker. The earliest record relating to John Payne was filed 10 Nov 1655, noting a gift by his father to the latter's sons Richard and John, Jr. of two heifers named Coll and Stiwelín respectively. The first heifer was marked with three slits on the right ear and a crop and half-moon on the left ear; the second was similarly marked, with an added slit in the crop.

1659 John Payne, Jr., John Walker, and John Prosser witnessed a deed by John Payne, Sr. and wife Margaret of land on N.E. branch of Pepetick Cr. Margaret gave her power of attorney to her "beloved friend John Jennings".

1662 John Payne, Jr., witnessed another deed, by the same parties, of land on E. branch of Pepetick Cr. Margaret gave her power of attorney to her "well beloved friend Mr. Alexander Fleming". 1666 this land was bought back by John Payne, Sr., his son John, Jr. being again a witness.

22 Feb 1665 Col. John Walker of Ra. Co. wrote the body of his will, naming his wife Sarah, and his daughters Anne, Frances, Jane, Elizabeth, Sarah, and Hester—all single. To his daughter Anne Walker he gave furniture and cattle. 6 July 1668 he wrote a codicil revoking this bequest to his daughter Anne, now under sixteen and the wife of John Payne, and giving her a share of his land in Gloucester Co., which was to be sold and divided among four of his daughters. His will was probated 3 Feb 1668/9. 28 Jan'y 1668/9 his widow, Mrs. Sarah Walker, wrote a deed giving six slaves to "Colonel John Walker's six daughters, Anne Payne, Frances Walker, Jane Walker, Elizabeth Walker, Sarah Walker, and Esther Walker"; to Anne Payne, a filley, and a mare to each of her five sisters; to Frances Walker, five cows when she marries; similar gifts to four other daughters; to Anne Payne, Frances Walker, Jane Walker and Elizabeth Walker, the plate that was their father's; to son Henry, silver and household effects when he comes of age; and to daughter Mary Burden, silver and household effects. This deed was recorded (29 Dec 1679). Col. John Walker was Burgess for Warwick Co. 1644, 1646, and 1649. He moved to Gloucester, and in 1656 was Lieut. Colonel and Member of the Council. He m(II) Sarah, widow of Col. Henry Fleet by 1661. She m(III) Col. John Stone of Ra. Co., probably after she wrote the deed quoted above.

23 Mch 1670 John Payne, Sr. of Ra. and wife Margaret made a deed to their daughter-in-law Anne Payne, widow of their son John, of the land whereon she was living, the genealogical importance of

which deed justifies quoting some of its details. The conditions of the gift were as follows: "to occupy, possess, and enjoy the aforesaid dividend during the minority of the child or children now in her wombe lawfully begotten by the said John Payne, son of grantor, but when the said child or children shall come to full maturity of age, she then to assigne all her right, title and interest in ye premises aforesaid to the said child's or children's use and forever, and in case the said child or children dye during his or her or their minority then the said Anne to enjoy the same premises during her natural life, and afterward to the surviving Payne; in consideration whereof I, John Payne, Sr. agree with the said Anne Payne and the heirs of the said Anne Payne begotten by the said John Payne, Jr. and with the survivors of them to warrant the said dividend etc." The child herein referred to was born 1670 and named Elizabeth (3), and became the wife of Henry Thacker. She was without doubt the only child of John Payne, Jr. Consider, first, the precocity of her mother's marriage. By 6 July 1668 she had already wedded and was still under sixteen years of age. By 23 Mch 1670 she was a widow, probably not eighteen years old. Furthermore, had there been other children when her father-in-law gave her the land she lived on, this deed would certainly have made some provision for or reference to them; to assume the existence of other children is to conclude that their grandfather disinherited them. This land lay on Pepetick Cr. adjacent to a tract called "Ireland", and—as subsequent deeds show—contained 464 a., which were in time divided equally among John Payne, Jr.'s four grand-daughters. Anne Payne m(11) John Daingerfield during 1670. She died by 1685, and he m(11) Margaret, the widow of Daniel Gaines. John Daingerfield's will was recorded 1720 in Es. Co.; he is said to have been born in 1631. John and Anne Daingerfield lived near Tappahannock in Es. Co., where are to be found records of their administration of the estate of John Payne, Jr.

John Payne had 1 child—Elizabeth (3).

WALKER

Col. John Walker d. in the winter of 1668-9, leaving a will now recorded in Ri. Co. His daus. Anne, Frances, Jane, and Elizabeth were by a former marriage; his daus. Sarah and Hester (Esther) were by his second marriage to Mrs. Sarah Fleet, who had two children by Col. Henry Fleet, namely, Henry and Mary Fleet. Colonel Fleet lived in Lc. Co. on the East side of Corrotoman River,

a neighbor of Rowland Lawson, William Clapham, Sr. and Jr., Major John Carter, Elias Edmonds, etc. Who Colonel Walker's first wife was is unknown. Jane Walker m. John Deane < 1679; he m(II) Elizabeth, dau. of Silvester Thatcher. Sarah Walker m. Col. Edwin Conway < 1685, and had Mary who m(I) her first-cousin John Daingerfield, and m(II) Major James Ball 1707. Col. Conway m(II) Elizabeth Thompson; they were the great-grandparents of President James Madison. Hester (Esther) Walker m(I) Thomas Moss, and m(II) Capt. Edmond Crask, Clerk of the Court. Henry Fleet, Jr., d. in Lc. Co., leaving a will dated 1729 (1733).

DAINGERFIELD

According to a deposition in Es. Co. Mr. John Daingerfield was 70 in 1701. He was the son of William Daingerfield (who d. < 1671) and w. Frances. He was thus 39 at the time of his marriage to Anne (Walker) Payne 1670. He lived in S. Farnham Par. near Tappahannock. 1687 a ferry was operated from his land to the mouth of Rappahannock Creek (now Cat Point) on the opposite bank of the river. He m(II) 1685 Margaret, widow of Capt. Daniel Gaines, whose will is dated 1682 (1684) Ra. Co. John Daingerfield's will is dated 1713 (1720) Es. Co. By his marriage to Anne (Walker) Payne he had the following children, not necessarily arranged according to seniority:—(1) John, m. Mary Conway 1703; he d.s.p.; she m(II) 1707 Major James Ball of "Bewdley", Lc. Co., who m(I) 1699 Elizabeth Howson. See notes on WALKER. (2) Frances, m. Edwin Thacker 1694; d. 1729. See THACKER notes. (3) William, named as executor of father's will; m. Elizabeth, widow of William Tomlin, and dau. of Launcelot Bathurst of Va., 5th son of Sir Edward Bathurst of Essex, England. William's will is recorded 1735 in Es. Co. (4) Anne, m. Samuel Fox (b. 1675); he d. @ 1712; her will is dated 1722 (1723) Lc. Co. John Daingerfield apparently had no issue by his last marriage. Among the original documents found at Tappahannock is "an account of debts paid by Mr. John Daingerfield and Mrs. Anne Paine, relict of the said John Paine, and upon the account of the said Mr. John Paine". Payments were made to Major John Ware, Mr. Foxhall, Dr. Herbourd, Mr. James Yates, etc.

3. WILLIAM (s. 1) See Section B.

4. GEORGE (s. 1) See Section C.

GENERATION III

1. WILLIAM (s. 1) b. @ 1660 in Ra. Co. at or near "Red House"; m. Susannah Merriman @ 1684 in Lc. Co.; d. 1700 in Lc. Co., leaving a will dated 29 Sept 1696 (9 Sept 1700); probably buried in Lc. Co. at St. Mary's White Chapel near Lively. The continuous records of tithables in Lc. Co. show no Paynes in the lists covering the period from 1666 to 1694. The first appearance of any Payne in the records of Lc. Co. after this period was on 18 Dec 1695, when William Payne was charged with 8 tithables. Prior to this date he lived in Sittingbourne Par., Ra. Co., which was split up in 1692 into Ri. and Es. Cos. 1688 he was constable for one year in Ra. Co. 1689 he was appointed guardian of his first-cousin Elizabeth Payne (III-3). 1691 his indentured servant Katherine Taylor was ordered to serve her master six months overtime for having a bastard child. 1694 William Payne, planter, was sued by Thomas Hughs in Ri. Co. in reference to an agreement by which Hughs was to take two of the defendant's servants and raise a crop of corn and tobacco on Mr. Payne's plantation in Ri. Co. Shortly after this William Payne moved to Lc. Co. and lived on Merriman's (now Payne's) Creek, near the home where his grandfather John Payne had lived until 1655.

2 Dec 1695 John Payne of Ri. Co. deeded to his "brother William of Lc. Co. 50 a. in Ri. Co. which was left to grantor by the will of his grandfather". This deed was recorded in Ri. Co. in 1700 shortly before William's death. The title of this land has been traced down to William's great-grandson. 1697 William Payne of Lc. sold 30 a. in Ri. Co. to Martin Fisher and appointed his uncle George Payne of Ri. to execute the deed. Susannah Merriman was the dau. of Mr. Richard Merriman and w. Susan, who lived in Lc. at the mouth of a creek called Happy Harbor, adjacent to Poplar Neck, on land sold to him by John Payne (I-1) 1662, who bought it from Thomas Brice 1653. It was on the West side of Corrotoman River.

The will of Richard Merriman of White Chapel Par., dated 8 Apl. 1696 (10 Jany 1697), left "to beloved son and daughter William and Susannah Payne my present dwelling and all my land in forest by name of Islington". Susannah was his only child.

The will of William Payne of White Chapel Par. specifies that he is "perfect and sound in health". There are only indications that at this time he was a comparatively young man. All his six children,

named in this will, are stated to be under 16 years of age. One of the witnesses was Alexander English who d. 1697 at the home of Mr. William Payne; he had a brother Mr. William English. Alexander English also witnessed the will of Mr. Richard Merriman. William Payne's will provided that, if his wife remarried, all his sons should be free to manage their own affairs at the age of 16. His widow Susannah m(11) Hugh Ladner, "of the Par. of St. Mary's White Chapel, Gentleman." 23 Nov. 1706 Susannah Payne made a deed to Hugh Ladner of several slaves and other property in view of their approaching marriage and valuable consideration paid to her. At this time Mr. Ladner was a widower; his wife in 1703 was named Anne. His will, dated 8 Oct. 1708 (12 Jany 1709), named his wife Susannah and his son-in-law William Payne as executors. (At this period step-sons were called sons-in-law, and nephews and nieces were called cousins.)

William Payne had 7 children—William (1), Richard (2), Susannah (3), Margaret (4), John (5), George (6), and Catherine (7). His son John, having returned to Ri. Co. to live, is written up in Section A. The records of the other 6 children and their descendants are found in Section D.

2. JOHN (s. 1) Nothing in the Court records gives more than an approximate idea of the date of his birth. He is the John Payne who, in family histories, has been confused with his nephew "John Payne of Lancaster", b. @ 1690. This present John might be designated "John Payne of Richmond", as he appears, as a certainty, only in the records of that county. The first indication of his existence is contained, by implication, in a deed of 1680 by John Payne of Rappahannock, who therein calls himself John Payne, Senior. His next appearance is in 1694 as member of a jury and as defendant in a suit by the clerk of the Court, William Colston. 1695 he made a deed to his brother William Payne of Lc. Co. of 50 a. left to him "by the will of his grandfather". This deed is not signed by a wife, nor is any record found of a wife's having acquiesced in this deed; from which facts it is concluded that he had no wife in 1695. His grandfather's will cannot be found as the willbook of that period, both in Ra. and Ri. Cos., has been lost. 1700 he was in suit vs. William Stone. 1701 he was defendant in suit by Nicholas Smith, merchant. 1702 he and George Payne (C-II-4) were paid as witnesses.

At this point it becomes impossible to differentiate between the

Ri. Co. records relating to this John Payne and those relating to his nephew John (5), who by this time has become of age and also resides in Ri. Co. That they are not identical is clearly proved by the fact that this John Payne, being on a jury in 1694, must have been born not later than 1673; whereas the younger "John Payne of Lancaster", being under 16 in 1696, according to his father's will written in the latter year, must have been born not earlier than 1680. I have not been able to account for him after 1702. It is not impossible that he was the John Payne who died in St. Anne's Par., Es. Co., 1711, leaving widow Susannah (Coleman?). The latter John's associations with Martin Kemp and John Bendall, who had property in both Ri. and Es. Cos., suggest such a possibility. Martin Kemp m. Sarah, widow of Anthony Carnaby, who d. 1699 in Ri. Co., and whose son Anthony was guardian of George Payne (C-III-1). John Bendall was b. 1677 in N. Farnham Par., son of William Bendall who lived near Morattico. In 1713 he moved to Es. Co. He and John Payne m. sisters Susannah and Elizabeth, respectively, heiresses of Richard Coleman to land on Coleman's Creek in St. Anne's Par., Es. Co., patented to said Coleman. 1666 Richard Coleman and w. Margaret lived on the headwaters of Rappahannock (now Cat Point) Creek in what became Ri. Co. This was presumably not far from "Red House".

There is no evidence that the John Payne of Es. Co. left any children.

3. ELIZABETH (d. 2) b. 1670 in Ra. Co.; m. Henry Thacker of Mi. Co. < 1690; d. 22 May 1714 in Mi. Co. He was b. 19 Aug 1663; his will dated 1709 (1710) is recorded in Mi. Co., in which he was High Sheriff and Justice. 1681 Ralph Wormley was his guardian. Mrs. Thacker's will, dated 1714 (1714), names her son-in-law John Vivian and her brother John Daingerfield as executors. She was undoubtedly the only child of John Payne and w. Anne Walker. The records suggest that she had sisters Frances, who m. Edwin Thacker; and Anne, who m. Samuel Fox. But a careful study shows that these women were daughters of John Daingerfield, and hence half-sisters of Elizabeth Payne. 1689 judgment was granted in favor of William Payne (1) as guardian of Elizabeth Payne in a suit involving land heired from her mother Anne Walker. A deed in Mi. Co dated 7 Apl 1690 recites that Henry Thacker of Christ Church Par. had m. Elizabeth daughter of John Payne, Jr. They had seven children.

THACKER

Henry Thacker of Mi. Co. m. Eltonhead Conway @ 1662, and d. 1674. He was Sheriff of the county and a man of prominence and means. His wife was dau. of Edwin Conway and w. Martha Eltonhead, ancestors of President James Madison. Eltonhead (Conway) Thacker m(II) William Stanard. Henry Thacker had 6 children—(1) Henry, b. 1663, m. Elizabeth Payne (III-3). (2) Edwin, b. 1665, m. 1694 Frances Daingerfield, dau. of John. (3) Martha, b. 1667, m. 1683 Thomas Hickman. (4) Lettice, b. 1669. (5) Alice, b. 1671, m. 1688 William Gough. (6) Chicheley Corbin, b. 1673.

Henry and Elizabeth Thacker had 7 children—(1) Elizabeth, b. 1694, m. 1712 John Vivian. (2) Frances, b. 1696, m. 1717 Thomas Vivian. (3) Capt. Henry, b. 1698, m. 1720 Mary Elizabeth Clowder, dau. of Jeremiah. (4) Martha, b. 1701, m. 1723 Rice Curtis. (5) Chicheley Curtis, b. 1704, m(1) 1730 Hannah Clowder, m(II) Elizabeth ———, who m(II) Rev. Price Davis. (6) Lettice, b. 1705. (7) Anne, b. 1709.

Edwin and Frances Thacker had 3 children—Colonel Edwin, b. 1695, m. Elizabeth ———; Anne, b. 1696; and John, B. 1698. John and Elizabeth Vivian had 2 children—Elizabeth, d. 1717; and Lettice, m. 1728 Thomas Todd of Md. Thomas and Francis Vivian had Margaret, who m. Thomas Pratt, who had Elizabeth Pratt, who m. John Hipkins, who had Frances Hipkins, who m. William Bernard. Thomas Vivian m(II) Mary, widow of Thomas Pace > 1725. See notes on PACE.

Chicheley Curtis Thacker had by m(1) a dau. Hannah, who m. Mr. Timberlake, who had Hannah Timberlake, who m. George Lorimer, who had Isabelle Lorimer, who m. 1796 Thomas Fauntleroy. Colonel Edwin and Elizabeth Thacker had 9 children, of whom the seventh Anne m. Henry Washington, whose 2 children Thacker m. Harriet Peyton, and Anne m. Thomas Peyton of Gloucester. The M.P.R. gives many dates relating to the Thacker family.

GENERATION IV

1. WILLIAM (s. 1) See SECTION D.
2. RICHARD (s. 1) See SECTION D.
3. SUSANNAH (d. 1) See SECTION D.
4. MARGARET (d. 1) See SECTION D.

5. JOHN (s. 1) b. @ 1693 in Ra. Co. at or near "Red House"; m. Jane Monroe @ 1714 in We. Co.; d. late in the Fall of 1750 in K.G. Co. He was doubtless buried at "Red House"; his grave is not marked. He accompanied his father to Lc. Co. in 1695 and resided there until he became of age, when he returned to the vicinity of "Red House", then in Ri. Co., and occupied the estate left to him in his father's will, and described therein as "all my land in the freshes of Rappahannock". The expression—"in the freshes of Rappahannock"—so often found in the old deeds in this section of the State, has been variously interpreted. Strathmann's Middle English Dictionary defines the word "fresche" as "the flood of a river". Judge Alvin T. Embrey of Fredericksburg, a student of history along the Rappahannock and the author of "Waters of Virginia", calls attention to the rare situation in that river, which has three tides simultaneously, high water at Fredericksburg low water around Tappahannock, and high water at the mouth of the River, and conversely; and says—"In the vicinity of Tappahannock on the outgoing tide the fresh water moving down the river made its influence felt some ten or fifteen miles below Tappahannock, while on the incoming tide the salt water made its influence felt some ten or fifteen miles above Tappahannock. From reading many of these deeds I am inclined to the view that at first the phrase 'in the freshes of Rappahannock' was applied to this section, which was now salty, now fresh; it was not confined to strictly water front or riparian property." According to this definition, land in the freshes of Rappahannock around 1696 was such as lay along or near the river approximately between Leedstown on the North and the upper boundary of Lancaster on the South. The land thus inherited by John Payne was on the boundary between Ri. and We. Cos. near

Leedstown (Bray's); in 1721 it became a part of K. G., in which county nearly all the records relating to John Payne are found; during the Revolution, by a shifting of county lines, it fell in We. Co. 1737 William Monroe died in We. Co., leaving to his "loving daughter Jeane Payne" numerous household articles and naming two of her sons. 1738 John Payne and Francis Stone, each of whom married a Miss Monroe, appraised the estate of George White, a connection by marriage living in K.G. Co. 1738 and 1744 John Payne was an Inspector for Bray's Warehouse (Leedstown). 1739 a map in the records of Fq. Co. shows that Mr. John Payne owned land on the East side of Great Run, inherited from his son William. The following lease is recorded in We. Co.—1747 Thomas Finch and wife Sarah of Wash. Par. to John Payne of Hv. Par., K.G., 100 a. in Wash. Par., We. Co., on the main branch of Pope's Creek adjacent to Francis Stone, with permission to cut wood thereon for use as fuel. 1749 this lease was converted into a sale. John Payne's plantation thus lay across the border between the counties, but his residence was in K.G. 1748 payment was made to Mr. John Payne from the estate of Thomas Monroe, his brother-in-law, who died intestate. 7 Sept 1750 William Jett, John Payne, Francis Jett, and Meredith Payne (John's son) were named as Inspectors of Bray's Warehouse. This is the last known Court reference to John Payne during his life.

It has been written that he was born 1670; that he was born 1679 at "The Elms", Lc. Co.; that he was the son of Richard Payne; that he m(1) Bennett Freeman 14 May 1689, and (11) Miss Monroe 3 Feb 1699 in Lc. Co.; and that he died at "The Elms" 1760. See Munsell's American Ancestry, Hayden's Virginia Genealogies, Spofford's Eminent and Representative Men of Va., Clemens's American Marriage Records before 1699, Slaughter's St. Mark's Parish, etc. In none of these references is any authority quoted for the statements made. There were no Paynes living in Lc. Co. in 1670 or 1679, nor did they arrive there until 1695, according to the deeds and the annual lists of tithables of that county. It is not believed that any Monroe ever lived in Lc. Co. I have made a careful study of the Monroe family history in the Northern Neck and jointly published it in W.M.-XIII-231. The only Jane Monroe living in 1699 was a child about four years old, the daughter of William (1666-1737) of We. Co. In 1711 she witnessed the will of George Payne (C-II-4), whom John Payne doubtless frequently visited on his trips from Lancaster to his father's land "in the freshes of Rappahannock". John Payne's

youngest son, Daniel, was b. 1728, according to the latter's grave-stone; it is highly improbable that he was born 29 years after his parents' marriage. There are no Northern Neck marriage-bonds or Parish Registers of this early period in existence. The name Freeman is not found in the early indexes of these Northern Neck counties. If John Payne were born 1670 he would have been 80 years old when he was made Inspector of Bray's Warehouse in 1750—a manifestly unreasonable assumption. No one has been able to suggest where "The Elms" was located, though the writer has travelled extensively through the Northern Neck in search of it. John Payne did not die 1760 in Lc. Co., because his inventory was recorded in K.G. in 1750 and his administratrix qualified there a few months later. His appearances in the records of Lc. Co. are meager in number, and there are no land deeds to or from him there, nor any estate settlements in that county relating to him. 1697 he received a mare by the will of Alexander English, who died at John Payne's father's home in Lancaster. 1709 he witnessed a will in Lc. Co. 1726 his brother William left him a quantity of wearing apparel and acquitted him of all debts owed by him to testator.

As indicated by the inventory of John Payne's personal property in K. G. Co., he was a merchant as well as a planter; his storehouse was doubtless in Leedstown, founded 1742. The record of this inventory, taken by his daughter-in-law Tabitha Payne in Dec 1750, occupies one and a half pages, and included 13 negroes, 3 horses, 26 cattle, 14 sheep, 8 hogs, 19 geese, 24 bu. of wheat, 9 bu. of beans, 1 bu. of peas, 10 pairs of negro shoes, all kinds of other shoes, spice, pewter, 12 beds with full furniture, 20 cider casks, a crop of tobacco, a miscellaneous lot of articles of wide variation in kind, such as 2 hives of bees, a bear-skin coat, 6 stone chamber pots, quantities of cloth, buttons, sheeting, 9 felt hats, handkerchiefs, etc. The list was not appraised in value. The inscription on the grave-stone of his son Daniel, reciting that the latter was bred in the mercantile business, also contributes to the belief that John Payne was a merchant as well as planter. He left a will which was witnessed by Harry Turner and recorded 5 Apl 1751. It was presented on this date by Tabitha Payne, his daughter-in-law, who was granted administration; but the Will Books of K.G. Co. from 1721 to 1752 have been lost; hence there is no copy of this will on record. The almost coincident death of her father-in-law and her husband accounts for her simultaneous administration of their estates.

1751 Jane Payne, the widow, bought 180 a. in Hv. Par., K.G. Co.,

from Elizabeth Doniphan and Mary Wright, daughters of William Grant. No further record of her has been found.

John Payne had 6 children—William (1), Meredith (2), Richard (3), George (4), Daniel (5), and Margaret (6).

MONROE

The Monroe family in Virginia has been written up in considerable detail in W.M.XIII-4 of Oct 1933. Jane Monroe was b. @ 1695 in We. Co. She was dau. of William Monroe, b. 1666, m. @ 1689 Margaret, dau. of Thomas and Jane Bowcock of We. Co. William was son of the immigrant Andrew Monroe, who in 1660 was Member of the Westmoreland Commission, and in 1661 a Vestryman of Appomattox Parish, We. Co., embracing what is now Mattox Creek. Andrew m. Elizabeth (Alexander?), who m(II) George Horner 1679, and (III) Edward Mountjoy 1686/7. The above William had a brother Andrew who left a numerous progeny. William d. 1737, leaving a will naming the following children:

(1) Andrew, m. Christian Tyler; he d. 1735; he was grand-father of President James Monroe.

(2) William, m(1) Miss Triplett, m(II) Rachael Piper; d. 1775, leaving many children.

(3) Jane, m. John Payne, the subject of the above sketch. Her father's will left to his "loving daughter Jeane Payne" 1 feather bed, 1 pair of sheets, 1 rug, 1 blanket, 1 bolster, 2 pillows, 1 cow and calf, 2 flag chairs with red frames, 12 yds. of linen, 1 iron pot, 1 small tea table, 1 case of large bottles, 1 looking-glass, and 25 shillings. To her son William Payne he left a small trunk and a heifer; to her son Daniel Payne he left a young slave. Nothing is known of the date of her death except that she survived her husband. She was the great-aunt of President James Monroe.

(4) Thomas, n.m., d. 1748.

(5) Sarah, m. Francis Stone. See STONE notes.

(6) George, wife's name unknown, d. 1776. He had several children, among whom was Mary (1739-1809) who m. Samuel Major. Her dau. Mary Major m. Richard Payne, grand-son of above John Payne.

(7) Mary, m. William Stone, father of Frances Stone who m. George Payne, son of above John Payne.

6. GEORGE (s. 1) See SECTION D.

7. CATHERINE (d. 1) See SECTION D.

GENERATION V

1. WILLIAM (s. 5) b. @ 1715 in Ri. Co.; n.m.; d. 1737-9 in K.G. Co. No record of his administration has been found; the will-books of that period are missing.

1727 a patent of 453 a. in K.G. Co. on Great Run and on N.S. of Watery Mt. was made to John Blowers, who sold it 1736 to William Payne of Hanover Parish, K.G. Co., planter. At the latter's death intestate it passed to his father as heir-at-law. At his father's death 1750 it passed to William's brother Richard, who died without will, whereby this land was inherited by his brother George, who in 1779 sold it to his youngest brother Daniel, who in 1796 gave it to his nephew William Payne (4). This land passed later into P.W. Co., and then into Fq. Co.; a part of it was later known in Fq. Co. as "Clifton". A map in the land records of Fauquier show that in 1739 this land belonged to "Mr. John Payne" (IV-5).

1737 William Payne witnessed the will of his grandfather, William Monroe of We. Co., who gave him a small trunk and a heifer.

1806 Mrs. Mary Major of Cu. Co. testified that William Payne was the oldest son, that he never married, and that he died intestate. Mary Major was the daughter of Mary Monroe, sister of Jane Monroe, and hence William Payne's first-cousin. See MONROE notes. Mrs. Major's testimony is recorded in a Land Book in P.W. Co.

2. MEREDITH (s. 5) b. @ 1718 in Ri. Co.; m. Tabitha, widow of William Woffendall, in the Fall of 1750; d. intestate Mch 1751 in K.G. Co. She m(II) George Strother 1757.

Meredith was doubtless his father's second child. He appears in comparatively few Court records. The earliest recorded transaction relating to him was a payment to him in 1746 from the estate of George Payne (C-III-1). In the same year Tabitha Woffendall gave bond as the Admx. of Wm. Woffendall, deceased.

1749 and 1750 Meredith Payne assisted in the appraisement of the estates of Stephen Bowen, Francis Stone and Clapham Richardson. 1750 he and his father were Inspectors of Bray's warehouse at Leedstown. In the same year a legacy was paid to him from the estate of Mary Brock.

He was doubtless the Administrator of the estate of his father, who died late in 1750; and his widow, Tabitha, having qualified as

Admx., became the Admx. also of her father-in-law John Payne.

The following events probably occurred in quick succession and in this order: Meredith married; John died; Meredith died.

5 Apl 1751 Tabitha was granted Admn. of her husband's estate. 1755 she made a deed to Richard Payne (3), "uncle and heir-at-law of Jane Payne (1), only child and heir of said Meredith Payne", of land lying partly in Hv. Par., K.G., and partly in Wash. Par., We. Co. This indicates that Meredith's home was at or near "Red House", the old family seat.

1757 George Strother and w. Tabitha, late Tabitha Payne, widow, made a deed of slaves to which she was entitled as widow of William Woffendall. George Strother was son of Benjamin Strother and w. Mary Woffendall. Benjamin Strother was Justice, Vestryman and Sheriff of K.G. Co.; he d. 1752. George Strother d. 1761, leaving a will. His home was on Gincoteague Cr., near Port Conway. His widow, Tabitha, left a will dated 1788 (1790), naming sons John and George Strother. No Paynes are mentioned in this will.

Meredith Payne had one child—Jane (1).

3. RICHARD (s. 5) b. at "Red House", now in We. Co., date unknown; n.m.; d. intestate 1778 in We. Co. He was the third son. 1750 he was executor of the will of Harry Turner of K.G. Co., who left bequests to him and to his brother Daniel Payne. 1751 he was executor of the will of James Taylor of We. Co. 1755 he was surveyor of the highway for the lower half of K.G. Co., which at that date contained "Red House", where he doubtless lived and was buried. 1771 he was executor of the will of William Stone of K.G. Co. 1777 Richard Payne, Gent., was Inspector of Bray's warehouse at Leedstown, then in K.G. Co. He was Vestryman of Hanover Parish, K.G. Co.

These and other Court records indicate that he was a man of considerable means and influence. Upon the death of his father in 1750 he became heir of all the land owned by his father and by his two deceased brothers William and Meredith, barring certain doweries and minor legacies of unknown extent mentioned in the will of his father, which cannot be found owing to the loss of records of K.G. Co. Subsequent deeds show that he was principal legatee of his father's will.

1763 he was plaintiff in suit vs. George William Fairfax in Fq. Co. relating to land and dwellings in Hamilton Parish, which then included what is now Leeds Parish. This suit doubtless referred to

land on Great Run inherited from his father. In 1766 he was awarded possession of this land.

He lived in what was for the greater part of his life known as Hanover Parish, K.G. Co. Shortly before his death, by a change of boundaries this part of K.G. was transferred to We. Co., in which latter Co. is found the inventory of his effects, consisting of 26 slaves, 40 head of cattle, 30 sheep, 30 hogs, 2 horses, considerable household furniture, personal property, jewelry, etc. At his death he owned five tracts of land in We. Co., aggregating 535 a., part of which was originally in K.G. Co., and part in We. Co. before the alteration of the boundary between these counties; also 1045 a. in Fq. Co. known as "Clifton". As he died intestate, all this land descended to his brother George Payne, whose will gave it to his son William. In 1795 William sold the We. Co. land to his brother John. Richard Payne's brother George was his administrator, qualifying as such on 30 June 1778.

TURNER

Thomas Turner of K.G. Co. m(I) 1714 Martha Taliaferro, dau. of Richard Taliaferro, by whom he had Harry and Thomas Turner. He m(II) Sarah ———, by whom he had Sarah and Mary Turner. 1723 he was Vestryman of Hv. Par., K.G. Co. 1723-42 he was Clerk of the Court in the same county. 1742 he became Justice. At various times between 1736 and 1755 he was Burgess. His home was "Walsingham" at Port Conway, adjoining "Belle Grove", the Conway home to the North. His will is dated 1757 (1758).

His son Major Harry Turner was also Clerk of the Court and Burgess. He m. Elizabeth, dau. of Nicholas Smith; he d. 1751; buried at Smith's Mount, now in We. Co. His will named Richard Payne (V-3) as executor and left a legacy to Daniel Payne (V-5). His widow m(II) Bowler Cocke by 1752. Thomas Turner, Jr., m. Mary Taliaferro and had two children.

Sarah Turner, dau. of the elder Thomas, m. Capt. Edward Dixon. Capt. Dixon m(II) 1779 Alice Fitzhugh and had (among others) Turner Dixon, who m. his first-cousin Maria Turner.

Major Harry Turner was survived by only one child—Thomas, who m. @ 1767 Jane Fauntleroy and had 8 children, among whom were Maria (who m. Turner Dixon of "Vermont", Fq. Co.) and Thomas of "Kinloch", Fq. Co. (who m. 1798 Elizabeth Carter Randolph). "Vermont" is at the Eastern base of Big Cobbler mountain, and "Kinloch" is just East of The Plains. Turner Dixon's

dau. Alice Fitzhugh Dixon m. Richards Payne (VIII-13). Alice Fitzhugh was b. 1759 dau. of John Fitzhugh of "Belleaire", b. 1727, and w. Alice Thornton. John Fitzhugh was son of Henry of "Bedford" and w. Susannah Cooke.

4. GEORGE (s. 5) b. 1727 at "Red House", then in K.G. Co.; m. Frances Stone @ 1752; d. @ 1790 at "Green Hill", near Baynesville, We. Co.; place of burial unknown, but probably at "Red House". His will is dated 6 Apl 1787 (26 Jany 1790).

There have been propounded as many guesses relating to George Payne's birth, marriage, and death as have been hazarded concerning his father and grandfather. His record as given in Munsell's *American Ancestry* is as follows:—b. at "Round Hill" 4 Mch 1716; m. Fanny Stone 9 Apl 1740; d. 20 June 1793. It is not my intention to suggest that the editor of that valuable work was responsible for the inaccuracies in that record; he was doubtless supplied this information by some over-zealous member of my own family who submitted these dates in good faith and in firm belief in their credibility.

Consider first the date of birth there reported. Deeds to which George Payne was a party prove that he was the next older brother of Daniel Payne, whose grave-stone fixes his birth in 1728. It is highly improbable that twelve years intervened between the birth of these two consecutive children of the same mother. One written record, of a private nature, places his birth in 1727.

Consider next the date of his marriage. One of his descendants, Mrs. Charles M. Waite (IX-115) possesses a mourning ring which has been in the Payne family for several generations, and which belonged originally to Mary (Monroe) Stone, widow of William Stone who died 1771 in K.G. Co., father of Mrs. George Payne of this sketch, and grandfather of Mrs. Richard Payne (VI-7). This ring is a gold band set with a brilliant and encircled by a black enamel inlay bearing a gold-lettered inscription "G.S. ob. 13 ae. 30—W.S. ob. 21 Nov 1771 ae. 62", which is interpreted "George Stone died 13 Nov 1771 aged 30. William Stone died 21 Nov 1771 aged 62". George Stone was the son of William Stone. William Stone—born, according to this ring, in 1709—married Mary, daughter of William Monroe, probably about 1730, certainly not much earlier than that. According to reliable records, his son William was living 1737; his daughter Mary was born 1739; his daughter Margaret was older than Mary; his son George was born 1741. Under the

most reasonable assumptions, Frances was born probably not earlier than 1731. Had she married 1740, as reported in the above publication, she would have then been nine years old—a conclusion necessarily rejected. Her oldest child, John Payne, was born 1753; hence it is reasonable to assume that she was married about 1752, at which time she was about twenty-one years of age, and her husband was about twenty-five.

Consider finally the report that George Payne died in 1793. As his will was probated in 1790, no further discussion is necessary to justify the rejection as fictitious of this entire group of dates. The will of William Stone, father of Frances, written 1771, names George Payne and his brother Richard Payne as executors, but makes no reference to Frances, from which it is concluded that she was deceased.

In 1753, shortly after his marriage, George Payne bought 307 a. at what is now Baynesville, We. Co., and on both sides of the King's Highway. Here were born all his children. Later he extended to 513 a. his holdings at this point. The place is now known as "Green Hill". See chapter on Homes. His neighbors were Captain Daniel McCarty, Lawrence Pope, Butler Bayne, William Quesenberry, Presley Neale, etc. Traces of a beautiful Italian sunken garden are still clearly visible on the land once owned by Captain McCarty, who married Winifred Thornton, and who was the grandson of Daniel McCarty who m. Mrs. Elizabeth Payne, widow of William Payne of We. Co. (B-II-3). See Chapter on Homes.

Our cousin Winter Payne (IX-32), the family historian of the past generation, in a letter to another member of the family, wrote—"George Payne and my great-grandfather Thomas Turner of Leeds-town were joint owners of a ship in which they sent their crops to England. On one occasion, the ship having just arrived from Liverpool, my two ancestors went aboard to examine her manifest. A sailor warned them that small-pox was aboard. Captain Turner took no heed, but Captain Payne dipped his finger in an open tar barrel and smeared his upper lip; he escaped but Turner took it and died."

As a consequence of his inheritance from his father and from his three older brothers, George Payne died possessed of extensive tracts of land in Westmoreland, partly on the Rappahannock and partly around Baynesville, as well as a plantation of over 1000 acres in Fauquier. The records of the State Auditor's office show that in 1782 he owned 24 slaves. See chapter on Homes.

His will, naming his brother Daniel of Falmouth as executor, was witnessed by Lawrence Pope, Matthew Bayne, and Andrew Monroe, the last-named being George Payne's cousin and brother of James Monroe, later President of the United States. This will makes no reference to his wife, who—as stated above—doubtless died before 1771.

There were 6 children, all of whom were named in the will—John (2), George (3), William (4), Jane (5), Mary (6), and Richard (7).

STONE

The earliest Court record of this family in the Northern Neck appears in Ra. Co. in 1672, by which date Col. John Stone had m. Mrs. Sarah Walker, widow of Col. John Walker, whose dau. Anne m. John Payne (II-2). Sarah m(1) Col. Henry Fleet. See WALKER notes. Col. John Stone was High Sheriff and Justice of Ri. Co. as late as 1694. He was b. @ 1630; no record of his death was found. Mr. Francis Stone was a witness 1672 in Ra. Co. Up to 1699 these were the only Stones in the records of Ra. and Ri. Co. Francis Stone was either the son or brother of Col. John Stone. By 1707 Francis had m. Mrs. Mary Kay, widow of James Kay of Ri. Co., and dau. of Thomas Pannell. She was his 2nd wife. Francis Stone d. intestate 1716; his estate was appraised by John Payne of Ri. Co. His administratrix was his widow Mrs. Mary Stone. William Thornton was made guardian of her two daus. Sarah and Catherine Kay. Francis Stone's first wife is unknown; her name was probably Frances. It is believed that by his m(1) he had a son Francis, and by his m(11) a son William, b. 1709 according to the inscription on the ring described in the notes under George Payne (4). The last-named Francis and William Stone m. respectively Sarah Monroe and Mary Monroe, daus. of William Monroe, who named them in his will 1737, and sisters of Jane Monroe who m. John Payne (IV-4). Francis Stone d. 1749 in K.G. Co.; his estate was appraised by Meredith Payne (2). William Stone d. 27 Nov 1771 in K.G. Co., leaving a will dated 1771 (1772) naming w. Mary; daus. Margaret Stone and Mary Stone; grandchildren William Scandrett Stone and Isaac Stone. To George Payne he left a slave. His dau. Frances Stone, George Payne's wife, had evidently died before this will was written. Mary Stone m. Samuel Major, and had a dau. Mary (b. 1780), who m. Richard Payne (VI-7). Margaret Stone m. Mr. Ferguson, and d. 1784 in

We. Co., leaving a will; I think his name was John Ferguson. William Stone had also a son George (b. 1741), who m. Mary Scandrett of Md., and d. 13 Nov 1771, leaving 2 sons—William Scandrett Stone and Isaac Stone. William Scandrett Stone was b. near Leedstown, We. Co., and m. Milley Richards 10 Nov 1787; he d. 30 May 1827, and was buried in old Episcopal church-yard in Falmouth, Va. See RICHARDS notes. His dau. Mildred Richards Stone m. Thomas Wroe Weedon, nephew of General George Weedon of the Revolution. Isaac Stone m. Nancy Jett 1786 with consent of his guardian Capt. William Payne (VI-4). I think she was dau. of Birkett Jett.

5. DANIEL (s. 5) b. 15 Sept 1728 at "Red House", then in K. G. Co., now in We. Co.; n.m.; d. 12 Apl 1796 in Falmouth, St. Co.

At an early age he assisted in his father's mercantile business in Leedstown, K. G. Co., now We. Co. He then moved to Dumfries, P. W. Co., where he became a merchant. His ledger, covering the period from 1755 to 1761, is now in the Library of the Maryland Historical Society. William & Mary Quarterly gives an account of the scope of his business. Dumfries is near the mouth of Quantico Creek, which flows into the Potomac about twenty-five miles below Alexandria. Cargoes of tobacco, selling at from 35 to 40 shillings per cwt., were lightered from Dumfries warehouses to ships at anchor in the river. An interesting letter to Daniel Payne, dated 1768 and written by Alexander Cunningham, merchant in Glasgow, relating to the former's shipments of tobacco to Scotland, is preserved in the family. The above-mentioned ledger accounts show that Daniel Payne was a general banker for about 350 residents of the community, many of whom were gentlemen of sporting proclivities and patrons of the flourishing Dumfries Jockey Club.

1764 Daniel Payne, Gentleman, was Sheriff of P. W. Co., the records of which county show his numerous business transactions. 1765 the State of Virginia appointed Henry Lee, George Johnston, and Daniel Payne, Gentlemen, trustees to sell land in Truro Parish, Fx. Co., on account of the owner's failure to pay taxes. 1768 Daniel Payne was Justice of the Court of P. W. Co.

In 1771 Charles Yates of Fredericksburg, Daniel Payne of Dumfries, and Edward Moore of Falmouth formed the partnership of Payne, Moore & Co., merchants of Falmouth, with a capital of £ 5000. Daniel Payne was the principal manager. Mr. Andrew

Buchanan, whose son William was at a later date god-son of Mr. Daniel Payne, was an attorney-at-law in Falmouth and in 1772 sold lots therein to the above firm. At this date Falmouth was in King George County—a flourishing town older than and surpassing Fredericksburg in size and importance, and the port of trans-Atlantic ships; to-day, due to change in county boundaries, it is in Stafford, and the Rappahannock River has been so filled up with mud washed down from cultivated lands that, in spite of dredging, only boats of small draft are able to ascend as far as Fredericksburg. Court records show that before the Revolution the firm of Payne, Moore & Co. carried on a lucrative foreign trade. At the outbreak of war business ceased, and in 1777 Moore left for the interior on account of an epidemic of small-pox in Falmouth. Daniel Payne remained and took over the sole management of the firm's affairs, Mr. Yates being engaged in his private business in Fredericksburg. At the close of the war the partnership was dissolved and Mr. Payne continued a mercantile business under his own name. Major Benjamin Day was appointed to collect debts due the firm. After Daniel Payne's death his nephew William (4) took over the collection of these debts.

1777 Daniel Payne, Arthur Morson, James Buchanan, William Love and Edward Moore were named as trustees for Falmouth, Mr. Payne being treasurer. Interesting papers relating to this trusteeship were recently seen by the writer in the store of Mr. Lightner in Falmouth, who doubtless lives in the same brick building occupied by the subject of this sketch.

Among the merchants to whom licenses were granted to keep retail stores in Falmouth in pre-revolutionary days were Bazil Gordon, Arthur Morson & Son, Daniel Payne, etc. Bazil Gordon is said to have been the first millionaire in America. This is probably a figure of speech; but there is no doubt that he left one of the largest fortunes in the State. His home in Falmouth still stands; until recently it had a beautiful Georgian entrance which has been removed, presumably to decorate some other millionaire's home. His imposing tomb stands in the Masonic Cemetery in Fredericksburg.

The records of the Fredericksburg District Court reveal much of interest concerning Daniel Payne. It is from these records that the substance of what follows has been taken. Mr. Yates's diary relates that Mr. Daniel Payne died "in displeasure with one of his relations". Family tradition has it that this relation was his nephew William (4), whose marriage is said to have been opposed by his

uncle because the latter was himself an aspirant to the lady's hand. This diary clearly intimates that the uncle disapproved of the marriage, but there is nothing to throw any light on the cause. Perhaps Mr. Daniel Payne felt that the demands of the Revolution upon his nephew as an officer and the distractions to which the latter would be exposed as a young married man seeking to set up his own domestic establishment would seriously interfere with his nephew's attention to the affairs of the business-house in which the nephew was doubtless both a valuable apprentice and a companionable resident. On 30 May 1778 Daniel Payne made a will in which his nephew William Payne (4) was the principal legatee; later he revoked this will and wrote a second one dated 26 Sept 1779; between these dates his nephew had married. After his death both these wills were found in his desk in Falmouth, where he lived in quarters over one of his warehouses. William Payne's deposition states that his uncle Daniel was never married. Daniel Payne's second will, probated 30 Apl 1796, gave to his brother George (4) £ 50; to Richard Muse, Jr., a gold watch; his 8 slaves were divided among the children of his brother George "except William, to whom my intention is not to give one shilling of my estate on any account whatsoever"; to his particular friend Mr. Charles Yates he left all his lands in Fauquier and Stafford, his lots in Falmouth and Fredericksburg, and his stock in Payne, Moore & Co. In 1797 Mr. Yates wrote to his brother in England that for years he had urged Daniel Payne to alter his will in favor of his (Daniel's) family, but that he was put off with the remark that probably he would do so. Finally a meeting with a mutual friend—Mr. Andrew Buchanan, lawyer—was arranged for this purpose; but Mr. Buchanan failing to appear, the matter was again postponed. Daniel Payne dying without accomplishing this change in his will, Mr. Yates says that he decided to regard himself as trustee of Mr. Payne's estate, and to divide it among the members of the latter's family according as he thought it should be, rather than as Mr. Payne had willed it.

To the exceptional magnanimity of this fine gentleman this branch of the Payne family owes a debt of long standing which an attempt is here being made to acknowledge if not to discharge. Accordingly, during the four years succeeding Daniel Payne's death Mr. Yates made the following disbursements: To William, John, and George Payne, nephews of the deceased, £ 140 each; to John Payne, slaves valued at £ 758; and other bequests to Daniel Payne's nephews John Kelly and Saunders Morris, and to the deceased's cousin Edward

Payne (D-VII-3). In 1809 Mr. Charles Yates died in Fredericksburg at the age of 81, in opulent circumstances, owning lands in Virginia and England. In his will he named as executor his nephew Rev. Richard Mathews of Wigton, Cumberlandshire, England. He died without issue and was apparently never married. He was buried in the Masonic Cemetery in Fredericksburg. A fine tribute to him is to be found in Miss Dora Jett's "Minor Sketches of Major Folk". Not content with the liberality already shown towards the Payne family, Mr. Yates's will provided for the following legacies: to William, John, George, and Richard Payne \$1000 each; to the children of Mrs. Scott (VII-12) \$1000; to the children of Mrs. Muse (V-6) \$500; to the children of Mrs. Morris (VI-6) and of Mrs. Kelly (VI-5) \$2000. Total gifts to the Paynes £ 8265-6-2. According to Mr. Yates's diary, filed in the Court records of Fredericksburg, there had existed between him and Mr. Daniel Payne "an intimacy and attached friendship since 1752", which was presumably the year in which the latter gave up his father's mercantile business in Leedstown and moved to Dumfries.

The records of Fauquier show that Daniel Payne relaxed his resentment against his nephew by deeding to him, a few days before his death, over 1000 acres in Fauquier that became the seat of the Warrenton branch of the family.

Daniel Payne died in Falmouth at about 9:45 P.M. 12 Apl 1796. His nephews John (2) and William (4) were present with him at the time. The former took possession of his keys, and at 5:45 on the following morning William wrote a note to Mr. Yates of Fredericksburg apprising him of Mr. Payne's death. Mr. Yates paid three visits to Falmouth on the 13th, and on the 14th he wrote in his diary—"I went with my chair-carriage and two grays to carry Mr. Payne to the tomb of his ancestors". Daniel Payne's grave-stone is in the family burying-ground at "Cedar Hill" three miles by road from Leedstown. It is a horizontal slab supported on a low brick coping and bearing the inscription—"Sacred to the memory of Daniel Payne who is here interred with his ancestors. Born 15 Sept 1728 and died 12 Apl 1796 at Falmouth where he had resided many years. Bred in the mercantile business he pursued it through life with reputation and success. His executor Charles Yates hath caused this monument to be erected in remembrance of their long acquaintance and friendship and as a testimony of his attached regard and esteem". As far as known to the writer it is, as regards birth-date,

the oldest extant Payne grave-stone in Virginia. See chapter on Homes.

6. MARGARET (d. 5) no record of birth; m. Richard Muse; d. 1771-8 in We. Co. As far as known she was the only daughter. Richard Muse, Gentleman, was of Washington Parish, We. Co. 1771 he and w. Margaret sold land in Wash. Par. on Massey's Branch adjoining Colonel Henry Fitzhugh of "Bedford". 30 June 1778 Richard Muse, Gent., was commissioned by the Governor as Inspector of the warehouse at Nomini, We. Co. 27 Oct 1778 his son Richard qualified as his administrator. It thus appears that Richard, Sr., d. Oct 1778. 1809 Mr. Charles Yates of Fredericksburg, executor of the will of Daniel Payne, Mrs. Muse's brother, made a gift of £ 414 to her daughters.

Mr. and Mrs. Muse left one son, Richard, and two daughters, Frances and Margaret. Margaret m. Francis W. Smith, deputy Sheriff of We. Co. During the Revolution, Richard Muse, Jr., was a Lieutenant in the 15th Va. Regt., later designated the 11th. He d. 1797. He had 9 children; his dau. Catherine B. m. Benjamin Hackney, who d. 1802. Richard Muse, Sr., may have had other sons.

GENERATION VI

1. JANE (d. 2) b. 1751 in K.G. Co. Nothing is known as to her marriage or death. In a deed dated 1755 her mother Tabitha Payne refers to her as heir-at-law of her uncle Richard Payne (3). Her mother's will in 1790 makes no reference to her. This is the full extent of what is known concerning her.

2. JOHN (s. 4) b. 1753 at "Green Hill", near Baynesville, We. Co.; m(I) Elizabeth Quesenberry @ 1786; m(II) Mrs. Elizabeth Washington of We. Co. 29 Oct 1805; d. 21 May 1824 in We. Co. His will is dated 21 Apl 1824 (23 Aug 1824). His grave in the old Payne burying-ground at "Red House" (now "Cedar Hill") near Leedstown is marked "John Payne died 21 May 1824 aged 70". A family Bible of a later generation gives his death on 18 May 1824, but it is believed that the grave-stone record is correct.

Bishop Meade's "Old Churches and Families of Virginia" contains a letter from Bishop Payne (VIII-5) in which it is stated that the Bishop's grandfather, the subject of this sketch, lived at "Red House", immediately in rear of Bunker Hill, Henry Taylor's place, and three miles from Leedstown; that he was of the old Church of England; that he dressed in the old style—short breeches and hose; etc. John Payne attended Pope's Creek Church, three or four miles from "Red House", concerning which Bishop Meade wrote in his same book—"I could not but ask myself if it were not possible that a simple but durable monument, say a pillar a few feet high, could be placed on the roadside, with the name of Pope's Creek Church upon it, to inform posterity that on that spot stood the church of the Washingtons, the Lees, the Paynes, and others." Nothing remains of this old church, which stood on the main road about one and one-half miles below Potomac Mills.

It is probable that John Payne served in the Revolution, as did his two brothers; but nothing has been found to indicate it, since he died before the pension laws were enacted.

His residence was at "Red House" near Leedstown, which he purchased 1795 from his brother William, who inherited it from his father. By purchase and inheritance John Payne owned large and extensive tracts of land, some in the "Irish Neck" near what is now called Colonial Beach; some between Monroe and Mattox Creeks,

known as White Oak Swamp and Payne's Point; the glebe land at Church Point on the South side of Mattox Creek; land near Leedstown, including the old homestead "Red House"; and also land in Richmond County. 1798 he was appointed Inspector of the tobacco warehouses at Mattox and Leedstown. 1813 during the war with Great Britain, the Mayor of Fredericksburg, Mr. George French, reported to the Governor of Virginia that two of the enemy's barges had landed on July 19th at Mattox Creek and plundered the houses of Mr. Ashton and Mr. Payne of all their provisions, and had then put off for Mr. Hipkins on the other side of the creek.

Following the Revolution, the four sons of George Payne (V-4) separated; George migrated to Kentucky; John remained in the Northern Neck and became the progenitor of a branch still represented there; William moved to Fauquier where his descendants were associated for generations with Warrenton; Richard went to Culpeper where he raised a family of sixteen children, some of whose offspring migrated to the South.

John Payne's will refers to his lands in Irish Neck, his poquoson land near Leedstown, his land called the Glebe, his lands in Richmond County, his forest lands in Westmoreland called the Cottage, his interest in the bridge over Mattox Creek, his tobacco warehouse, and his numerous slaves. See chapter on Homes. His second wife was nee Buckner, the widow of John Washington, second cousin of General Washington. John Washington m. Elizabeth Buckner 1770; he d. 22 Aug 1804. Her letter to the Clerk of We. Co. authorizing him to issue a license for her marriage to Mr. John Payne suggests a woman of education, no longer young. They were married by James Elliott, Rector of Cople Parish. See WASHINGTON notes. As no provision for or reference to his wife was made in his will, it appears certain that she died before the will was written.

By his m(1) he had 4 children—George (8), John (9), Daniel (10), and Elizabeth (11). There were no children by his m(11).

3. GEORGE (s. 4) b. 1754 at "Green Hill", near Baynesville, We. Co.; m. Sarah Carter < 1783 in We. Co.; d. 3 Nov 1824 in Washington Co., Ky; buried in family grave-yard near his residence. His will in Washington Co. is dated Mch 1821 (28 Apl 1827) and names his children in the order given below. The preamble to his will states that he is in his 67th year of age. Not much concerning him is known beyond what is revealed in Court records.

1783 payment was made to him by his mother-in-law Mrs. Anne Carter, widow and admx. of Mr. John Carter of We. George Payne's father's will written 1787 left him 300 a. near Leedstown, on which grantee was then living. Mrs. Anne Carter's will 1789 (1789) Wash. Par., We. Co., left a small legacy to her daughter Sarah Payne. 1800 George Payne voted in We. Co. 1802 he assisted in the inventory of James Payne (C-IV-10) of We. 1808 George Payne of Cu. Co. gave a slave to his son Richard. 1810 he was defendant in a suit in Cu. Co., his son Meredith being his security. There are no deeds of land to or from him in Cu. Co. The cause and duration of his presence there are not clear.

22 July 1811 there is an Order Book record in We. Co. showing that he and his wife had made a deed of land to his brother John Payne, the filing of which was held up by the Court for want of sufficient proof; apparently this deed was never recorded, though John Payne died possessed of the land, as shown by the latter's will and inventory. 9 Sept 1820 George Payne of Washington Co., Ky., deeded to his son Meredith land on S.S. of Rolling Fork of Salt River, on part of which grantor lived. No record has been found showing how he acquired his Kentucky land.

After he wrote his will he placed it in the custody of one of the witnesses, Jeroboam Beauchamp. His son Richard Payne later procured a copy from Mr. Beauchamp. After the death of George Payne it was discovered that the original will had been purloined. Richard Payne declined to produce his copy. Accordingly the witnesses reproduced what they considered a substantial copy of the will and Meredith Payne, the executor, offered it for probate. This motion was opposed by Richard Payne. After argument by counsel for both parties the Court sustained the objection and probate was denied. Meredith Payne appealed. 21 Apl 1827 a decree of the higher Court reversed the action of the County Court and the will was ordered recorded. The law and testimony involved in this case are set forth at length in Vol. IV p. 422 et seq. of T. B. Monroe's Reports. In addition to real estate the will bequeathed to his children \$12,700 in cash and disposed of 31 slaves.

His wife d. 20 Feb 1833 leaving a will dated 17 Jany 1833 (25 Feb 1833) Washington Co.

His plantation was on the S.S. of Rolling Fork of Salt River, opposite the point where Prather's Creek enters Rolling Fork. In the angle between the Creek and the Fork lies Raywick, 12 miles West of Lebanon. The house stood on high ground overlooking a

broad expanse of river. The original grant was very large and is now cut into four good-sized farms. That on which the residence and nearby grave-yard stand is occupied by Misses Josephine and Elizabeth Vessels, whose family has owned the place for about fifty years. The estate now lies in Marion Co., which was cut from Washington Co. 1834. The grave-yard has gone the way of all old private burying-grounds fallen into alien hands. Due to opposition by the present owners of the land it has not been possible to gain access to the enclosure. It is stated on good authority that Mrs. Payne's grave-stone reads "Sarah Mason, wife of George Payne". Should this be the case, then Mason must have been her middle name; there is no doubt whatever that she was a Miss Carter.

Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 7 children—Meredith (1), Richard (2), Samuel C. (3), Priscilla (4), Elizabeth (5), Lucy S. (6), and Margaret (7).

CARTER

The difficulty of tracing the genealogical ramifications of this numerous Lancaster county family is enhanced by the fact that it sprang from two fountain-heads, Col. John Carter of "Corrotoman" and Capt. Thomas Carter of "Barford". These gentlemen were undoubtedly related. The following notes, which are confined to the points of contact of the Carters and Paynes, are based on Court records, on articles in W.M., on the excellent Carter Genealogy by Dr. Joseph Lyon Miller, and on my correspondence with members of my family related to the Carters. George Payne (3) m. Sarah, dau. of Mr. John Carter of We. Co. and w. Anne Claytor. Mr. and Mrs. Carter had 11 children—Mary, m. Presley Neale < 1783; Robert, m. Mrs. Nancy Spilman 1795; Anne, m. David Annandale; Frances, Samuel, Jane, John, George, Richard, Lucy, and Presley; not chronologically arranged. John Carter, Sr., d. interstate 1782 in We. Co. I have not been able to trace his ancestry. His widow's will is dated 1789 (1789). Presley Neale's will is dated 1815 (1815); his dau. Nancy m. James Payne (C-IV-10).

The other Carter-Payne contacts are identified as in the family of Capt. Thomas Carter of "Barford", Lc. Co., who m. < 1670 Katherine, dau. of Maj. Edward Dale and w. Diana Skipwith. Major Dale's will in Lc. Co. is dated 1694 (1695). Capt. Thomas Carter d. 1700, leaving a will. His wife d. < 1703. They had 9 children. Their son Joseph, b. < 1691, was Vestryman of St. Mary's Parish, Sheriff, and Justice of Lc. Co. He m. 1713 Anne Pines, dau. of

John Pines (or Pynes) of Lc. Co. Joseph Carter's will in Lc. Co. is dated 1764 (1765). He had 6 children, among whom was Henry, who m. 1758 Hannah Chilton and lived in Lc. Co. Among Henry's 8 or 10 children were Joseph and John. Joseph Carter (1760-1846) m(I) Sarah Jane Chilton 19 June 1783 in Lc. Co.; m(II) @ 1792 Nancy (1775-1814), dau. of William Winlock of St. Co. and w. Mary Magdaline Stringfellow. By his m(I) Joseph had, among others, Jane, b. 27 Jany 1786, m. William Beall, b. 1784; their dau. Sarah m. George Payne (VIII-66). By his m(II) Joseph had 9 children, among whom were (a) Elizabeth, b. 5 Dec 1793, m. Richard Payne (VII-2) 1818, and d. 29 May 1864; they had 3 children. (b) Joseph Hunton Carter, b. 18 May 1812, m. Jane Stewart Payne (VIII-68) 1835, and d. 5 Jany 1864 in Ky.; they had 11 children, among whom were Margaret Ann, b. 1836, m. Rev. Benjamin F. Wilson; and Mary Elizabeth, b. 1840, m. Ralph Shorter Ward.

Joseph Carter served throughout the Revolution, having run away from school in order to enlist. His pension record is on file in Washington. He and his second wife were buried on his farm in Marion Co., Ky. His large and substantial residence still remains in an excellent state of preservation.

His brother John Carter of "Laurel Grove", Lc. Co., m(I) 22 Jany 1795 Grace Ball Conway, dau. of George and Anne (Downman) Conway; he m(II) Mrs. Nutt; his will in Lc. Co. is dated 1821 (1822). By his m(I) he had Raleigh Downman Carter (1796-1863), who m(I) Sally Hughlett 13 Jany 1817 in Nb. Co., and (II) Judith Gaskins 13 Apl 1829 in Nb. Co. By his m(I) Raleigh D. Carter had Tascoe Conway Carter, who m. Elizabeth Lee Harvey; and Raleigh William Carter, who m(I) Jane Champ Hughlett and had 6 children, and (II) Jane Champ Payne (IX-14) 1874.

John Carter of "Laurel Grove" had by his m(II) 2 sons—John, who d.y.; and Robert Nutt Carter, who m. Olivia M. Harvey 1 Dec 1840 in Nb. Co. and had 7 children, among whom was Robert William Carter who m. 1892 in Texas Mrs. Jane Champ (Payne) Carter (IX-14), the widow of his first-cousin.

4. WILLIAM (s. 4) b. 31 Mch 1755 at "Green Hill", near Baynesville, We. Co.; m(I) Susannah Richards 11 Apl 1779 in Falmouth, Va.; m(II) Marion Andrew Morson on Sunday 19 Apl 1801; d. 8 P.M. Tuesday 19 Sept 1837 at "Clifton", Fq. Co., where he was buried. His will is dated 2 Mch 1837 (25 Sept 1837) Fq. Co.

1768 his god-father John Naughty of We. Co. left him £ 10.

As a youth he was sent to live with his uncle Daniel Payne (5) of Falmouth, in whose mercantile business he became an assistant with an increasing share of responsibility.

The outbreak of the Revolution found him at the age of twenty-one in command of a company of Stafford county militia known as the Falmouth Blues, which he is said to have organized and equipped at his own expense. Records of the Pension Bureau dated 1832 preserve the following account of his military services:—In 1776 his Company was frequently called out to protect the waterfront of Stafford County from depredations by the enemy operating up and down the Potomac. For four years he continued to live in Falmouth in command of this Company, during which period it was called out four or five times annually, averaging three or four months service per year. In 1780 he moved to Westmoreland County, where he was at once appointed Captain of a militia company under Colonel Richard Henry Lee. From that time until the surrender of Cornwallis he was almost constantly employed in active service. "The whole country was being traversed and burned by the enemy". He was at the siege of Yorktown, after which his company was dismissed. The foregoing account is a synopsis of his deposition, a complete copy of which is on file in Fq. Co. Clerk's Office. These pension records contain supporting affidavits by Richard Thompson and George Monroe, the former stating that the affiant remembers seeing Captain Payne drill his company in the streets of Leedstown. Captain Payne's deposition speaks of an invitation sent to him by the citizens of Richmond, and of another sent to him by the citizens of Fauquier to meet his brother-in-arms, General Lafayette on the occasion of the latter's visit to these places in 1825.

While living with his uncle in Falmouth, William Payne married Susannah Richards, b. 21 Feb 1762, dau. of John and Susannah (Coleman) Richards of "Ingleside", on Richards Hill, Falmouth, Va. They were married by Rev. Thomas Thornton. Some observations on his uncle's opposition to this marriage appear in the notes on Daniel Payne (5).

In 1780 after the birth of their first child, he and his wife moved to Westmoreland and lived at Leedstown, where his father-in-law owned houses and a ferry. Here two other children were born. The records of We. Co. show that in 1782 he owned twenty-six slaves. 1787 his father willed him all the land in We. which said William's uncle Richard (3) once owned, which William sold in 1795 to his

brother John (2). During his residence in Westmoreland, Captain Payne's wife became ill and returned to Falmouth, where she d. July 1795. Her son's Bible records this date as Monday 13 July; her daughter's as Monday 20 July. It is believed that she was buried at "Ingleside", just West of Falmouth, where an old burying ground is traceable but no graves are marked.

William Payne continued to live in Westmoreland until 1797, when he moved to Fredericksburg with his two minor children. Here he was engaged in the settlement of his deceased uncle Daniel's affairs.

1799 he built the residence at "Clifton", Fq. Co., on the land which his uncle had given him three years before. See chapter on Homes. He married shortly afterwards Marion Andrew Love (nee Morson), widow of William Love of Falmouth, and daughter of Arthur Morson and wife Manie Andrew. The ceremony was performed by Rev. Robert Buchanan, on what a family Bible describes as "a rainy day". She was born at 6 A.M. Tuesday 11 Feb 1765 in Falmouth. Captain Payne and his bride moved at once to "Clifton", Fq. Co. Here on 21 June 1801 his son-in-law John Scott of Fredericksburg wrote him a letter, still preserved, stating that his household furniture had been shipped from New York; the bill of lading specifying the numerous articles and the cost of each was included. William Payne lived at "Clifton" thirty-six years, leading for the most part a very active life as a planter, spending much time dispensing hospitality and riding after the hounds. Family records describe him as stout, powerful and active, a zealous Whig during the Revolution, and an Episcopalian. Towards the end of his life he suffered from gout, which—to his great distress—seriously immobilized him. 1833 he received a visit from his great-nephew John Payne (VIII-5) of Westmoreland, who describes him in Bishop Meade's "Old Churches and Families of Virginia" as "a venerable old gentleman, dressed in short pants, and a fine specimen of the old Virginia gentleman".

He is known in the family as Captain Pepper, an appellation which (according to Major John Scott of Warrenton) he brought back with him from the Revolutionary Army. Following an Act of Congress granting an allowance to veterans of the Revolution, he drew a pension beginning 4 Mch 1831 of \$480 per annum. 1844 his grandson applied to Hon. Samuel Chilton, member of Congress representing Fauquier and vicinity, to have Captain Payne's land grants for military services exchanged for scrip. Due to the long

period of time which had elapsed since the issue of these warrants, and to unfavorable legislation passed by the State of Kentucky, nothing came of this application. These original land grants are still preserved in the family. They were covered by three certificates signed 27 Nov 1787 by Edmund Randolph, Esq., Governor of Virginia, issued in favor of William Payne and quoting nine warrants for a total of 4800 acres "beginning where the dividing line between the Continental and State troops crosses the East fork of Drake's Creek". This East fork is now known as Trammel Fork; it rises in Macon Co., Tenn.; flows N.W. across the Kentucky line into Allen Co.; continues in the same direction into Warren Co., where about five miles from the Allen-Warren line it empties into Drake's Creek, a branch of Big Barren River. These grants were in the "District set apart for officers and soldiers of Virginia State Line".

It has been stated that Captain Payne was a graduate of William and Mary College in 1778. This is an error, since—according to his own testimony before the Court in connection with his pension application—he was continuously in command of his Company in Falmouth from 1776 to 1780. The records of the Registrar of this College have been inspected. It is true that there was a William Payne at the College in 1778, but he was unmistakably William Payne of Fairfax, written up in another part of this family history.

Marion Morson Payne survived her husband about three years and died at "Bellevue", the home of her daughter Mrs. Clarkson, about noon on Saturday 21 Nov 1840. She was quite small, about five feet in height, and towards the end of her life weighed about one hundred pounds. She was buried by the side of her husband in the family grave-yard at "Clifton". A memorial, testifying to the esteem in which this interesting ancestor is held by his numerous progeny, was celebrated at "Clifton" on 22 Oct 1932, when a stone enclosure and three bronze tablets marking this family burying-ground were dedicated in the presence of over one hundred persons.

By his m(1) there were 3 children—Frances S.S. (12), Daniel (13) and John R. (14). By his m(11) there were 3 children—Marion M.M. (15), Arthur A.M. (16), and Eliza A. (17).

RICHARDS

John Richards, son of William Byrd Richards, was b. 27 June 1734 in Drysdale Parish. It is not clear whether this was in K. Q. Co. or in Ca. Co., due to changing county and parish lines. He m. Susannah Coleman, dau. of Robert S. Coleman, 1 Jany 1754. 1767

John Richards and Thomas Coleman were administrators of William Byrd Richards of Ca. Co. John Richards d. 13 Feb 1785; Susannah, his wife, d. 15 Apl 1778. They had 10 children—(1) Patty, b. 1755, m. Mr. Horner. (2) James, b. 1758. (3) Elizabeth, b. 1760; m. Daniel Triplett 1777. (4) Susannah, b. 1762; m. William Payne (4) 1779; d. 1795. (5) Sarah, b. 1763; m. Walter Graham 1786. (6) John, b. 1764. (7) William, b. 1765; m. Ann, dau. of John and Ann Blackwell, 1786. (8) Milley (Mildred), b. 1767; m. William Scandrett Stone 1787; see notes on STONE. (9) Fanny, b. 1770; m. Moses Green, son of Duff. (10) Catherine, b. 1771; d. 1796. The foregoing notes were taken from the Bible of Mr. John F. Scott of Fredericksburg, Va.

John Richards left a will in St. Co. dated 1783 (1785), in which he referred to his houses and ferry at Leedstown, We. Co.; to his shares in sailing vessels; and to his lands and mill in K.Q. Co. His dau. Mrs. Horner inherited the land known as "Belmont", adjoining "Ingleside". "Belmont" became the home of Mrs. Susannah Fitzhugh Knox, who died there 1823; and lately the residence of the well-known artist Mr. Gari Melchers.

MORSON

Arthur Morson, b. 31 Jany 1734 (old style) in Greenock, County Renfrew on the Clyde, Scotland, sailed for Virginia 14 Feb 1751 (O.S.) on the "Greenock Snow"; arrived in the Rappahannock River 29 June 1751; m. Marion Andrew 31 Aug 1758; d. @ 10 P.M. 30 May 1795 at his home "Hartwood", St. Co.; buried three days later in the chapel yard at "Hartwood". She d. at "Hartwood" @ 4 A.M. 30 Dec 1808, aged 74; buried 2 Jany 1809 at Hartwood Chapel. The Morson graves are enclosed by a tumbled-down brick wall, but the head-stones have long since been carried away by thieves. This chapel yard was donated to the Parish by Arthur Morson for a "chapel of ease", the deed being on record in St. Co. Until the period of the Revolution "Hartwood" was in K.G. Co.

1765 Arthur Morson, Gent. was made Sheriff of K.G. Co. 1770 he was Justice of the same county. 1772 he was a merchant in Falmouth. In the deeds of this period his wife is called Manie. 1777 he was one of the trustees for Falmouth, of which Mr. Daniel Payne (V-5) was treasurer. 1784 Arthur Morson, Gent. was Justice in St. Co. 1790 he and his son were merchant partners in Falmouth. His will is indexed in St. Co. but the will book is missing.

He had the following known children: (1) Alexander Morson

b. 10 A.M. Tuesday 11 Dec 1759 in Falmouth; m. 3 July 1800 Ann Casson Alexander, eldest dau. of William Alexander of "Snowden". She was b. 28 Dec 1781. They lived at "Holly Wood", St. Co., on the Rappahannock River below Fredericksburg. (2) Marion Morson b. 8 P.M. Thursday 24 Sept 1761 in Falmouth; d. Sunday 2 July 1764. (3) Margaret Morson b. 10 A.M. Wednesday 14 Dec 1763 in Falmouth; m. Dr. William Kincaid 1810; d. 1822; buried at "Clifton", Fq. Co. (4) Marion Andrew Morson b. 6 A.M. Tuesday 11 Feb 1765 in Falmouth; m(1) William Love of Falmouth 14 Apl 1781. He was son of John Love of Port Glasgow, Scotland, and w. Elizabeth Neilson. 1772 William Love bought a lot in Falmouth from Arthur Morson. 1777 he was one of the trustees for Falmouth. He d. 3 Nov 1781. In Dec 1781 his widow was delivered of a dead child. Thus in the short space of nine months and at the tender age of sixteen, she was a maiden, a bride, a widow and a mother. Mr. Love was probably a widower with a child William when he married Marion Morson. A locket is preserved in the family bearing the inscription—"William Love b. 15 Dec 1769; ob. 12 Feb 1797". A miniature of her represents her as exceptionally pretty, with abundant auburn hair. She m(11) Captain William Payne (4), and d. 21 Nov 1840.

Alexander Morson had nine children:—(1) Marion Andrew, b. 8 P.M. 24 June 1801 at "Hartwood"; d. 1819. (2) Arthur Alexander, b. @ 8:30 P.M. 23 Jany 1803 in Falmouth; graduated in law at Yale 1822; m. 1833 Maria Martin Scott (1814-1894) at "Oakwood", Fq. Co., dau. of John Scott and w. Elizabeth Blackwell Pickett. Their dau. Ann Alexander Morson (1840-1884) m. Charles Robert Scott Shipp 1869, generally known as General Scott Shipp, son of Captain John Shipp of Fq. Co. and w. Lucy Blackwell Scott. General Shipp commanded the Corps of Cadets of the Virginia Military Institute at the battle of Hay Market, and was later Superintendent of the Institute. See notes on CLARKSON-SHIPPI. (3) Alexander, b. @ 4 P.M. 28 Aug 1805 at "Holly Wood". (4) William, B. @ 6 P.M. 14 Dec 1806 at "Holly Wood". (5) James, b. 21 Feb 1809 at "Holly Wood"; d. 3 Oct 1816 at the home of Mr. Thomas Seddon, Falmouth; buried at Hartwood Chapel. (6) John, b. 28 Oct 1809 at "Holly Wood". (7) Hugh, b. 2 Oct 1811 at "Holly Wood". (8) Ann Casson, b. 3 Aug 1813 at "Holly Wood"; m. Robert Eden Scott 18 Oct 1838. (9) Susannah, b. 8 July 1815 at "Holly Wood".

It was stated to me in a letter written thirteen years ago that

Marion Andrew, the wife of Arthur Morson, was the sister of Major John André, the British officer who was executed as a spy in 1780 at Tappan, N. Y. No authority was quoted for this statement, and it has been impossible for me to subject it to a proper investigation. On the face of it the statement seems chimerical. John André was born in London 1751 of Genevese parents.

5. JANE (d. 4) b. 31 Aug 1760 at "Green Hill", near Baynesville, We. Co.; m. John Kelly of We. Co. 11 Nov 1784; d. 7 P.M. 22 Nov 1796. She was buried in the family grave-yard at the Kelly home, "Kelly's Ford", Cu. Co., on the Ra. River about five miles below Remington, which is on the opposite bank and in Fq. Co.

Mr. and Mrs. Kelly had six children, some of whom are known to have been born in We. Co. See notes on KELLY.

"Kelly's Ford" was near "Chestnut Lawn", the home of Jane Kelly's nephew James Payne (18), which stood across the river in Fq. Co. and a couple of miles upstream.

About one year after his wife's death, John Kelly m(11) Dinah Conway and had eight children. His will in Fq. Co. is dated 1815 (1820), and names his wife Dinah and thirteen children. The family records were destroyed by fire at "Kelly's Ford" in 1882.

KELLY

James Kelly of Lu. Par., Ri. Co., was the son of Alexander Kelly of same parish, will 1754 (1754), who was the youngest son of John Kelly of Ri. Co., will 1714 (1715). James Kelly m. Susannah Wilson. His will is dated 15 Feb 1798 (7 June 1802). They had seven children, not necessarily in the following order—

(1) John Kelly, b. 3 Apl 1761; m(1) Jane Payne 1784; m(11) Dinah Conway 7 Sept 1797; d. 10 Aug 1820, leaving a will in Fq. Co. (2) James Yateman Kelly, b. 12 Sept 1765; m. Nancy Neale; d. 28 June 1833 in Scott Co., Ky. (3) Susannah Kelly, b. 28 Feb 1768; m. Richard Payne (7) 1790; d. 30 Apl 1792. (4) Elizabeth Kelly, m. James Oliff < 1798. (5) Alexander Doniphan Kelly. (6) Spicer Wilson Kelly, n.m.; will 1803 (1803) Ri. Co. (7) Molly Kelly, m. Thomas Asbury < 1798.

By his m(1) John Kelly had James Wilson, Frances Stone, John Payne, Susannah Wilson, George Payne, and Richard Payne Kelly. By his m(11) he had Peter Conway, Thomas Conway, Jane Payne, Spicer Wilson, Alexander Doniphan, Jr., Margaret Conway, William, and Henry Kelly.

James Yateman Kelly had James Kelly; Anne Kelly, who m. her first-cousin George Payne Kelly; and Penelope Kelly, who m. her first-cousin Thomas Conway Kelly.

Thomas and Molly (Kelly) Asbury had Susannah Wilson Asbury, who m. Richard Payne (VII-22) 1821.

James Wilson Kelly m. Sallie Thompson. His brother John Payne Kelly (1789-1871) m(1) Margaret Wright James (1796-1827), dau. of John James and w. Elizabeth Wright; m(11) 1829 Anne P. Field (1804-1856), dau. of Henry Field and w. Fanny Hill. By his m(1) John Payne Kelly had—(1) Granville James Kelly (1821-1898) m. Harriet E. Payne (VIII-31). (2) Elizabeth Wright Kelly (1822-1853) m(1) Charles C. Taliaferro 1843; m(11) Waller Lewis Holladay. (3) Margaret James Kelly (1824-1848) m. John Eustace Blackwell 1847. (4) Jane Payne Kelly (1827-1854) m. 1849 Robert Morton Coleman (1819-1889); he m(11) 1855 Margaret Stone, his deceased wife's first-cousin and dau. of John Stone and w. Jane Payne Kelly, Mrs. Coleman's aunt. (5) John James Kelly, b. 1831. (6) Fanny Field Kelly (1832-1862) m. John S. Berry 1859.

Reverting to the children of John Kelly (1761-1820):—Susannah Wilson Kelly m. Dr. William Thompson of Morrisville, Fq. Co. George Payne Kelly (1793-1836 or 7) m(1) his first-cousin Anne Kelly @ 1814; m(11) his first-cousin Priscilla Payne (VII-4) 1834. He lived first in Fq. Co. and later in Scott Co., Ky., where he died.

Thomas Conway Kelly (1799-1889) m. 1825 his first-cousin Penelope Kelly (d. 1840). They lived in Kentucky and had a son and grand-son named James Yateman Kelly.

Jane Payne Kelly (b. 1801) m. John Stone.

Alexander Doniphan Kelly, Jr., m. Miss Frazier and lived in New Orleans.

The above-named Granville James Kelly was b. 14 Jany 1821 and d. 13 Oct 1898. He m. Harriet Elizabeth Payne (VIII-31) 12 Jany 1843 and had:—(1) James Marshall Kelly (1843-1848) (2) Margaret James Kelly (1845-1849) (3) Mary Isham Kelly (1847-1853) (4) John Payne Kelly (1849-1914) m. Mary Sheets. (5) Harriet E. Kelly (1851-1928) m. Rev. Fleet James. (6) Granville James Kelly (1853-1893) m. and lived out West; issue. (7) Alexander Doniphan Kelly (1855-1930) m. 1885 Elizabeth Grinnan of Texas. Their surviving children are—(a) Nannie Grinnan Kelly m. 1910 Dr. John Augustine Tyree; residence 1937—Danville, Va.; 6 chil-

dren. (b) Rev. Richard Alexander Kelly m. 1926 Claire N. Binford; residence 1937—Belmont, N.C.; 2 children. (8) Daniel Payne Kelly (1857-1916) m. Florence Sowers. (9) David Wright Kelly (b. 1859) m. Emma Stone. (10) Susan Jane Kelly (b. 1862) m. Nathaniel Stone; 2 sons—Hal K. and Alexander. (11) Richard Thomas Kelly (b. 1867) m. 1892 Georgie E. Hume and had 7 children—(a) Mary Emma, b. 1894, m. Dr. John H. Hoskins 1918, 4 children. (b) Sue Maude, b. 1896, m. Gordon B. Witt 1929, 1 child. (c) Harriet Elizabeth, b. 1898, m. Howard F. Taylor 1932. (d) Alexander Doniphan, b. 1899. (e) Lucy Hume, b. 1902. (f) Georgie Hume, b. 1904, m. Dr. Roy Bridger 1930. (g) John Thompson, b. 1907.

Acknowledgment of thanks for aid in the preparation of these Kelly notes is made to Mr. Granville B. Coleman of Richmond, Va., Mr. James Yateman Kelly of Charleston, Ill., and Mrs. John H. Hoskins of Lynchburg, Va.

The old Kelly home was at Kelly's Ford, Cu. Co., where there are several graves. It is on the Rappahannock River about 5 miles S. of Remington, Fq. Co. John Payne Kelly was buried there; his grave is not marked.

6. MARY (d. 4) b. @ 1761 at "Green Hill", near Baynesville, We. Co.; m. Saunders Morris @ 1779 in We. Co.; date of death uncertain, but probably in 1831, when the slaves of her husband's estate were divided. Mr. and Mrs. Morris lived at Morrisville in the lower part of Fq. Co. He d. intestate 1811, leaving a widow and six children. See notes on MORRIS.

For a description of the Baynesville birth-place, see Chapter on HOMES.

MORRIS

Charles Morris of Wash. Par., We. Co., d. 1797, leaving a will naming his children; his wife was deceased. He had 9 children: (1) Mary (or Molly), m. Weedon Arnold 25 Dec 1787; she m(II) Samuel Muse 24 June 1791; he d. 1794 in We. Co. leaving a will; she m(III) John Butler 4 Jany 1796; her father's will calls her Molly Butler. (2) Betty, called Betty Johnston in her father's will. (3) Saunders, m. @ 1779 Mary Payne, the subject of the above sketch. (4) Hannah, m. Jeremiah Moxley 29 Jany 1787; he m(II) Hannah Robinson 23 May 1796. (5) Sarah, m. William Stone 25 Jany 1791; he m(II) his sister-in-law Peggy Morris. (6) Susan-

nah, m. Thomas Lyne 28 Nov 1796. (7) Peggy, m. her brother-in-law William Stone 9 Mch 1793. (8) Ewell (or Youell), m(1) Jane Boone, m(11) Ursula Riding; he left a will in Sp. Co. dated 1833 (1835), naming 9 children. (9) Simon Morris.

Saunders Morris and w. Mary Payne had 6 children: (1) Polly, m. James Keith 1814 and had 11 children. See KEITH notes. (2) Richard Payne. (3) Frances Payne, m. her first-cousin John Payne (VII-9) 1809. (4) Hannah Ricie, m. John Eustace Blackwell 1811 and had 6 children. See BLACKWELL notes. (5) Alexander, m. Miss Spilman and had 2 daus., Mary and Elizabeth. (6) William, m. Miss Ransom and had son Richard.

The land allotted to Frances Payne (Morris) Payne in 1811 was sold by her in 1817 to Dr. William Thompson of Morrisville, Fq. Co., who m. her first-cousin Susannah Wilson Kelly. For years the gold supposed to be reposing in this land formed a topic of lively conversation among members of the family. Very recently interest in mining this gold has been revived.

7. RICHARD (s. 4) b. 18 June 1763 at "Green Hill", near Baynesville, We. Co.; m(1) Susannah Kelly 4 Mch 1790; m(11) Mary Major 18 Feb 1795; d. 31 Mch 1843 at "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co., where he was buried; his grave is marked. His will in Cu. Co. is dated 14 Sept 1839 (17 Apl 1843).

The records of the old Pension Bureau relate that in 1781 he was living in We. Co., a young volunteer soldier under command of Capt. Richard Muse, his first-cousin. His Lieutenant was John P. Hungerford, later a General officer; his Regimental Commander was Col. George Washington. He had enlisted in the Spring of that year, and was frequently called out on military duty to repel raids by British vessels operating in the Potomac, which service he describes as "long, laborious, and by companies". In the following summer he was relieved from duty, but in August was re-drafted and marched on Yorktown, where he was stationed near Gloucester Court House. Here General Weedon called for volunteers for a Grenadier Company. Richard Payne responded and remained in this company in Gloucester until after the surrender of Cornwallis. His company then marched to Yorktown to guard prisoners, who were subsequently turned over to mountain troops for conduct to Winchester. He was in the engagement against Tarleton at Lowell's Lane under Col. John F. Mercer, operating in the Gloucester peninsular. After duty at Yorktown he was discharged and returned to his

home. This account is verified by the deposition of William Starke Jett of We. Co., a school-mate of Richard Payne's and Lieutenant in the same company, who testified that he had often heard Lieut. Hungerford speak of Richard Payne's gallantry in the action against Tarleton. There is no official record of his having been appointed Ensign, a now obsolete grade just below that of 2nd Lieutenant in the Army. Following the Revolution Richard Payne lived for one year in Nb. Co., thereafter returning to Westmoreland.

His first wife was the daughter of James Kelly of Lunenburg Par., Ri. Co. Her brother John Kelly m. Jane Payne (5). See KELLY notes. Susannah Kelly was b. 28 Feb 1768; she d. 30 Apr 1792. The marriage bond of Richard Payne and Susannah Kelly was issued in Ri. Co. and witnessed by Bartholomew McCarty. This marriage occurred two or three months after the death of his father, who left him "Green Hill", in We. Co., at which home Richard and Susannah doubtless lived, and at which their only child, James, was born.

Richard's second marriage occurred in Cu. Co. Mary Major was the dau. of Samuel Major and w. Mary Stone, dau. of William Stone and w. Mary Monroe. See MONROE notes. Mary Major was b. 3 July 1780, and d. 19 Dec 1840. Richard and Mary were living at "Green Hill", We. Co., in 1796; by 1797 they had moved to Cu. Co., where their oldest child was born. They named the Culpeper home "Bleak Hill". It is about three miles North of the Court House and to the right of the road to Rixeyville. Here fifteen children were born. See chapter on Homes. The original house, built considerably over a century ago, is still standing, and is occupied by one of Richard Payne's male descendants.

Richard Payne was a Vestryman of St. Mark's Par., Cu. Co. In 1836 his application for pension was allowed. He died in his eightieth year, naming in his will thirteen children. Like so many men of his generation, he spent his long life as a planter, in which vocation there was then to be found ample satisfaction of all the needs and tastes of gentlemen of hospitable inclinations. He was buried in the family grave-yard, a few minutes walk from the house; his grave is marked by a well-preserved marble headstone. Here also are the grave-stones of twelve other members of his family, including that of his second wife.

By his m(1) he had—James (18). By his m(11) he had 15 children—William M. (19), Susannah M. (20), Frances S. (21),

Richard (22), Mary M. (23), Margaret S. (24), Jane M. (25), Elizabeth (26), Mary E. (27), Frances M. (28), John W. (29), George S. M. (30), Meredith (31), Fenton A. (32), and Albert W. (33).

For a description of the home herein called "Green Hill", near Baynesville, We. Co., see the chapter on HOMES.

GENERATION VII

1. MEREDITH (s. 3) b. in We. Co.; m. Sarah Stewart 7 Nov 1811 in We. Co.; d. 1829 in Washington Co., Ky., leaving a will dated 23 Mch 1929 (27 Apl 1829).

1810 he was security for his father in a suit in Cu. Co. 1820 his father deeded to him land on S.S. of Rolling Fork of Salt River in Washington Co., on a part of which his father was then living. The above will implies that at the time of his death Meredith lived on the N.S. of Rolling Fork on a plantation which he bequeathed to his wife Sarah; his land on the S.S. of Rolling Fork he gave to his children, not named. The will was witnessed by Thomas P. Knott, who later married one of Meredith's daughters.

1832 Mrs. Sarah Payne joined her brother and sisters (Stewart) in a sale to Daniel Payne of We. (10) of land on Mattox Creek, We. Co., left to them by their father. She was b. 8 Sept 1789 in We. Co., and d. 4 June 1852 in Marion Co., Ky., (a part of Washington Co.); dau. of Colonel John Stewart of "Traveller's Rest", We. Co., whose will dated 1819 names w. Frances, sons Benjamin F. and William Price Stewart, and daus. Jane Elizabeth McKenney and Sarah Stewart Payne, the last-named receiving one fourth of his estate at her mother's death. Jane Elizabeth Stewart m. Armstrong McKenney 1813 in We. Mrs. Sarah Payne was buried in the family grave-yard of her father-in-law George Payne; her grave is marked. Her family name is now spelled Stuart in Marion Co., though the early Washington Co. deeds spell it Stewart. The name is consistently spelled Stewart in We. Co. records.

Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 6 children—George (66), Eliza A. F. (67), Jane S. (68), Lucy (69), Priscilla (70), and Susan (71).

2. RICHARD (s. 3) b. 4 Nov 1787 in We. Co.; m. Elizabeth Carter 13 Jany 1818 in Washington Co., Ky.; d. 2 July 1837 in Washington Co.

1808 his father gave him a slave in Cu. Co. 1821 his father's will left him 2 slaves valued at \$2100. 1825 he opposed the probate of his father's will on the declared grounds that the original draft had been lost, but probably for the reason that he felt that the provisions of the will discriminated against him. His objection was sustained by the County Court but over-ruled by the appellate Court. See re-

marks under his father. 17 Jany 1833 he was named as executor of the will of his mother, who left him one third of her personal estate.

After his death his plantation of 227 a. was bought by Marion Co. as a home for indigents. It contained one of the most attractive houses in the locality, and adjoined the old Carter home. Richard's widow then moved to another farm adjacent to the Carter home and lived the remainder of her life with her daughter Mrs. Edwards. She was buried in the Carter cemetery. 1935 Marion Co. sold the above-mentioned plantation in order to buy a place nearer to the County seat. See CARTER notes.

Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 3 children—Anne M. (72), Sarah C. (73), and Mary M. (74).

3. SAMUEL CARTER (s. 3) b. in We. Co.; n.m.; d. 7 May 1827 in Washington Co., Ky. 1821 his father's will left him 6 slaves valued at \$2100, one third of land on which testator lived, and one third of the latter's personal estate. 27 May 1827 his brother Meredith qualified as his administrator.

He died as the result of a duel, fought according to code, following a failure of the principals to arrive at an amicable settlement. The trouble grew out of a criticism that Samuel had made concerning a member of his opponent's family. Samuel was called on to make a retraction, which he refused to do. The code of honor of over a century ago contained many principles and maxims that are now repudiated. In modern times it is the fashion to hold cheaply both life and honor. Young men of to-day do not believe in the motto—"Malo mori quam foedari", even if they understand what it means.

4. PRISCILLA (d. 3) b. in We. Co.; m. at an advanced age her first-cousin George Payne Kelly of Scott Co., Ky., 11 Oct 1834; d.s.p. 4 Jany 1843. Her father's will left her 9 slaves valued at \$2100, and one third of his land and personal property. Her mother's will left her 2 slaves and one third of testator's personal property.

Judge Kelly was b. 6 Apl 1793, and d. @ 1836. He m(1) his cousin Anne Kelly. See KELLY notes. 1935 his great-grandson was clerk of Marion Co., Ky.

5. ELIZABETH (d. 3) b. in We. Co.; m. Dr. Michael McCarty 1833 in Washington Co., Ky.; d. after the Civil War at Dewitt, Ark., where she was buried. 1821 her father's will left her 5 slaves

and one third of his estate. Dr. McCarty was a Northerner. His home in Ky. was on the grounds now occupied by the Ryder Cemetery in Lebanon. He was about 20 years younger than his wife, whom he survived; he d. at Stuttgart, Ark., at the home of his son Dr. George McCarty.

They had 3 children—Sarah, b. 28 May 1834 in Lebanon, m. Dr. Henry K. Pusey, and d. 1 July 1913; James, b. 20 Apl 1836, m. Lucy Crutcher 28 Feb 1860, and d.s.p. 9 Feb 1889 at Vine Grove, Hardin Co., Ky; and George, who had 1 child that d.y.

6. LUCY S. (d. 3) b. in We. Co.; n.m.; d. 1821-33 in Washington Co., Ky. 1821 her father's will, in making provision for her, states that she "is labouring under a deep consumption and will in all probability never recover". 1833 her mother's will does not refer to her.

7. MARGARET (d. 3) b. in We. Co. m. Elias W. Smith 31 Dec 1817 in Washington Co., Ky.; d. < 1821, when her father's will clearly implies that she is deceased, and leaves to her son George Payne Smith 5 slaves, a horse and harness, and a bed with its furniture. 1833 her mother's will left to the said grandson her bed and furniture. He m. Margaret Priest, a wealthy girl from "the blue-grass section" and went at once to Texas.

8. GEORGE (s. 2) b. @ 1787 at "Red House" in We. Co.; m. Sarah Harvey 20 Sept 1808 in We. Co., by James Elliott, Rector of Cople Parish; d. intestate 1821-1824 in We. Co. She was the dau. of Mungo Harvey, formerly of Lc. Co. and later of Wash. Par., We. Co., who d. Mch 1794 leaving a will naming children James, John, Anne, Sarah, and Eliza, and appointing his wife Priscilla executrix. Mrs. Priscilla Harvey d. 1806.

George Payne lived at Payne's Point, We. Co., between Monroe's Creek and Mattox Creek, on land purchased by his father, whose will gave this land to George's son. See chapter on Homes.

Feb 1810 George Payne was appointed Lieut. in Capt. Wm. Jett Brown's Co. of We. Militia, vice James Harvey, his brother-in-law, resigned. During 1813-14 when various militia regiments were called into active service against England, George Payne was Adjutant of the 111th Va. Regt. under Col. Richard E. Parker. His younger brother Daniel Payne was Sergt. Major in the same regiment.

His father's will written 21 Apl 1824 implies that George is deceased. His widow survived him by about one year, dying before 8 Feb 1825, when her effects were appraised.

They had 2 children—James H. (1), and Eliza A. (2).

9. JOHN (s. 2) b. 29 Aug 1788 at "Red House", We. Co.; m. his first-cousin Frances Payne Morris 21 Mch 1809; d. 17 Aug 1825 at "Locust Hill", K.G. Co.; buried at "Red House" (now "Cedar Hill") near Leedstown; his grave is marked. Frances Payne Morris was b. 3 Mch 1795, dau. of Saunders Morris and w. Mary Payne (VI-6) of Morrisville, Fq. Co. Frances d. at "White Plains", K. G. Co., the home of her dau. Mrs. Quesenberry, about two miles North of Port Conway; her grave is also at "Red House" and is marked "Frances P. Payne, wife of John Payne and affectionate mother of six sons and two daughters whom she reared to maturity, died 5 Apl 1841 aged 46".

The records of the War Department relating to the organization of troops called to active duty during the War of 1812 contain the statement that John Payne was a sergeant in 1813 and 1814 in the service of the United States in Capt. John M. Ashton's Company and in Lieut. John Arnold's Company, both of the 25th Regiment, K.G. militia, Lieut. Col. Austin Smith commanding.

His son Bishop John Payne wrote of him to Bishop Meade in a letter published in the latter's "old Churches and Families of Virginia" as follows—"My father was a teetotaler, very thoughtful, I will hope a religious man, though of this I cannot be certain. My mother, however, from my earliest recollection I know was (religious), but she did not make a profession of religion until after my father's death, nor until my eldest sister, now dead (Mrs. Quesenberry), made a profession among the Methodists." Bishop Payne states that his father lived in White Oak Swamps, about one mile from the Potomac, for two or three years after his marriage, "being convenient to his estate on the Potomac". As a matter of fact, the land in White Oak Swamp and "the estate on the Potomac" were purchased by John Payne's father, as shown by Court records, though it is probable that his father presented him with part of this land without making a formal record thereof until he wrote his will. The home-site in the swamps proving unhealthful (probably on account of mosquitoes), John Payne purchased in 1813 an old glebe in the pine forest on the ridge between the Potomac and the Rappahannock, seven miles from the former and three miles from the

latter. The present name of this glebe land is "Locust Hill". "Here eight of us were raised in the most remarkable health", says Bishop Payne in his letter. For a description of the location of this glebe in K.G. Co., see the chapter on Homes.

1816 John Payne's father gave him 200 a. in Irish Neck, the peninsula now occupied by Colonial Beach and environs. 1817 he and his wife sold land in Morrisville, Fq. Co., which she had received from the estate of her father Saunders Morris. 1824 John Payne inherited from his father additional land in Irish Neck, land at the mouth of Mattox Creek (Payne's Point), and land in White Oak Swamp (the area between Monroe's and Mattox Creeks), aggregating 209 acres; also poquoson land near Leedstown; and interest in the bridge over Mattox Creek.

He was known as John Payne of King George, to distinguish him from his father John Payne of Westmoreland, whom he survived by little over one year. He died intestate, his widow becoming his administratrix. An inventory of his property taken "at his quarter in Westmoreland" covered 16 horses, 48 head of cattle, 82 sheep, etc.; and at his residence in King George, more stock, 40 slaves, etc. He died possessed of the glebe in K.G., on which his widow continued to live for a while; land at Payne's Point on the upper side of Mattox Creek; a tract in White Oak Swamp; about 90 a. at Leedstown; and an interest in Mattox Bridge—in short, the glebe which he bought in 1813, plus the land which he had so recently inherited by his father's will, of which he was executor.

There were 8 children—William S. (3), Elizabeth (4), John (5), Daniel (6), Richard A. (7), George W. (8), Thomas E. (9), and Mary F. (10).

10. DANIEL (s. 2) b. @ 1790 at "Red House", We. Co.; m(1) Sarah Cox 15 Nov 1815 in We. Co.; m(11) Selina Coates Washington @ 1826; d. 7 Dec 1835 at "Bleak Hall", We. Co., leaving a will dated 5 Dec 1835 (28 Dec 1835); buried at "Red House"; his grave-stone is marked—"Sacred to the memory of Daniel Payne who departed this life in full Christian hope. Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord". His wife's grave is also at "Red House" and is marked "Selina Coats, wife of Daniel Payne, departed this life in Christian resignation 19 July 1828". See WASHINGTON notes herewith.

Sarah Cox was b. @ 1796, dau. of Fleet Cox of We. Co. and w. Elizabeth Downing. Fleet Cox d. 1799 leaving a will. He was son

of Fleet Cox who d. 1791 in Cople Par., We. Co., and the grandson of Presley Cox, who m. Mary Fleet. Fleet Cox, Jr., had sisters Molly (who m. William Middleton) and Betty (who m. Thomas Downing). At the time of her marriage, Sarah Cox was the ward of her uncle Peter Presley Cox. See Cox notes under Anne Payne (B-III-1.)

Daniel Payne resided at "Bleak Hall", on the South side of Mattox Creek, containing 1000 a., which he bought before his father's death. He owned a great deal of land, as is indicated by the following deeds. The writer has been told by old residents in Westmoreland that Daniel Payne used to remark that he could walk from the Potomac to the Rappahannock without setting foot off his own property. His father left him the Glebe (Church Point) and also 535 a. near Leedstown originally owned by Richard Payne (V-3) and purchased 1795 by said John Payne from his brother William Payne (VI-4). 1818 Daniel Payne bought "Laurel Grove" from Alexander Morson, who had it from Bushrod Washington; this estate adjoined "Bleak Hall". 1831 he purchased from Mrs. Mary Lee 185 a. on Mattox Creek adjacent to "Bleak Hall" and "Laurel Grove". See chapter on Homes. 1832 he bought "Locust Farm" and "Oak Grove", 4000 a. on Mattox Creek. In the same year he and Henry T. Garnett bought from John Gray three tracts, including "Wakefield", the birth-place of General Washington, and an island in Pope's Creek. Mr. Gray had purchased "Wakefield" in 1813 from George Corbin Washington, who reserved a plot 60 by 60 feet around the site of the house, and another plot 20 by 20 feet around the tomb. 1835 Mr. Garnett sold to Daniel Payne for \$8250 his share in "Wakefield". Following Daniel Payne's death, his executors sold "Wakefield" to John E. Wilson.

Daniel Payne lived at intervals in Baltimore, where he was in the mercantile business with Mr. Stewart under the title of Stewart and Payne. In April of the year of his death he wrote from Baltimore to his niece Mrs. Ditty (VIII-2) saying—"I am mending slowly and fear it will be late in May before I get home". He did get home, however, but died in the following December at "Bleak Hall".

1826 he was a Justice in We. Co.

During the War of 1812 he was Sergeant Major of the 111th Regiment of Va. militia under Colonel Richard E. Parker, and was called into active service in 1813 and 1814.

The Richmond Enquirer contains the following obituary of his first wife—"Died at Mt. Pizgah, the residence of the late Colonel B.

Robinson in King William County, the morning of 22 July 1824, of a most painfully protracted malady, Mrs. Sarah Payne, consort of Mr. Daniel Payne of Westmoreland, in the twenty-eighth year of her age. Rare indeed were the qualities of this most amiable lady—in all the relative duties of life she stood pre-eminently conspicuous. This dispensation has left a void in the circle of her many friends which time and resignation alone can fill; but what consolation can we offer the agonized and broken-hearted husband? 'Tis faith disarms destruction; believe and look with triumph on the tomb.

Fresh in the morn, the summer rose
Hangs withering ere 'tis noon.
We scarce enjoy the balmy gift
But mourn the pleasure gone.

In vain skilled medicine tries her healing art.
Disease, long foe, intrenches at her heart.

Lean not on Earth, 'twill pierce thee to the heart,
A broken reed at best, but oft a spear;
On its sharp point peace bleeds and hope expires."

Daniel Payne's will refers to his balance of \$27,000 in the firm of Stewart and Payne of Baltimore; gives "Cedar Hill" (old "Red House") to his sister Elizabeth; directs that his executors continue \$10,000 in the business of Stewart and Payne for the benefit of his daughter, to whom he also leaves "Laurel Grove", the Glebe (Church Point), the land that he bought of Mrs. Mary Lee, and 50 negroes of average value to be selected by his executors; gives 3 slaves to his niece Mrs. Ditty; \$1000 to his nephew James H. Payne (1); \$1000 to each of the eight children of his deceased brother John; enjoins that his slaves are to be comfortably housed, and treated humanely and with kindness; bequeaths \$20 annually for twenty years to the Methodist Church at Mattox; and stipulates that in case his daughter dies before marriage all his property derived by marriage from the estate of George Washington, his father-in-law, is to be held in trust for the benefit of his sister-in-law Mrs. William Taliaferro, nee Elizabeth Washington.

His only child was his daughter Elizabeth S. (11) born of his second marriage.

WASHINGTON

Selina Coates Washington was b. 15 Oct 1806, sixth child of George Washington of Ca. Co., who was b. 8 July 1775 and d. 1815.

He m. 1 Jany 1794 Elizabeth, dau. of Dr. John Coates of Maryland. George and Elizabeth Washington had 10 children, the oldest of whom, John, m. Anne Hawes 1820 and had 4 children, among whom was George B., who m. Mildred Chandler 1851 and had 7 children, among whom was George Douglas Washington, who m. 1893 Agnes Wirt, grand-dau. of above Daniel Payne; her children are now living near "Wakefield", We. Co. John and Anne (Hawes) Washington had also a son Walker, who m. Mary West Washington, dau. of Lawrence (1794-1875), who m. 1819 his distant cousin Sarah Tayloe Washington, dau. of William Augustine (1757-1810), son of Augustine Washington (1720-1762), who m. 1741 Anne Aylett. Walker Washington had 5 children, one of whom was Dr. Richard Washington of Oak Grove, We. Co., who m. Janet Latane.

Lawrence Washington and w. Sarah Tayloe, named above, had 9 other children, among whom was Robert James, who m. Daniel Payne's grand-dau. Betty Payne Wirt, parents of 13 children, one of whom was the late Robert Wirt Washington. Lawrence Washington was descendant in the 6th generation of Lawrence, b. @ 1635, brother of Col. John Washington. The elder Lawrence d. 1677; he m(1) Mary Jones 1660, and m(11) @ 1668 Joyce, widow of Capt. Alexander Fleming. Joyce m(111) James Yates @ 1677.

George Washington of Ca. Co. (1775-1815), referred to above, was son of John, who m. Elizabeth Buckner 1770. She m(11) John Payne (VI-2) father of Daniel of this paragraph; Daniel was a son by a former marriage. The last-named John Washington was son of John, b. @ 1690, son of John (1665-1697) and w. Anne Micleffe, son of Col. John Washington and w. Anne Pope. The foregoing John Washington who m. Elizabeth Buckner was second cousin of General George Washington, whose nephew George Step-toe Washington m. Lucy Payne, sister of Dolly Payne who m. James Madison, later President of the United States.

As will be referred to later, Daniel Payne's nephew James H. Payne (VIII-1) m. Fairinda F. Washington, dau. of Perrin Washington, who m(1) 1822 Fairinda Fairfax, and m(11) Hannah Whiting. He was son of Warner Washington, who m(1) Mildred Whiting, and m(11) Sarah Rootes. Warner was son of Warner, b. 1722, and w. Hannah Fairfax, son of John (1692-1746), who m. 1716 Catherine Whiting. The last-named John was son of Lawrence (1659-1697), who m. 1690 Mildred Warner. The dates opposite Lawrence are not vouched for; different authorities give differ-

ent dates; he was son of Col. John Washington and w. Anne Pope. The last-named Lawrence's second son Augustine Washington (1694-1743) m(1) 1715 Jane Butler, who d. 1728; he m(11) 1730 Mary Ball, who d. 1789. There were 4 children by this m(1), and 6 by the m(11). General George Washington was b. of the m(11); his full brother Samuel was father of George Steptoe, referred to above. General Washington's half-brother Augustine Washington (1720-1762) m. 1741 Anne Aylett; their dau. Anne Washington, b. 1752, m. Colonel Burdett Ashton, whose dau. Sarah Washington Ashton m. Judge Nicholas Fitzhugh, whose dau. Mary Conway Mason Fitzhugh m. Arthur Alexander Morson Payne (16). See notes on FITZHUGH.

11. ELIZABETH (d. 2) b. at "Red House", We. Co.; m. Thomas Mastin 27 Nov 1820 in We. Co., M. M. Marmaduke, bondsman; no information regarding date of death. 1824 her father willed her all his land in Ri. Co. called the Mill Farm; forest lands in We. called the Cottage and stock on same; also slaves and one-half of his effects at "Red House". 1 Jany 1826 Thomas Mastin was guardian of his nephew and niece James H. and Eliza Payne; he died a few months thereafter.

Mr. and Mrs. Mastin had two sons; Thomas H. Mastin, who was not married, and who left a will dated 1847 (1850), from the context of which it is inferred that his mother was deceased; and John Payne Mastin, who m. Matilda ———, and was living 1859 at "Red House", the name of which the Mastins had changed to "Cedar Hill". An old family chart represents that they had also a dau. Elizabeth.

Mrs. Elizabeth Mastin m(11) John P. Davis of We. Co. 1837. They executed a joint deed in that county in 1841. No further trace of them has been discovered. Mr. Davis had married before. His wife in 1830 was named Sarah.

12. FRANCES SUSANNAH STONE (d. 4) b. 30 Jany 1780 in Falmouth, Va.; m. John Scott 14 Oct 1798; d. 3 Jany 1867; buried in the Masonic Cemetery in Fredericksburg; her grave is marked. These dates have been carefully checked from family Bibles and the Virginia Herald of 7 Jany 1867. Her mother having died in 1795, she was married at the home of Mr. Daniel Triplett at 1107 Princess Anne Street, Fredericksburg. In external design this home strikingly resembles Mount Vernon. It is now the residence of Mr. Edwin A. Gibson.

Mr. and Mrs. Scott lived at "Scotia" on Charles Street between George and William (now Commerce) Streets, and across the street from the Masonic Cemetery. It was a large frame building with a semi-basement, two full stories, and a half-story under the long gable-roof. Two tall inside brick chimneys rose from each end. Seven large windows ornamented the second story of the front on Charles Street, which were duplicated on the first floor, except that the centre opening was occupied by a door covered by a small porch. Flanking the building were a small group of servants quarters constructed of brick. When last seen, the house had a two-story excrescence on the South side with a small side-porch attached, the general appearance of which and its lack of harmony with the remainder of the building suggested that it had been added at a later date. This imposing old home was torn down about 1925 in order to make room for a row of ugly galvanized-iron car-sheds.

In every family circle there is always one member whose firm will and outstanding personality give specific character or direction to every situation to which such a person is a party; generally it is an aunt. Such was "Aunt Scott", as she was affectionately known to her numerous kin. Mrs. Scott had twelve children, eight of whom married. She was the ancestor of over 250 known descendants. The force of her character was guided by a wise judgment and generous nature. Many are the stories illustrating this. An obituary appearing in the local paper describes her as follows: "Of a sound and vigorous mind, great strength of will and decision of character, she exercised much influence in her family and social circle, and has left a marked impression of her individuality. Her charities were unbounded and she never tired of doing good. She was for sixty years an honored member of the Episcopal Church." It is told of her that during the bombardment of Fredericksburg in the Civil War she walked with her son Hugh through a rain of bullets and shell to attend the birth of a grand-child, constantly reproaching him—the father—for dodging when a shot fell nearby. It is said that she raised not only her own large family, but many of her grand-children, nieces, nephews, cousins, and friends. She was buried beside her husband on Sunday 6 Jan'y 1867; her grave is marked by a marble shaft bearing only her initials, without dates. John Scott was b. 1772 in Greenock, Scotland. In 1788 he came to Virginia and landed at Leedstown. Miss Dora Jett's charming little book, "Minor Sketches of Major Folk", states that Mr. Scott then crossed over to Essex and found employment with the Brookes of Brooke's Bank, who had built up a large tobacco shipping trade. He later moved to

Fredericksburg and entered a business partnership with his fellow Scotsman and intimate friend Robert Mackey. He d. 11 Jan'y 1848 at "Scotia". His tomb-stone reads in part—"Long one of the most respected merchants in Fredericksburg. He possessed a large portion of that charity so beautifully described by St. Paul in the 13th Chapter of his epistle to the Corinthians." Mr. Scott was not related in any known way to Mr. John Scott of Fauquier County, although they were close friends and exchanged gifts. Mrs. Scott's will dated 1 Aug 1865 (18 Feb 1867) names many of her children and grand-children. Mr. Scott's will is dated 29 July 1846, 10 July 1847 (10 Feb 1848). They had 12 children as follows:

SCOTT

(1) Susan Elizabeth Margaret, b. 1800; m. Jones Green of Cu. Co. 1821. He was bro. of Duff Green who m. Eliza Anne Payne (17). (2) Ann McCuen, b. 1801; m. Lawrence W. Berry 1825. (3) Frances, b. 1802; d. young. (4) John Francis, b. 1803; m. M. Frances Lane 1837. (5) William Samuel, b. 1805; m. Marion M. Clarkson 1850. (6) Mildred Stone, b. 1807, d. 1807. (7) Janet Hall, b. 1808; m. Hugh Hamilton 1827. (8) Isabella Roberts, b. 1810; n.m.; d. 1888. (9) Hugh, b. 1812; m(1) Arabella Ritchie 1838; m(11) Anne G. Clarkson 1852. (10) Charles Smith, b. 1814; m(1) Frances Eleanor Bruce; m(11) Eleanor Stapleton Noel. (11) Evelina Stone, b. 1817, d. 1817. (12) George Bengier, b. 1820; m. Ellen Lane 1853; no issue.

Mr. and Mrs. Jones Green lived at "Greenock", Cu. Co. They had 7 children, among whom were (a) Elizabeth Jones, m. George E. Williamson; (b) Rebecca Beverley, m. Howard Shackelford; (c) James, m. Selina Hopper; and (d) Frances Scott, m. Cassius Carter.

Mrs. Berry d. 1872; she had 3 children, one of whom—Lawrence Scott Berry—died in Fredericksburg at the age of 78.

John Francis Scott d. 1871. He had 5 children, among whom were (a) Betty Lane, m. M. V. R. Watson of Houston, Texas; no issue; (b) William Lane, m. St. Clare Morehead, lived in Ky.; (c) Frances Stone, m. Frank Carter of St. Louis, who m(11) Marion Clarkson Scott; and (d) Susan Green, m. John Julyan Clemens, D.D., of Plymouth, England.

Dr. William Samuel Scott d. 1875. He had 5 children, four of whom d. young or unmarried; his son John Francis Scott of Fredericksburg m. Lilius Ritchie Hamilton.

Dr. and Mrs. Hugh Hamilton had 7 children, three of whom

were not married. The others were (a) George Stanton, m. Marianna Tabb Scott; (b) Hugh, m. Isabella Roberts Vass; (c) John S., m. Caroline Wallace Winston; and (d) Isabella Harrison, m. John Joseph Downman.

By his m(1) Hugh Scott had Hettie, who m. 1874 Major William Preston Graves; by his m(11) Hugh Scott had (a) Marion Clarkson, m. Frank Carter of St. Louis; (b) Henry Clarkson, m. Bertha Drake 1893; (c) William Samuel, m. Margaret Lytton; there were other children by both marriages who either d. young or were n.m.

Charles Smith Scott d. 1894. He had by his m(1) 3 children: (a) Charles Henry, m. Mary Mayo Atkinson; (b) Frances Susannah, m. James Bruce; and (c) Sallie Anne, m. Samuel Howison Beale of Fredericksburg.

13. DANIEL (s. 4) b. 17 Jany 1784 at Falmouth, St. Co.; m. Elizabeth Hooe Winter at 7 P.M. Tuesday 9 July 1805, Rev. Francis Walker officiating, "the day being extremely warm" (according to the Bible entry); d. 19 Sept 1860 at "Granville", Fq. Co.

A family record describes him as "5 ft. 6 in. in height; weight 140 lbs.; ruddy complexion; red hair; grey eyes; vigorous health; a Federalist-Whig; born an Episcopalian, died a Baptist." Bishop Payne (VIII-5) refers to him in his letter to Bishop Meade as "the Frenchman of the family, very agreeable and fond of talking, and on no subject more than that about which I have been writing"—family history.

8 Jany 1806 Daniel Payne registered in Fauquier a group of slaves, imported from Maryland, the gift of his mother-in-law, who had m(11) Mr. Middleton.

He studied law but was a farmer by occupation, his home—"Granville"—adjoining that of his father, "Clifton", on the North slope of the Watery Mountain, near Warrenton. See chapter on Homes. 1847 he bought land in P.W. Co. on the North side of Kettle Run. The writer is aware of the contradictory printed reports of the dates and places of his birth, marriage, and death, and has made a study of all the sources of this information, settling on those that are believed to be correct. His will is unusually interesting. It is dated 15 May 1838 (22 Oct 1860) with two intervening codicils. It is recorded in both Fq. Co. and P.W. Co. In addition to real estate and money left to his wife and children, it bequeaths his toddy-spoon, gold and silver spectacles, pocket spy-glass, silver watch, large traveling trunk, silver pencil, buggy and harness, piano,

gold ring, surveyor's compass and chain, leather traveling trunk, small gold watch seal, table silver, books, etc., illustrating the care and precision which should obtain in the making of all wills. It also provides that the family burying-ground at "Granville" shall be kept up, and gives its metes and bounds; and—furthermore—prescribes that a stone shall be placed over his wife's grave, with the following inscription:

"Underneath this stone doth lie
As much virtue as could die." (Paraphrasing Ben Johnson).

It stipulates that his coffin "is to be plain and substantial, devoid of show, made of black walnut and heart-pine plank", and that he is not to be buried until three days after his death. It concludes with these words: "Although I believe, as I conceive, in the old-school Calvinistic doctrine Baptists, for whom I have great respect, yet if one of that order and belief cannot be conveniently procured to preach a funeral sermon on the occasion of my demise, you—my dear children—I hope may be able to procure some respectable clergyman of some other Christian denomination". Here is the record of a colorful and poetic mind, impressed with a fine sense of dignity and order, and of religious convictions marked by solidity and ample breadth.

His grave and that of his wife, identically marked, are to be found in the family burying-ground about one hundred yards to the West of the residence. Here also are the marked graves of ten other members of the family.

There were 8 children—William R. H. W. (12), Richards (13), Robert T. H. (14), Susannah R. (15), John S. (16), Elizabeth H. W. (17), Rice W. H. (18), and Alban S. (19).

WINTER-HOOE

Elizabeth Hooe Winter was b. 3 Dec 1783 at "Efton Hills", Charles Co., Md., where she was also married. She d. @ 9:15 A.M. Monday 19 Mch 1855 at "Granville".

She is described in a family record as "5 ft. 7 in. in height; weight 120 lbs.; complexion sallow; hair brown; eyes grey; a Baptist." She was the dau. of William Winter (1746-1788), who m. 1780 Catherine Taliaferro Hooe, who had also William Hooe Winter (1786-1833), who m. Catherine Washington of P.W. Co., grandparents of Senator Stewart of Nevada; and Richard Hooe Winter (b. 1788), who m. Charlotte Semmes. These brothers settled in Tuscumbia, Ala.

Catherine Taliaferro Hooe m(11) Samuel Ward Middleton of

Md., and had three daughters, of whom Catherine m. Richard Thompson Semmes; Taliaferro m. Dr. Alban Goldsmith (for whom one of Daniel Payne's sons was named); and Anne, who m. Mr. Sewall of Ill. Dr. Alban Goldsmith had a son Dr. Middleton Goldsmith of Rutland, Vt., who m. Fanny Swift.

Catherine Taliaferro Hooe m(III) Richard B. Meekes, no issue. She was b. 1766, dau. of Major Richard Hooe and w. Anna Dent Ireland, who m(II) Alvin Moxley @ 1776. Richard Hooe was son of John Hooe and his second w. Catherine Taliaferro. John Hooe m(I) Anne Foote; he was son of Rhuys Hooe and w. Mrs. Frances Dade, dau. of Robert Townshend of England. Rhuys Hooe was son of Rhuys Hooe and w. Mrs. Anne Massey (nee Howson). The latter Rhuys Hooe was son of Rhuys Hooe (Burgess for Shirley Hundred and for Charles City Co.) who m. 1630, in England, Jane Seymour, and d. 1640. Seymour is said to be the English derivative of St. Maur. Anna Dent Ireland, Mrs. Daniel Payne's grandmother, was the dau. of Gilbert Ireland and w. Anne Dent, dau. of Colonel George Dent of Pope's Creek, Charles Co., Md., and w. Anne Herbert, dau. of William. Richard Thompson Semmes, above mentioned, was the father of Admiral Raphael Semmes (1809-1877), b. in Charles Co., Md., who in 1826 became a Midshipman in the U.S. Navy, and during the Mexican War distinguished himself at Vera Cruz. At the outbreak of the Civil War he joined the Confederate Navy. Following a conspicuous service therein, he finally commanded the Confederate battleship Alabama. "After a destructive career, during which he captured or destroyed 70 prize vessels, his ship was sunk off Cherbourg, France, in 1864 by the Federal steamer Kearsage." He subsequently studied law, was editor of a Mobile daily paper, and professor in Mobile Military Academy. Richard Thompson Semmes was the brother of Raphael Semmes, Sr., of Md., who m. Matilda Jenkins and resided for many years in Georgetown and Washington. Raphael's daug. m. Rice H. W. Payne, son of Daniel Payne, the subject of the above paragraph.

"Efton Hills" was a grant of land under Cecil Calvert in 1669 to Benedict Joseph Semmes, which indicates that the Semmes and Winter families were probably allied at an early date in Maryland history. The original parchment of this grant is in the possession of the family.

14. JOHN RICHARDS (s. 4) b. and d. at "Red House", We. Co. His brother's Bible records that John Richards Payne was the third child of William and Susannah Payne and that he d. in We.

Co.; but unfortunately the dates are illegible. Undoubtedly he died in infancy.

15. MARION MARGARET MORSON (d. 4) b. Friday 15 Jany 1802 at "Clifton", Fq. Co.; m. Dr. Henry Martin Clarkson 15 Dec 1819 at "Clifton", Rev. William Williamson officiating; d. 5 Dec 1842 at Columbia, Mo., where she was buried in the Clarkson lot in the city cemetery; her grave is marked. Shortly after their marriage Dr. and Mrs. Clarkson went to live at "Bellevue", adjoining "Clifton", where their eleven children were born. In the Fall of 1841 Dr. and Mrs. Clarkson and their eleven children moved from "Bellevue" to Columbia, Missouri, making the trip in a covered wagon. He was one of the pioneer physicians in Boone County. Mrs. Clarkson died about one year after this trip. See chapter on Homes for "Bellevue".

CLARKSON—SCOTT—SHIPP

Dr. Henry Martin Clarkson was b. 18 Mch 1796 and d. 19 Jany 1862. He was the second child of William Clarkson (3 Apl 1773-22 Feb 1818) who m. 9 Jany 1794 Mildred Pickett (20 Oct 1777-22 Mch 1805), dau. of Colonel Martin Pickett of "Paradise", Warrenton, Va., and w. Ann Blackwell. 1825 Dr. Clarkson qualified as Justice of the Peace in Fq. Co. 1852 he returned from Mo. to Va. and, according to the records of Fq. Co., m(11) 22 Sept 1852 Mrs. Lucy Blackwell (Scott) Shipp, widow of Capt. John Shipp of Fq.

Lucy B. Scott was dau. of Charles Robert Scott of Alexandria and Fq. Co., who had 2 other children—Dr. Charles Robert Scott, Jr., who d. < 1850 in Mo., and Lucinda S. Scott, who d. single 1850 in Fq. Co., leaving a will. Lucy B. Scott (1826-1878) m(1) Capt. John Shipp 13 June 1838 in Fq.; he d. testate 1848 leaving 3 children—Charles Robert Scott Shipp (1839-1917); Ellen Staunton Shipp (1841-1920); and Henrietta Clay Shipp. Charles Robert Scott Shipp, generally known as General Scott Shipp, graduated at Virginia Military Institute, Lexington, Va., 1859 and commanded the Corps of Cadets at the Battle of New Market 1864. He m. 1869 Anne Alexander Morson, dau. of Arthur Alexander Morson and w. Maria Martin Scott of "Oakwood", Fq. Co.

By his m(1) Dr. Clarkson had—(1) Mildred Pickett (1821-1890) m. 1846 Dr. William C. Stribling of Fq. Co. (2) Henry Martin (1823-1850). (3) Margaret m. John R. Lionberger of St. Louis. (4) Elizabeth m. DeWitt C. Lionberger of Boonville, Mo.

(5) John Scott (1829-1919) of Columbia, Mo., m. Marion Bass. (6) Marion Morson m. Dr. William Samuel Scott of Fredericksburg, Va. (7) Anne G. (b. 1833) m. Hugh Scott of Fredericksburg. (8) George Payne (1836-1851). (9) Arthur Payne (1837-1910) of Columbia, Mo., m. Emily Austin Brand. (10) Caroline (b. 1838) m. James M. Carpenter of St. Louis. (11) William died in military prison during Civil War.

Dr. Clarkson had no children by his m(11). He, his two wives, 4 children, 1 dau.-in-law, and 2 grand-children were buried in the Clarkson lot, Columbia, Mo., Cemetery; their graves are marked. From the inscription on the grave of his second wife it appears that she m(1) at the age of twelve years.

Charles R. Scott, Sr., m(1) Lucinda Staunton 1798 in Fq. Co.; he m(11) Malinda Rosser 1812 in the same county; she d. 1824 leaving 5 children, Ann, Ellen, Mary, Walter, and Alexander. If Lucy B. Scott's grave-stone is correct, her father must have m(111) @ 1825. He d. < 1838 according to Lucy B.'s m.b. Malinda was dau. of George and Priscilla Rosser. George d. 1795; Priscilla d. 1819; both left wills in Fq. Co.

16. ARTHUR ALEXANDER MORSON (s. 4) b. Thursday 23 Feb 1804 at "Clifton", Fq. Co.; m(1) Mary Conway Mason Fitzhugh 27 Jan 1829 in Fq. Co.; m(11) Mary McGeorge Hume 24 Nov 1843 in Fq. Co.; d. 2 A.M. Friday 3 Apl 1868 at "St. Leonard's," Boone Co., Mo.; buried in Dr. Clarkson's lot in the Columbia, Mo., cemetery; his grave is not marked. See FITZHUGH and HUME notes.

Several dates of his birth, marriage, and death, differing from the foregoing, have been published; but those given herein are certified to be correct, having been verified by his own letters, by marriage bonds in Fq. Co., and by obituaries.

He was educated at a school conducted at "Holly Wood," the home of his uncle Alexander Morson, by Rev. William Williamson. A family record describes him as "active and industrious; 5 ft. 9 in. in height; weight 175 lbs.; a farmer; Federalist-Whig; and Episcopalian". He was a great fancier and breeder of horses, which he raced in partnership with his friend Mr. Thomas Doswell of Hanover on tracks scattered from New York to Charleston. Some of their horses were famous; the names "Passenger" and "Fanny Washington" are the only ones the writer has been able to recover.

1835 he went to Mississippi, where he remained two years. After

his m(11) he lived for a while at "Bellevue", Fq. Co., where two of his children were born. He then moved back to "Clifton". 1856 he sold "Clifton", and—in company with his wife and children—moved in the same year to Boone Co., Mo.

The following obituary notices are on file: From the Fredericksburg Virginia Herald of 13 Apl 1868: "Died at his residence in Boone Co., Mo., in the 65th year of his age, Arthur M. Payne, Esq., formerly of Clifton, Fq. Co., so long the seat of generous hospitality". From the Missouri Statesman: "A gentleman most highly esteemed for his intelligence, integrity, and his high social qualities. He had been in declining health for a number of years, but the immediate cause of his death was pneumonia. His loss will be deeply mourned in the community in which he lived and who had a just appreciation of his high character and his numerous virtues".

By his m(1) he had 6 children—William H. F. (20), Virginia B. (21), Lucy B. F. (22), Arthur (23), Mary M. F. (24), and Charles E. F. (25). By his m(11) he had 2 children—John S. (26), and Margaret M. (27).

FITZHUGH

Mary Conway Mason Fitzhugh was b. July 1805 in Alexandria, Va.; d. 5 Mch 1842 of pneumonia while visiting her neighbors at "Oakwood", the home of Mr. John Scott; buried at "Clifton". The family record in the hand-writing of her son describes her as "5 ft. 2 in. in height; complexion fair; about 100 lbs. in weight. She was a very gifted woman, brilliant in conversation, and with a passionate fondness for poetry, which she frequently wrote". A lock of her hair now in the possession of the writer is of the color of burnished copper.

She was the dau. of Judge Nicholas Fitzhugh of Alexandria and w. Sarah Washington Ashton. The will of Judge Fitzhugh, recorded in the Corporation Court of Alexandria, names—among others—his dau. Mary Conway Mason Fitzhugh a minor. He gave his daus. land in Mason Co. (now W. Va.) on the Ohio River. Mrs. Payne was m. at "Bunker Hill" (now called "Rock Hill") near Casanova, Fq. Co., the home of her sister Henrietta Sarah, who had m. 1811 her first-cousin Henry Fitzhugh, who sold it 1834 and moved to West Virginia. Henry's father was George, brother of Nicholas. Mrs. Payne has been referred to at times as of "Bunker Hill", and again as of "Fenton". In a sense both are correct. "Fenton" is about two miles from Warrenton on the Bethel road, the recent

home of the Wallachs. "Bunker Hill" was the home of George Fitzhugh, and "Fenton" was the home of his son Henry Fitzhugh and w. Henrietta Sarah. George m. Mary Digges. When Judge Nicholas Fitzhugh d. 1814, his widow went to live with her dau. Henrietta at "Fenton". Her dau. Mary, aged 9, accompanied her. Mrs. Nicholas Fitzhugh d. 1820, leaving Mary the ward of her uncle George at "Bunker Hill". George Fitzhugh d. 1823, whereupon his son Henry found himself managing both estates and in charge of his first-cousin Mary, who was junior to him by twenty-two years. Henry had 11 children. The records show that some of them were born at "Fenton" and some at "Bunker Hill".

Nicholas Fitzhugh was b. at "Bedford", K.G. Co., 5 May 1764 and d. 31 Dec 1814. He had 6 sons and 6 daughters. He was educated at William & Mary College, became an eminent lawyer, and lived at "Mount Olympus", part of the "Ravensworth" estate in Fx. Co. In 1803 Mr. Jefferson appointed him Judge of the U.S. Circuit Court in Washington, D. C., succeeding Hon. James Marshall. In the winter of 1804 Judge Fitzhugh and his family moved to Alexandria, where he resided until his death. His daughter Henrietta wrote that he was known as "the father of the poor. Learned without vanity or conceit, he was as humble as a child; gentle, kind, and accessible to all. He was a particular friend and relative of the good, the wise Bishop Meade. His loving kindness shown brightest to his servants, whom he treated like his own children instead of slaves".

He m. 16 Oct 1788 at "Chestnut Hill", K.G. Co., Sarah Washington Ashton, b. 30 Sept 1769 at "Wakefield", dau. of Col. Burdett Ashton (1747-1814) who m. 1768 Anne (1752-1777) dau. of Augustine Washington (1720-1762) of We. Co., who m. 1741 Anne Aylett. Augustine was the son of Augustine Washington (1694-1743) by his first wife Jane Butler, whom he m. 1715. Augustine, Sr., was son of Lawrence Washington (1659-1697) who m. 1690 Mildred Warner of Gl. Co. Lawrence was son of John Washington (1635-1677) who m. 1658 Ann Pope. Judge Nicholas Fitzhugh was son of Col. Henry Fitzhugh (1723-1783) of "Bedford" and w. Sarah Battaille (1731-1783) of Ca. Co. Henry was son of Henry (1686-1758) of "Bedford" and w. Susannah Cooke (1693-1749) of Gl. Co. The latter Henry was son of Col. William Fitzhugh (1651-1701) b. in Bedford, England, and w. Sarah Tucker (1663-1703) of We. Co. Sarah Battaille was dau. of John Battaille of Ca. Co. and grand-dau. of John Battaille

of Ra. Co. and w. Elizabeth, dau. of Col. Lawrence Smith of Gl. Co. Susannah Cooke was dau. of Mordecai Cooke of Gl. Co.

HUME

Mary McGeorge Hume was b. 1825 in Fq. Co., dau. of Jacob Hume and w. Mary McGeorge. She d. at Marshall (formerly Salem), Fq. Co., 16 Apl 1885. A few years before her death she left Boone Co., Mo., and returned to Virginia. Her obituary in a Boone county paper described her as "a woman of fine intelligence, kind, social, hospitable, and possessing in rare degree every domestic accomplishment." After the death of her mother, her father married again and she was adopted by her aunt Margaret M. Hume, whose will 1851 (1853) in Fq. Co. left slaves to her adopted dau. Mary M. Payne, and also slaves and \$150 to the latter's son John Scott Payne. Jacob Hume's will, dated 1866 (1873) in Fq. Co., refers to his five children and leaves in trust for Scott Payne the share due to testator's dau. Mary M. Payne. Jacob Hume m(1) Mary McGeorge 1 Dec 1818 in Fq. Co., and (11) Sallie Lowen. By his m(1) he had John Robert, William, and Mary McGeorge; by his m(11) he had Sallie, who m. Richard Stewart, son of (VII-20), and Elizabeth. William Hume m. Nannie Rector. John Robert Hume, known as Robert, resided at "Mt. Airy", near "Clifton", Fq. Co., and was a close friend of Arthur Payne, his brother-in-law, with whom he spent many evenings playing chess. He m. Mary Lavinia Stewart, dau. of (VII-20), and had Sarah Roberta, William McGeorge (1856-1875), and Nettie Stewart (1859-1934). Sarah Roberta Hume, b. 1853, m. Alexander Mason Curtis of Fq. Co. and had 9 children—

- 1—Sarah Irvine, b. 1878, m. Dr. Holcombe McG. Robertson 1903.
- 2—Roberta Mason, b. 1880, m. Truman Stowe Vance. Mrs. Vance, who resides in Staunton, Va., has been very helpful in the preparation of these notes.
- 3—Mary Stewart (1881-1882).
- 4—William Hume, b. 1883.
- 5—Maury (1885-1926).
- (6) Robert Mason (1886-1925).
- (7) Carroll Peden, b. 1889, m. Myra Semmes Ranlett, grand-dau. of Thomas J. Semmes, whose sisters m. Rice W. Payne (VIII-18).
- (8) Anna Robertson, b. 1890, m. Frederick Bartenstein.
- (9) Nettie McGeorge, b. 1892, m. Daniel P. Wood 1927.

Jacob Hume was son of Robert Hume of Fq. Co. who d. 1809 leaving 11 children. Robert's brother Benjamin Hume m. Elizabeth, dau. of Col. William Taliaferro of Or. Co. They were sons of Charles Hume of Fq. Co., who was son of George Hume, who served with his father in the Jacobite army, was captured at Preston,

came to Virginia 1721, became a surveyor, and d. 1760. George was son of Sir George Hume of Wedderburn, Baronet, Lieutenant in Grenadier Company of Royal Fusileers 1702, served in Jacobite army 1715, captured at Preston, imprisoned and estates forfeited, and d. 1720. He was fourth in direct descent from Sir George Home (Hume) of Scotland, Captain of Horse in war against England, Warden of East Marches 1578, Comptroller of Household of James VI in 1597, created by that monarch Earl of Dunbar 1605, and d. 1616. This distinguished lineage is found in V. M. and W. M., particularly in Vol. 38 of the former.

17. ELIZA ANN (d. 4) b. 18 Mch 1806 at "Clifton", Fq. Co.; m. Duff Green of Falmouth, Va., 23 Dec 1824 at "Clifton", Rev. John Jones officiating; d. 27 June 1876 at Falmouth; buried at "Ridgeway", a farm three miles N. of Falmouth on W.S. of State Highway. Her grave is in the family burying-ground about one quarter of a mile from the highway. This farm is at present owned by R. C. Moncure; the old residence has long since disappeared, leaving barely a trace of its foundation. Mrs. Green's grave, that of her husband, and that of her son Col. William James Green are together and are marked by marble headstones. Mr. and Mrs. Green had 10 children, named below; the family is well represented today in Fredericksburg, Va.

GREEN

Duff Green was b. 1792 and d. 24 Jany 1854 at his residence in Falmouth. He was a native of Cu. Co.; settled early in life in Falmouth as a merchant and manufacturer; and was extensively known as a gentleman of high character and standing, and as a most successful business-man. He commanded a militia company in Falmouth, as his father-in-law had done. About two years after his marriage he lived at "Belmont", known later as Ficklen's Hill, and lately the residence of the artist Gari Melchers. On the lawn of this home Captain Green's wife presented to his Company a silk flag, which is still in the possession of his family. He had a sister Eliza who m. 1798 William A. Lane; a brother John Strother who m(1) 1812 Lavinia Jett, (11) Mrs. Jones, and moved to Mississippi; and a brother Jones who m. 1821 Susan E. M. Scott, dau. of Frances S. S. (Payne) Scott (12). They were children of James Green and w. Betsy Jones, son of James Green and w. Elizabeth Jones of Cu. Co., son of Robert Green (1695-1748) of Cu. Co. and w. Eleanor Dunn.

Robert had among others Col. John Green of the Revolution (@ 1730-1793) who m. Susannah Blackwell and had Robert Green, Lieut. of Va. Line during the Revolution, who m. 1787 Frances Edmonds of Fq. Co. and d. 1789, leaving a dau. Susan Eliza (b. 9 Jany 1789) who m. Robert Payne (D-VII-32). Robert Green had also Nicholas Green of Ma. Co. who m. Elizabeth Price, and whose children moved to Kentucky, among whom was a son John who m. Jenny Hawkins and had Morton, who m. Eliza Spencer and had a dau. Sallie who m. Robert Payne (B-VI-100). Robert Green had too a son Moses who m. Mary Blackwell and had Eleanor, who m. General James Williams, whose dau. Sally m. George French Strother, whose son John R. Strother m. Viola Payne (see C-VI-88). Robert Green had other children, whose records are found in Slaughter's "St. Mark's Parish". John Strother Green, named above, had a dau. Elizabeth who m. 1850 Andrew Miller Payne in Rp. Co., son of Moses Payne of Woodford Co., Ky., who d. 1815; I have not been able to identify this Payne branch.

Mr. and Mrs. Duff Green's children were—(1) Col. William Green, n.m. (2) Alexander M. Green, n.m. (3) Elizabeth Marion Green, m. Col. John Crump Porter, 3 children. (4) James Lane Green, m. Anna Paige Whittemore, 8 children. (5) McDuff Green, m. Mary G. Howison, 3 children. (6) Arthur Payne Green, d.i. (7) Isabella S. Green, m. William H. T. Lewis, 5 children. (8) Elvira L. Green, n.m. (9) Charles J. Green, m. Virginia Whittemore, 1 child. (10) Nannie Green, m. Dr. Lawrence Ashton, no issue.

18. JAMES (s. 7) b. 20 June 1791 at "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co.; m. Mary Isham Randolph Keith 7 Sept 1815 in Fq.; d. 21 Apl 1869 at his home "Chestnut Lawn", Fq. Co., where he and all his children except Mrs. Jeffries were buried. See chapter on Homes. He was the only child of his father's first marriage, and was reared by his first-cousin Mrs. Scott (12) of Fb.

He is said to have served in the war of 1812, and was known as Captain, but no record of his military service has been found by the writer.

His wife was first-cousin of Chief Justice John Marshall. She was b. 19 June 1789, and d. 14 Mch 1868. For her descent, see notes on KEITH.

1830 "James Payne of Marsh Run" qualified as Justice of the Peace in Fq. Co.

There were 7 children—Marshall K. (28), Susan J. (29), Richard T. (30), Harriet E. (31), Daniel J. (32), Mary I. (33), and Jane E. F. (34).

19. WILLIAM MAJOR (s. 7) b. 11 Feb 1797 at "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co.; m. Frances Stevenson Woodville 6 Jan 1819 at St. Mark's Glebe, Cu. Co.; d. 6 Mch 1876 in Columbus, Lowndes Co., Miss. His home in Cu. was called "Berry Hill". He was a Vestryman of St. Mark's Par.

1838 he moved from Cu. Co. to a farm in Lowndes Co. between five and ten miles from Columbus, where he acquired the title of Major. He was an Episcopalian, while most of his descendants were Methodists. Rev. Philip Slaughter wrote that "his piety and devotion to the Church is touchingly described by Bishop Green of Miss. in his charge to the last Convention". His home in Miss. was celebrated for its hospitality, and it was his practice to hold there every Christmas a large family reunion. He and his wife and her sister were buried in the Payne lot in the Columbus cemetery, where a large monument bears the record of their birth and death.

There were 9 children—John J. W. (35), Sarah F. (36), Richard W. (37), Mary S. L. W. (38), Anne E. J. (39), Richard C. M. (40), Andrew S. (41), Augusta E. R. (42), and Frances A. L. (43).

WOODVILLE

Frances S. Woodville was b. 6 Nov 1793, and d. 30 Dec 1863. She was the dau. of Rev. John James Woodville, Rector of St. Mark's Par., and his w. Sarah Stevenson. He was b. 1763 in White Haven, Cumberland, England; came to America 1787, and d. 1834. Sarah Stevenson was the dau. of Rev. James Stevenson and w. Frances Littlepage, and sister of Andrew Stevenson, Speaker of the House of Representatives, Minister to England, and Rector of the University of Virginia. Rev. John Woodville was at one time Rector of St. George's church, Fb. His will is recorded in Cu. Co. Of his wife and two daughters, Bishop Meade wrote "I became intimately acquainted with them, and with purer spirits I do not expect to be acquainted this side of heaven". Sarah Ann Woodville, Mrs. Payne's sister, was b. 23 Sept 1802, and d. 8 Mch 1875 in Columbus, Miss., where she was buried.

Dr. Woodville was buried in the Masonic cemetery in Fb. 10 May 1834, near the body of General Littlepage, whose sister Frances m. Rev. James Stevenson.

General Lewis Littlepage was b. in Hv. Co. 1762, and d. in Fb. 1802. His grave-stone bears the inscription—"Honored for many years with the esteem and confidence of the unfortunate Stanislaus Augustus, King of Poland, he held under that monarch * * the most distinguished offices * *. He was * * created Knight of St. Stanislaus, chamberlain, etc." General Littlepage was Ambassador from Poland to Russia, a favorite of Empress Catherine, and in effect Prime Minister of Poland. His insignia of knighthood, the Star of the Order of Stanislaus, bestowed in 1790, was inherited by his kinsman Dr. John J. W. Payne (VIII-35). It is described in Dr. Slaughter's History of St. Mark's Par. as follows:—in the centre is a convex silver plate, on which—formed of small rubies—are the initials S.A.R.—Stanislaus Augustus Rex. Surrounding this, wrought with gold thread, is the motto INCITAT PRAEMIANDO, around which is a brilliant green border with gilt leaves. The rays of the star are silver spangles.

20. SUSANNAH MUSE (d. 7) b. 5 Mch 1798 at "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co.; m. Joseph O. Stewart 17 Aug 1820; d. 18 Dec 1878. They resided at "Retirement", near "Bleak Hill" and Brandy Station. Mr. Stewart had m(1) Clarissa Duerson, by whom he had 2 sons, William A. G. and John. William A. G. Stewart m. Elizabeth Payne (26); John went South. Joseph O. Stewart d. 4 Oct 1830 at age of 52. In her old age Mrs. Stewart made her home with her dau. Mrs. Robert Hume. Her grand-dau. describes her as a very strong, wise, forceful, and superior women. She had 4 children—(1) Richard, m. Sallie Hume. See HUME notes. (2) Mary Lavinia, m(1) Marshall Keith and had 2 children, Mary Virginia and Susan Payne Keith; she m(11) John Robert Hume and had 3 children. See HUME notes. (3) Lucy, m. Strother Jones and had 3 children, among them Elizabeth, who m. Arthur Hart of Fq. Co. (4) Joseph, m. Harriet Keith, sister of above Marshall. See KEITH notes.

21. FRANCES STONE (d. 7) b. 21 July 1799 at "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co.; d. 27 July 1800.

22. RICHARD (s. 7) b. 12 Aug 1800 at "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co.; m. Susan Wilson Asbury, his first-cousin, 2 Jany 1821 in Fq. Co.; d. 15 Sept 1838 at Gainesville, Ala. She was b. 24 July 1799, dau. of Thomas and Mary (Kelly) Asbury, and d. 27 May 1855 at

Gainesville, Ala. She was grand-dau. of James Kelly and w. Susannah Wilson. In 1820 her guardian was her uncle Alexander D. Kelly of Fq. Co. See KELLY notes.

1826 Mr. and Mrs. Payne moved from Cu. Co. to Alabama. His obituary speaks of him as a devout Methodist.

There were 10 children—Mary A. (44), Richard A. (45), Jane E. (46), Susannah A. (47), Albert A. (48), William W. (49), Isabella (50), George M. (51), John W. (52), and Richard (53).

23. MARY MAJOR (d. 7) b. 23 May 1802 at "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co.; d. 17 Aug 1803.

24. MARGARET STONE (d. 7) b. 7 Jany 1804 at "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co.; d. 31 Jany 1805.

25. JANE MONROE (d. 7) b. 25 Dec 1805 at "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co.; m. Rev. Joseph Carson 21 Dec 1848; d. 15 Mch 1885. He was b. 19 Feb 1785; m. at age of 63; and d. 15 Apl 1875. He was for 72 years a Methodist preacher. She and her husband were buried in the family burying-ground at "Bleak Hill"; their graves are marked. There were no children.

26. ELIZABETH (d. 7) b. 4 Feb 1807 at "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co.; m. William Albert Gallatin Stewart 4 Dec 1834 in Cu. Co.; d. 7 Aug 1886 at Auxvasse, Callaway Co., Mo. The Bleak Hill family Bible records the names of 12 of their children, and the death of 6 of these. Those whose deaths are not therein recorded are James Edward, Joseph Albert (1840), Elizabeth Clarissa (1845), William Brodie (1846), Josepha George (1849), and Alberta Fenton (1849)—the two last being twins.

The descendants of Mr. and Mrs. Stewart are to be found in Missouri and other Western States.

He was b. 7 May 1805, son of Joseph Stewart and his first w. Clarissa Duerson; the said Joseph Stewart m(11) Susannah M. Payne (20).

27. MARY EMILY (d. 7) b. 9 July 1808 at "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co.; m. James W. Gee 31 Nov 1848; d. 25 May 1890. He d. 4 May 1859. They resided at "Bleak Hill".

28. FRANCES MAJOR (d. 7) b. 23 May 1811 at "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co.; n.m.; d. 16 June 1867 at "Bleak Hill", leaving a will dated 8 Oct 1865 (20 Sept 1869) Cu. Co., making her brothers and sisters her heirs.

29. JOHN WOODVILLE (s. 7) b. 20 Apl 1813 at "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co.; m(1) Agatha Eustace Blackwell of Fq. Co. 29 Oct 1835, by whom there were no children; m(11) Judith Steptoe Keith of Fq. Co. 25 Feb 1841; d. 14 Feb 1850. He and his wives were buried at "Bleak Hill"; their graves are marked. See KEITH and BLACKWELL notes. His home in Cu. Co. was called "Glen Mary"; it adjoined "Bleak Hill", and was about 6 miles from Cu. Court House.

By his m(11) there were 6 children—Mary M. (54), James R. (55), Thomas K. (56), Ella L. (57), John W. (58), and George A. (59).

KEITH

John W. Payne's 2nd w. Judith Steptoe Keith was b. 5 Feb 1820 and d. 9 Mch 1867 in Cu. Co., dau. of James Keith and w. Mary Morris, dau. of Saunders Morris and w. Mary Payne (VI-6). Thus John W. Payne's wives were first-cousins, their mothers being sisters. James Keith m. Mary Morris 1814 (Fq). They had 11 children:

(1) Lucy Steptoe Keith, m. James Wright James 1867 (Fq) and had sons Marshal of Or. C. H. and Thomas A. of Unionville, Or. Co. Mr. James had m(1) 1852 Mary I. Payne (VIII-33) who d.s.p. 1855; he m(11) Lucy Young of Cu. Co. who d.s.p. (2) Marshal Keith, m. Mary Stewart, dau. of Joseph O. Stewart and w. Susan M. Payne (VII-20), and had Virginia and Susan; Mary m(11) Robert Hume. (3) Fannie Keith, m. James Gaskins. (4) Judith Steptoe Keith, m. John W. Payne, the subject of this sketch. (5) Virginia Keith, m. Aldridge James, and had Keith, Marshall and Sue. Aldridge James was son of David, who m. Susan, sister of James Keith. (6) Thomas Keith, m. Madge Magehee and had 2 daus. Mary and Sarah. (7) Ritchie Rowena Keith, m. Severe F. G. Beale; their dau. Frances Steptoe Beale m. Thomas K. Payne (IX-87) 1903. (8) Susan Keith, m. John Clopton 1849 (Fq). (9) Mary Keith, m. Richard Rixey. (10) Harriet Keith, m. Joseph Stewart, brother of above Mary, and moved to Ky. (11) Peter Keith.

The above order is not chronological. See also HUME notes. James Keith's sister Mary Isham Randolph Keith m. James Payne (VII-18). His brother Isham Keith of "Woodbourne", Fq. Co., m. 13 Feb 1823 Juliet Chilton (1800-1887); he d. 6 Aug 1863; they had—(1) Isham Keith of "Woodbourne" (1833-1902), m. Sarah Agnes Blackwell 1854 and had 10 children. (2) Judge James Keith of Warrenton and Richmond (1839-1918), m(1) Lilius Gordon Morson 1873, dau. of Arthur Morson, no issue; m(11) her younger sister Frances B. Morson 1887 and had 2 children. The elder James, Mary Isham Randolph, Susan, and Isham Keith, mentioned above, were children of Thomas Randolph Keith of lower Fq. Co., Captain in the Revolution, who m. 25 May 1775 Judith Blackwell (1759-1856), dau. of Joseph and Lucy (Steptoe) Blackwell. See BLACKWELL notes. Capt. Thomas R. Keith's sister Mary Randolph Keith m. 1754 Colonel Thomas Marshall of Fq. Co. (b. 1730 in We. Co.) and had John Marshall of "Oak Hill", Fq. Co., Chief Justice of the U.S. Supreme Court. Thomas R. and Mary R. Keith were children of Rev. James Keith, Rector of Henrico Parish and (later) of Hamilton Parish, Fq. Co., who m. Mary Isham Randolph, dau. of Thomas Randolph of Tuckahoe.

This sketch is necessarily brief and incomplete.

BLACKWELL

Mary A. E. Blackwell was b. 15 Sept 1812 and d. 5 Dec 1836, dau. of John Eustace Blackwell (b. 1793) who m. 1811 Hannah Ricie Morris, dau. of Saunders Morris and w. Mary Payne (VI-6). John Eustace Blackwell was son of John Blackwell (1755-1823) who m. 1779 Agatha A. Eustace. The said John Blackwell had a brother Joseph (1752-1826) who m. 1783 Ann (Eustace) Hull, widow of Captain Edward Hull and dau. of Isaac Eustace of St. Co. Joseph's son William Steptoe Blackwell m. 1819 Anne Sparke Gordon; their dau. Lucy H. G. Blackwell m. John Daniel Payne (IX-30). Lucy's sister Sarah Agnes Blackwell m. Isham Keith of "Woodbourne", Fq. Co. See KEITH notes.

John Blackwell (1755-1823) had a sister Judith (1759-1867) who m. 23 May 1775 Thomas Randolph Keith; their dau. Mary Isham Randolph Keith m. James Payne (18). John Blackwell (1755-1823) was son of Joseph (1715-1787) who m. Lucy Steptoe about 1740. The last-named Joseph was son of Samuel (1680-1732), Justice and Vestryman in Nb. Co., who m. 1710 Margery Downing. Samuel was the son of Joseph of Nb. Co.

For more complete notes on this family, see F.H.S.

John Eustace Blackwell and w. Hannah Ricie Morris had 5 other children—Fannie, who m. Ben Walker of Or. Co.; Eloise, who m. Robert Sale of Or. Co.; Emily; John; and William.

30. GEORGE SAMUEL MAJOR (s. 7) b. 27 Nov 1814 at "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co.; m. Frances Merriman Fant 8 May 1837 at "Mountain View", Cu. Co.—the old Fant residence; d. 1 Jany 1892 at his residence, "Raeburne", at Cordova, Cu. Co.; buried in the cemetery there in one corner of his farm. His wife was b. 30 Oct 1819, dau. of John Penn Fant, who m. 16 Sept 1802 Anne, dau. of Capt. Nicholas Payne (D-VI-5) and w. Elizabeth Towles.

Mrs. George S. M. Payne was the heir of her aunt Frances Merriman Payne, who m. Anthony S. Ficklen of Fq. Co. and d.s.p. 1844 leaving a considerable estate of land, slaves, bonds, etc. George S. M. Payne was her Exec. and in 1856 Mr. Ficklen's Admr.

Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 6 children—Frances R. (60), Mary A. (61), Joseph F. (62), George R. (63), Albert W. (64), and Emma C. (65).

31. MEREDITH (s. 7) b. 10 Dec 1815 at "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co.; d. 12 Feb 1816. He was probably buried at "Bleak Hill", though his grave is not marked.

32. FENTON ALEXANDER (s. 7) b. 21 July 1817 at "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co.; n.m.; d. 11 June 1869. His father's will written 1839 refers to him in one place as Fenton A. and in another as Alexander F. From the context of the will and from subsequent Court and Bible records, there appears to be little reasonable doubt that these names refer to the same person. 1844 he is called Doctor in the records of Cu. Co., at which time his brother George S. M. Payne was acting as his trustee under the terms of his father's will.

33. ALBERT WASHINGTON (s. 7) b. 25 June 1819 at "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co.; m. Elizabeth J. Smoot 24 Dec 1844 in Ma. Co.; d.s.p. 3 Sept 1854; buried at "Bleak Hill"; his grave is marked. His will, dated 14 Aug 1849 (18 Sept 1854) Cu. Co., refers to him as of Madison county. His w. was the dau. of Daniel J. Smoot. She m(11) James H. Sibert 17 Jany 1860 in Ma. Co., giving her age as 34. Mr. and Mrs. Sibert moved to the South.

GENERATION VIII

1. JAMES HARVEY (s. 8) b. 1812 at "Point Pleasant" on Payne's Point at the mouth of Mattox Creek, We. Co.; m(1) Winifred C. Hungerford Dec 1844; m(11) Fairinda Fairfax Washington 11 Dec 1848; d. 17 July 1854 in We. Co. leaving a will dated 27 Dec 1853 (24 July 1854) and naming Dr. Ferdinando Fairfax as executor; buried at "Red House"; his grave is marked. See WASHINGTON notes, also chapter on Homes.

Following the death of his father, his guardian was first his uncle Thomas Mastin, then his uncle John Payne, and finally his uncle Daniel Payne. As children, he and his sister were tutored by John B. Fant. On becoming of age in 1833, he came into possession of "Point Pleasant", which his grand-father's will bequeathed to him in 1824. He was educated as a lawyer, was licensed to practice in We. Co. in 1833, but spent much of his time at his farm on the Potomac, which in recent years has been used as a shooting-lodge by a Washington gun club. During the first year of the Civil War this home was sacked by Federal troops, leaving the house a wreck, and carrying off a valuable library including the family Bible. He also owned "Audley", which his executor sold in 1858.

1849 he was a vestryman of St. Peter's church at Oak Grove, We. Co., at which date there were fifteen communicants. Other vestrymen were George W. Lewis, Dr. William Wirt, John E. Wilson, Dr. Patrick Robb, and Lawrence Washington. 1852 he was Justice of the Peace of We. Co.

His first wife was of the Eastern Shore, Md., and dau. of Col. John Washington Hungerford and his second w. Eleanor Anne. Col. Hungerford m(1) 1810 Sophia, dau. of Major Walker Muse, son of Nicholas Muse whose will is dated 1778 (1779) We. Co. Sophia d. 1814 leaving an only child Ann W. who m. James F. Harvey 1843 and d. 1851. Col. Hungerford's brother Major Henry Hungerford, b. 1788 at "Montrose", m(1) Amelia Spence 1818; m(11) Mary A. Spence 1834; and was buried in a quaint old private grave-yard on the bank of the Rappahannock near Leedstown and on the property of Miss Julia Taylor of Catonsville, Md., a descendant of Henry Taylor of "Bunker Hill", about one quarter of a mile from "Red House". Also found in this enclosure are the grave-stones of John Birkett, d. 10 Sept 1691, m. Ann dau. of Wil-

liam Mills; Violetta Gwinn, b. 1821, dau. of Col. John W. Hungerford and w. Eleanor Anne; Thomas J. Hungerford, b. 1818, d. at "Twiford" 1843, son of Col John W. Hungerford; Amelia Spence w. of Major Henry Hungerford; Mrs. Griffith, dau. of Col. John W. Hungerford; several Griffith graves; and others of recent date, both marked and unmarked. Col. John W. Hungerford was son of John Pratt Hungerford, b. 1760 at Leedstown, d. 21 Dec 1833 at "Twiford", an officer in the Revolution, Brig. General of Militia in the War of 1812, and served several sessions in the Virginia Legislature.

James Payne's first wife d.s.p. 1845, within twelve months of her marriage. His second wife, Fairinda F. Payne m(11) at Payne's Point, We. Co., Dr. Howard Thornton Barton of Berryville, Va., on 23 Nov 1857, Mr. Grayson Dashiell, Episcopal Minister, officiating. Dr. Barton was b. 1823, son of Judge Thomas B. Barton of Fredericksburg. Dr. Barton's account as guardian of the three children of James H. Payne is recorded in Clarke Co. 1858-9. Dr. and Mrs. Barton lived successively in We. Co., Winchester, Ashland, and Lexington, Va. She d. 18 Feb 1866 in Lexington, Va., at the age of 44.

James H. Payne, by his m(11), had 3 children—James F. (1), George W. (2), and Fairinda C. (3).

FAIRFAX

Fairinda Fairfax Washington was the dau. of Perrin Washington and w. Fairinda Fairfax, whom he m. 5 Feb 1822 in Jefferson Co., Va. (now W. Va.) See WASHINGTON notes. Fairinda Fairfax was b. 1800 at "Shannon Hill", Je. Co., and d. 1823 at "Cameron", same county. She was the fourth child of Ferdinando Fairfax (1769-1820) of "Shannon Hill" and w. Elizabeth Blair Cary (1770-1822), who were m. 1796. Miss Cary was Mr. Fairfax's first-cousin, being dau. of his mother's brother Wilson Miles Cary of "Ceelys", Elizabeth City Co., Va. Other children of Ferdinando Fairfax, Sr., were Wilson Miles Cary, William Henry, Archibald B., Ferdinando, and Lucretia V. Fairfax. Ferdinando Fairfax, Sr. (1769-1820) was the third son and fourth child of Rev. Bryan Fairfax (1736-1800) of "Mount Eagle", near Alexandria, Va., and his w. Elizabeth Cary (1738-1778), who were m. 1759. She was the youngest dau. of Wilson Cary of "Richneck", Warwick Co., Va. Rev. Bryan Fairfax was 8th Lord Fairfax, son of William Fairfax of "Belvoir", Fx. Co., Va.

Among the "principal mourners" at the funeral of General Wash-

ington in Alexandria in 1799, a contemporaneous newspaper account names Bryan Fairfax and his son Ferdinando.

William Henry Fairfax, named above, was an artist, who died single in K.G. Co. at the home of his brother Dr. Ferdinando Fairfax, leaving a will dated 1837 (1837), naming—among others—his nephew Lewellyn and niece Emily, children of Wilson M. C. Fairfax.

Dr. Ferdinando Fairfax m. in We. Co. 10 Jany 1831 Mary Ann Piper Jett, dau. of Jeremiah B. Jett and w. Mary Ann Piper. He was Justice of the Peace in K.G. Co., and executor of the will of his nephew James H. Payne (VIII-1). Dr. Fairfax was b. 1803 in Jefferson Co., now West Virginia. As a young man he moved to We. Co., living for a while at Nomini Hall. In 1833 he bought a farm in K.G. Co. on the road between Shiloh and Johnsville (now Index), which he named "Cameron", after his old home in Jefferson Co. It embraced the lot on which Shiloh Baptist church now stands. The old dwelling was destroyed by fire many years ago. The present occupant of the place is named Watson. Dr. Fairfax m(11) Mary Jane Jett 27 Nov 1855, first-cousin of his first wife. He had a son William Henry, who m. Eleanor Griffith 25 Feb 1867, and a dau. Ada, who m. A. M. Chandler.

2. ELIZA ANNE (d. 8) b. 24 May 1813 at "Point Pleasant", Payne's Point, We. Co.; m. Dr. Thomas Roger Ditty 16 Apl 1835, Rev. Josiah Clapham officiating; d. 29 Jany 1867; buried at "Red House" (Cedar Hill); her grave is marked.

After her father's death she was successively the ward of her uncle Thomas Mastin, her uncle John Payne, and her uncle Daniel Payne. A letter from the last-named written from Baltimore 11 Apl 1835, and addressed to her at Mattox Bridge, refers to the fact that she was living at "Bleak Hall"; that she expected to be married on the 16th; that the writer was sick and unable to attend the wedding; enjoins upon her prudence, economy, industry, and obedience; and admonishes the groom to preserve a regard for the delicacy of his wife's feelings; and offers to them the use of "Bleak Hall" until Dr. Ditty can get his home fixed up for her reception. This latter home was at "Eltham", near Mattox Bridge, which they subsequently occupied. See chapter on Homes.

1852 Dr. Ditty was Justice of the Peace in We. Co. He d. 27 Dec 1876 at about 70 years of age, and was buried with his wife at "Red House"; his grave is marked.

They had 2 children—Sarah Payne Ditty, b. 29 Jany 1836, d. 29

Jany 1853, buried at "Red House"; and Mary Elizabeth, who m. 1858 John Manning of Accokeek, Prince George county, Md. Mr. and Mrs. Manning had 3 children—Eva Payne, Roger Ignatius, and Robert Lee Manning. Eva P. m. William M. Edelen 1888 and had Leland, who m. and has 3 children. Roger I. m. Margaret Compton 1896; they had 7 children. Robert Lee m. Juliana Hatton; they had 8 children.

3. WILLIAM SAUNDERS (s. 9) b. 11 Sept 1810 in that locality in We. Co. known as White Oak Swamp, between Monroe and Mattox Creeks and about one mile from the Potomac; m(1) Elizabeth Newton Berryman 25 Jany 1838 at "White Hall", K.G. Co.; m(11) Columbia Newton Berryman 24 Nov 1857 in Washington, D. C.; d. 23 July 1869 in Staunton, Va.; buried at "Cedar Hill" (Red House); his grave is not marked.

1835 he bought a farm on Payne's Point, We. Co., where he lived for one year. He then purchased several lots in Port Conway, K.G. Co. and became a merchant there.

About the time of his first marriage he was appointed guardian of his four younger brothers and one younger sister, and rented "Mount Pleasant" for the accommodation of his greatly enlarged family. This home is about 3 miles from Port Conway and on the West Side of the Port Conway-Office Hall road; it is an attractive old brick house, now the residence of Mr. Hunter Grigsby. There are no Payne graves there. 1843 William S. Payne admitted his younger brother, Thomas E. Payne, into partnership at Port Conway, operating under the title of William S. Payne & Brother. 1850 he purchased "Mount Pleasant" (now called Mountain View), which then adjoined "White Plains", the home of his sister Mrs. Quesenberry, and now the residence of Mr. Minter.

Shortly after his second marriage he sustained a serious financial blow in the loss of a ship and its cargo, both his own property, which set out from Port Conway for the West Indies and was never heard of again. He was forced to sell his home, "Mount Pleasant", his 10 lots in Port Conway, a part of "Oak Hill" adjoining "Mount Pleasant", and 20 slaves; and to relinquish his title to the wharf at Port Conway, which he had contracted to buy. This misfortune so undermined his health that he was compelled to retire from all business, and spent his last years with his sister Mrs. Quesenberry at "White Plains", at "Walnut Hill"—the nearby home of William S. Quesenberry, and in Alexandria with his sister Mrs. Robinson. During this period of his inactivity his wife accepted a Government position in

Washington. After his death she sold her dower rights in the K.G. Co. property.

It has been persistently stated by members of his family that he owned the brick house in Port Conway in which President James Madison was born. His brother Daniel Payne lived in it, and the latter's older children were born there. The exact spot on which this house stood has been pointed out to the writer as on the East side of the present Port Conway lane and about 150 yards from the River, and on land once owned by Francis Conway. The plot of Port Conway as laid out in 1783 may be seen in the Court records of K.G. Co.

By his m(1) there were 3 children—Mary E. (4), Julia E. (5), and William (6). There were no children by his m(2).

BERRYMAN

James Berryman (1716-1773) m. 1752 Sarah Dishman (1733-1812). They had 2 sons—(1) John (1762-1813), of "White Hall" on the Potomac, K.G. Co., who m. 1802 Frances Edrington. The 4th child of the last-named couple was Elizabeth Newton Berryman, b. 14 Aug 1807; m. William S. Payne; and d. 5 Nov 1855 at "Mount Pleasant". Her grave at "Cedar Hill" (Red House) is marked. In addition to the dates, the inscription on her grave-stone reads—"She lived a Christian. She died as she lived, thus leaving the indubitable testimony that for her to die was gain. May my last end be that of the righteous". (2) Thomas Newton (1769-1838); m. 1799 Alice Hipkins (1781-1841); his will dated 1838 (1838), K.G. Co., left a bequest to his niece Elizabeth N. Payne. His son Captain Ottoway Henry Berryman, U. S. Navy, was b. 1815; m. 1836 Sarah Hipkins, who d. 1861; they had 2 children—(1) Columbia Newton Berryman, b. 12 Oct 1838; m. William S. Payne; and d. 29 Feb 1920. (2) Colonel Ottoway Berryman, U. S. Marine Corps.

A member of this family writes that Captain Ottoway Henry Berryman commanded a fleet that laid a trans-Atlantic cable to France, for which service he was entertained by Emperor Napoleon III and his wife Eugenie, who presented him a life-sized portrait of the Empress (by Winterhalter) decorated with her coat-of-arms, and in the possession of the family. A portrait of Captain Berryman hangs beside that of Cyrus W. Field in the Chamber of Commerce Building in New York City.

4. ELIZABETH (d. 9) b. 8 June 1812 in the neighborhood known as White Oak Swamp, We. Co., near what is now Colonial

Beach and the birthplace of President James Monroe; m. James Slaughter Quesenberry 20 Nov 1828 in K.G. Co. by Rev. French P. Evans of the Methodist Church; d. 29 May 1845 at "White Plains", K.G. Co., about two miles from Port Conway and on the W.S. of the old Port Conway-Office Hall road, her home after marriage. She and her husband were buried at "Springfield", the nearby Enoch Edwards farm on Jett's Creek, about one and a half miles S. of Shiloh; their graves are not marked. They had 10 children, named in the following notes.

QUESENBERRY

The historical antecedents and coat-of-arms of this family in Germany, and its patronymic evolution by way of England are amply described in George N. Mackenzie's "Colonial Families of the U. S." and the "Memorials of the Quisenberry Family" by Dr. Anderson C. Quisenberry. Neither of these authorities does much more than refer to the existence of the Northern Neck branch of the family, which persisted in spelling their name Quesenberry.

Having thus no written history of this latter branch upon which to build, I admit that this narrative is no more than my interpretation of the Court records of the Northern Neck relating to this family, with very limited help from the few surviving members of this branch.

John Q. of We. Co. m. Anne Pope, a cousin of the wife of Col. John Washington of "Wakefield". His will is dated 1714 (1717) and names his sons William, John, and Humphrey. Of the younger John there is no subsequent record; so that the Northern Neck family was made up of descendants of William and Humphrey. William lived 1753 near George Payne (V-4), Lawrence Butler, Matthew Bayne, and James Naughty, in the vicinity of what is now Baynesville, We. Co. He d. 1762, leaving a will naming his unmarried daus. as executors; his wife had died. He was evidently quite an old man. He had 8 children—two daus. who m. Mothershead and Dodd respectively; Elizabeth and Ann, who d. single, leaving wills; Eleanor, m. Matthew Bayne; William, n.m.; John, m. Ann Mothershead; and Nicholas, m. Rose (McGill ?) and had 2 daus., Anne and Mary. The last-named John Q. d. 1756. He had Yelverton, d. < 1782; William, living 1782; John; and Nicholas, b. 1735, enlisted 1756 in French and Indian Wars, m. Elizabeth, resided in N. C. 1780. I think that Nicholas returned to St. Co. 1782; he is said to have had descendants in Tenn., Ark., Okla., and Texas.

Reverting to Humphrey Q., the records show that he was born < 1674, and bought land on Pepetick Creek near the Paynes in Ri. Co. and on which he owned a mill. Also he owned land in We. Co. He m. Mary Muse, dau. of John Muse who d. 1723, leaving a will. Humphrey Q. died in the same year; his widow Mary qualified as executrix; his will is among the lost records of K.G. Co. He had 5 sons—John, William, Thomas, Humphrey, and Nicholas, not arranged in order of seniority. John was constable in 1721 in K.G. Co.; his will in that county dated 1770 (1775) refers to him as of Hv. Par., and names w. Elizabeth and children—Anne, m. James Gutridge; Hannah, m. James Brewer; Jane, m. Benjamin (?) Dodd; Elizabeth, m. Charles Deane; and Sarah. The will refers to his deceased son (not named) and the latter's son James, who in 1770 was a minor. This deceased son was, I think, also named James; in 1751 he voted in K.G. Co. I am of the opinion that the younger James m. Ann Brown 1794 and was the progenitor of the group that resided in and around Port Conway, K.G. Co. I base this opinion on the following quotations. One of my correspondents who has made a study of this family wrote me—"I know that for several generations the descendants of James Quesenberry and wife Ann Brown have not claimed kin to the Nicholas Quesenberry branch of Westmoreland county, but that is apparently an error." Dr. Anderson C. Quisenberry, author of the "Memorials" referred to above, wrote in 1921 at an advanced age—"In 1878 Dr. William D. Quesenberry of Caroline county wrote me that he was a grandson of James Quesenberry of King George county who married Ann Brown in 1794. I am of the opinion that this James Quesenberry was a son or grandson of Humphrey Quesenberry whose will in King George was dated prior to 1728."

In 1728 Humphrey's son William sold the land left to him in K.G. Co. by his father's will and disappeared from the records. Thomas also sold his patrimony in the same year and moved to Caroline county. He married Miss Rawlings of Md. His offspring form the subject of the "Memorials" mentioned at the head of this article. These descendants changed the spelling of the name to Quisenberry.

Humphrey's son Humphrey m(1) Elizabeth Mothershead < 1730, by whom he had 6 children. She was dau. of John whose will is dated 1730 (1731). Humphrey's 2nd wife was also named Elizabeth, by whom he had three children, mentioned as minors in his will, recorded in We. Co. 1776. His 9 children were—(1) Ann, m.

Jonathan Piper, whose will is dated 1763 (1766). (2) Mary, m. John Marshall, uncle of the Chief Justice. Their son Humphrey Marshall was U. S. Senator from Ky. 1795-1801. (3) Behethaland, m. Mr. Bashaw. (4) Christopher, d. 1756. (5) A dau. who m. John Pope. (6) Jane, m. Lawrence Pope (1740-1810). Lawrence m(11) Frances Carter, and (111) Mrs. Penelope (Quesenberry) Vigor, w. of Jacob, and dau. of Nicholas. Lawrence's dau. Jane Carter Pope m. George Quesenberry 1809. (7, 8, and 9) Elizabeth, Peggy, and John, of whom George Robinson was appointed guardian 1778.

The elder Humphrey's son Nicholas was b. < 1708. His wife was named Ann. He d. intestate 1750 in We. Co. He had 3 children—(1) James, m. Ann Deane, grand-dau. of Mary Brock; he d.s.p. leaving a will dated 1788 (1794); she d. 1808, leaving a will. (2) Nicholas, w. Hannah. He left a will in We. Co. dated 1802 (1816). He had 4 children—Penelope, m(1) Jacob Vigor, and (11) Lawrence Pope; Nancy, m. Alexander Moxley 1794; Catherine, m. Jonathan Rigg 1794; and George, m. Jane Carter Pope 1809 and had son Nicholas who m(1) Mary L. Grimes, and (11) @ 1850 Rose Green of Georgetown, D. C., whose sister m. the son of Emperor Iturbide of Mexico. By this m(11) Nicholas had a son Nicholas Austin Q. who m. Emma Lee Coakley and had Emma Rose Q., who m. Thomas R. Payne (X-14) 1911. (3) Humphrey, b. 1731, enlisted 1755 in Fredericksburg for the French and Indian Wars, m. Alice, d. intestate 1786 in We. Co. His dau. Elizabeth m. John Payne (VI-2). His widow m. Gerrard Berryman 1790.

Going back to James Q. of K.G. Co. who m. Ann Brown in Dec 1794; she was b. 15 May 1772 and d. 1812, sister of Slaughter Brown, and dau. of William Brown, b. 10 Mch 1740, and w. Sarah, b. 8 Jany 1741 and d. 1816. William Brown d. Nov 1832, leaving a will in K.G. Co. dated 1826 (1832) and naming his Quesenberry grandchildren Alice B., James S., Sarah A., John S., and William S. John S. Q. m. Lucy Ann. She d. 1834; her grave at "Springfield" is marked. See notes on (VIII-9). William S. Q. m. Elizabeth (nee Pratt), widow of Charles Ashton. No information regarding Alice B. Q. and Sarah A. Q.

James Slaughter Q. m(1) Elizabeth Payne, as stated above, and (11) Betty P. Robinson 1850 in We. Co. His 10 children by his m(1) were—(1) John Payne, b. 1829, d.i. (2) Frances Ann, d.i. (3) William Payne, m. Mary Jane Rice, children—Margaret Proctor, John Rice, Monimia, and William Payne. (4) Sarah Elizabeth (1834-1895), m. William W. Stiff, 7 children. (5) Frances Ann,

m. Charles Robinson, 3 children. (6) Mary Alice, m. 1855 James Hampden Stiff, 5 children; he m(11) Julia Edrington Payne (IX-5) 1870, no issue. (7) Anna Payne, b. 1840, n.m. (8) Maria Louise, d.y. (9) Eliza Ditty, n.m. (10) Elizabeth Payne, n.m.

By his m(11) James Slaughter Q. had 13 children—(11) James S., d.i. (12) George R., m. Lelia Edwards, 3 children. (13) Louise Pamela, m. Woodson Gray, to Texas, several children. (14) Lucy Steptoe, d.i. (15) Charles R., m. Kate Jones, d.s.p. (16) Lucy Steptoe, m. Ira Gray, 3 sons. (17) Jane Tyler, m. Mr. Roberts of Texas, several children. (18) James S., m. Florence Potts, to New Mexico, several children. (19) Joseph R., m. Miss Gault, to Texas, several children. (20) Thomas Cushing, m. in Texas, 1 dau. (21) Daniel P., m. in Texas, 2 children. (22) Mary, m. Mr. Gault of Texas, several children. (23) Frederick W., n.m. James Hampden Stiff, mentioned above, was brother of the wives of George W. Payne (VIII-8) and Thomas E. Payne (VIII-9).

5. JOHN (s. 9) b. 9 Jany 1815 in White Oak Swamp, Washington Par., We. Co., a tract situated between Monroe and Mattox Crs.; m(1) Anna Matilda Barroll 4 Apl 1837 at the Episcopal Church, Chestertown, Md., Rev. C. T. Jones officiating; m(11) Martha Jane Williford of Savannah, Ga. 29 June 1858 at Cavalla, Liberia, West Africa; d. 23 Oct 1874 at his home, "Cavalla", We. Co., leaving a will dated 20 Oct 1874 (23 Nov 1874). See chapter on Homes.

His first wife was the daughter of Richard Barroll of Chestertown; she d. 1858 at Cavalla, Liberia, where she was buried. There were no children by either marriage. He was buried at the Episcopal Theological Seminary, Alexandria, Va., where a fitting epitaph marks his tomb. At the time of his death his nephew George Payne (IX-18) and niece Medora Payne (IX-21) were residing with him.

During the year of his birth, his father moved to an old glebe near Johnsville (now Index), K.G. Co., now called "Locust Hill". About 1828 he attended a private school at "Campbellton", near Oak Grove, We. Co., conducted by Rev. Josiah Clapham. 28 Nov 1831, while living with his widowed mother at "White Plains", near Port Conway, the home of his older sister, Mrs. Quesenberry, he entered William and Mary College as a Junior, boarding with Mr. A. L. Byrd. He registered again 31 Oct 1832 as a Senior, and lived at the College.

On leaving Williamsburg 1833, he made a visit to his great-uncle William Payne (VI-4) of Fq. Co., concerning which he wrote a long and instructive letter to Bishop Meade, which the latter published in his "Old Churches and Families of Virginia". 1836 he graduated at the Episcopal Theological Seminary at Alexandria.

Very promptly after his first marriage, Mr. and Mrs. Payne sailed for Africa to take up their duties in the mission field, to which they had dedicated their lives. They arrived in Africa 4 July 1837, three months after their wedding day.

It is told that prior to proposing to Miss Barroll he tactfully brought her to realize what sort of a life he had destined for himself, so that she accepted him with a clear understanding of the sacrifice that lay before her, and which she so willingly and devoutly made. They went at once to the newly established mission at Mt. Vaughan. The climate of their new home is what might be expected at a point 4° — $22'$ above the equator—intensely hot and dry for a season, followed by a period of 100 inches of rainfall. At that time Liberia had been for sixteen years the home of a small colony of American freed slaves, set down in an indigenous and savage population of over one million. In the forest belt forty miles from the coast, many of these tribes still practice cannibalism. It was not until ten years after Mr. Payne first landed in Africa that the American colonists declared their country to be an independent republic.

Oct 1839 Mr. and Mrs. Payne moved to Cavalla, a native town fourteen miles East of Cape Palmas, near the mouth of the Cavalla River, which separates Liberia from Ivory Coast. After four years labor in this alien and hostile climate, they were compelled to return to America to recruit their health. They left Liberia about 1 Apr 1841, landing on Staten Island 1 July. Returning, they left New York 29 Jan 1842 and arrived at Cavalla about 1 May. In 1843 Mrs. Payne wrote—"I am the only white woman on this part of the coast".

For civil reasons too involved to describe here, a native uprising against the colonial government, which included the missionaries in its offensive, occurred in the Fall of 1843, culminating in an attack on the station at Cavalla. Anticipating such a crisis, Mr. Payne sent a friendly native runner to Cape Palmas, where the United States squadron under Commodore Perry lay at anchor. 14 Dec 1843 the Decatur, under Captain Abbott, was sent to the rescue, and Mr. Payne and his party were taken to Cape Palmas. The other ships in this squadron were the Truxton, Macedonia, Saratoga, and James-

town. Peace was restored following a "palaver", and Mr. Payne returned to Cavalla 27 Feb 1844.

13 Sept 1845 news arrived of the death of Mr. Payne's sister on 29 May, which illustrates how detached they were from things at home. For the first nine years of his stay in Africa, Mr. Payne preached to the natives in English, employing a converted interpreter. In the meanwhile he studied the native language, so that on 1 Mch 1846 he preached his first sermon in Grebo—the tribal tongue. Mrs. Payne was often ill, and at times seriously so. In the summer of 1846 she was laid up with fever for several months. A letter from Mr. Payne dated 23 Feb 1848 to a gentleman in Philadelphia describes his work:—"I preach or lecture nine times weekly to nearly as many different audiences, one twelve miles and one three miles from home. I write one sermon in native tongue and spend besides one and a half hours each morning in translating the Scriptures into the same. Add to this the pastoral care of our congregation in the Colony twelve miles distant, of about seventy boarding scholars—youths and children—at this station, of a school three miles distant, visited weekly, and of two other stations—one twenty and the other eight miles distant, visited quarterly, and the care involved in the superintending and providing for the large charge immediately under my eye, and I think you must see how my time may be fully occupied. The weary limbs and aching head with which almost each day's labors close, testify to Him to whom I render all a cheerful offering, *that I do what I can.*"

The American Bible Society of New York began in 1848 to print in Grebo Mr. Payne's translation of the Old and New Testaments. 16 July 1849 Mr. Payne laid the corner-stone of the first Episcopal Church in Liberia.

30 Mch 1850 Mrs. Payne wrote—"Miss Martha Williford of Montpelier, Ga., arrived about one month ago and was appointed to Cavalla station. She is an experienced teacher, devoted Christian, and most agreeable companion and friend."

9 Apl 1851 Mr. Payne left Cavalla en route to the United States to receive his consecration as Missionary Bishop of Africa. His wife's diary comments—"he has not sought nor desired this office." Two days later he sailed from Cape Palmas to Monrovia, the capital, two hundred and fifty miles up coast. 22 May 1851 he sailed from Monrovia. 11 July 1851 he was consecrated Bishop at St. Paul's Church in Alexandria, Va. He remained in the United States nearly one year, during which he was engaged in making missionary

tours. 7 July 1852 he landed at Cape Palmas, twelve miles up coast from Cavalla. During his absence his wife and Miss Williford had been sick for months; they were the only white women at the station. 31 Aug 1853 these ladies sailed for the United States to recuperate their strength. They arrived back at Cavalla 12 Jany 1855.

Mrs. Payne's diary, written in a most beautiful script, is a book of devotional meditations, mingled with observations revealing her as a woman of rare intelligence and practical judgment. Her routine of work in the schools and missions was as well stocked with burdensome duties as that of her husband. She was often sick but rarely gave up her work, in which—till the arrival of Miss Williford—there was no one to take her place. This diary, which occupies four volumes (a fifth one was lost), is vital with interest and inspiration; it is the work of a woman of unusual culture and loftiness of spirit. There is not one word in it of regret or longing for home; there is nothing but a constant repetition of a prayer to be worthy of the great task to which God had called her, and in the faithful performance of which she laid down her life. It is quite evident that she often labored along in her work when she was far from physically fit. "Cavalla", she wrote "is a sickly clime, and Africa is a land of death." This was certainly apparent from the number of deaths noted in her diary. In 1858 she succumbed. She was buried in the Mission garden, where five years before Rev. Launcelot B. Minor had been buried.

Bishop Payne then married Miss Williford. One cannot help wondering what part in this marriage the passing wife might have taken; certainly it must have brought to an agreeable end an embarrassing situation—that of finding themselves alone, the only white persons at the Cavalla station.

An interesting note selected at random from the above mentioned diary relates to their mode of travel; between neighboring coast stations they were borne in hammocks swung from bamboo poles carried on the shoulders of native bearers; for longer trips, scrubby ponies were used.

1860 Bishop Payne published a book entitled "The History of the Greboes". It is apparent from the records of the Episcopal Seminary at Alexandria that he was in America in 1859. The cessation of his first wife's diary leaves a large blank here.

1869 he returned to the United States very much broken in health, yet expecting to return to Africa. His wife accompanied him. He spent the latter part of that year in Philadelphia, Baltimore, Wash-

ington, and the South, presenting the claims of the African missions and seeking to recover his strength. In Apl 1870 he accepted the pastorate of St. Peter's, Washington Par., We. Co., and in 1871 bought a farm in Westmoreland which he named "Cavalla". Here he built schools for white and black, accomplished the civilization of a certain strikingly backward community in the county, and cultivated his farm, where to the recent bewilderment of local botanists the African jujube tree, planted by the Bishop, bore a strange fruit. Finding that his health was not reviving as he had hoped, he resigned his missionary jurisdiction in Africa, which was accepted by the General Convention at its meeting in October 1871.

His missionary work in Westmoreland during the two years preceding his death was as fruitful as, and probably of more lasting benefit than, that in Africa, and suggests, if it does not illustrate, that missions and like charities ought to begin at home.

This inadequate testimonial to Bishop Payne's courage, and capacity, and consecration is befittingly closed with a quotation from the marble tablet on the right of the chancel at St. Peter's at Oak Grove, We. Co., of which he was Rector for four years:—"In memory of Rt. Rev. John Payne, D.D., the beloved rector of St. Peter's Church, and for thirty-three years missionary to Africa. His rare mental and social gifts, fervent zeal and holy life, radiant with every lovely and Christian grace, were consecrated with singular success to the glory of God and the salvation of men. His praise is in all the churches; his memory enshrined in our hearts; his record is his eulogy. 'They that turn many to righteousness shall shine as the stars for ever and ever'".

10 Feb 1887 the Board of Trustees of the Bishop Payne Divinity School at Petersburg, Va., which was named in his honor, passed a resolution appointing Mrs. Martha Payne as Matron of the Institution. Before that time she had been in charge of the Sewing School of St. Stephen's Normal School, and served as missionary to the colored people of Petersburg. It was said of her that "she was full of good works and exerted a wonderful influence on the people among whom she labored so faithfully". She d. 23 Nov 1896 in Augusta, Ga.

6. DANIEL (s. 9) b. 26 Mch 1817 at "Locust Hill", the glebe near Johnsville (now Index), K.G. Co.; m. Nancy Jane Monroe Edwards 31 Mch 1836 in K.G. Co.; d. suddenly 1 Dec 1857 at "Mullen Hill", K.G. Co., following an all-day fox-hunt.

He lived for a while at Port Conway in the house in which—according to his descendants—President James Madison was born. There Daniel Payne's oldest children were born. Thereafter he moved to "Mullen Hill", which he bought in 1854; it was about three miles from Shiloh and adjoined "Springfield". Here at "Mullen Hill" his remaining children were born; the old house has long since passed away.

His w. was b. 1820, the dau. of Enoch Edwards and w. Anne Massey of K.G. Co. Enoch was son of James and Rose Emma Edwards. Mrs. Payne d. 26 Aug 1881.

Following Daniel Payne's death, his brother-in-law James M. Edwards was appointed guardian of the former's children. Mr. and Mrs. Payne were buried at the Enoch Edwards farm, called "Springfield", about one and a half miles South of Shiloh; their graves are evident but are not marked. Enoch Edwards d. 1875 leaving a will bequeathing "Springfield" to his dau. Nancy J. Payne. Anne Massey was dau. of Mary Massey, whose will 1847 (1858) names grand-dau. Nancy J. Payne. Both wills are recorded in K.G. Co.

Daniel Payne had 6 children—Georgiana (7), Virginia A. (8), William E. (9), Ricie B. (10), James L. (11), and Harriet (12).

7. RICHARD ATKINSON (s. 9) b. 20 Mch 1819 at "Locust Hill", the old glebe near Johnsville (now Index), K.G. Co.; m. Lucinda Peyton McCarty 24 June 1841 in Ri. Co.; d. 11 Dec 1880 at his home at 665 W. Lexington St., Baltimore, Md.; buried 13 Dec 1880 in Lot 208, Area G, Baltimore Cemetery; his grave is not marked. At his death his widow went to live with her sister Mrs. Albert F. Yerby of Baltimore.

Richard A. Payne was a physician. He first practiced at Oak Grove, We. Co.; then in Ri. Co., where he lived at "Oak Farm" belonging to his wife's father. 1849 he was Justice of the Peace in Ri. Co.; 1858 he was Justice in K.G. Co. He lived for a while at "Carrollton", about two miles from Shiloh, K.G. Co. Not long after his brother Bishop John Payne returned in 1869 from Africa, Dr. Payne moved to We. Co. and lived at "Cherry Row", a quaint, old-fashioned, story-and-a-half frame house still standing one and a half miles West of Oak Grove on the S.S. of the old highway, opposite "Cherry Hill" and 300 yards East of "Claymont", the home of Dr. Richard Washington. Here he became a member of St. Peter's Episcopal Church at Oak Grove, and was lay-reader there under his brother.

1875 he was living and practicing medicine in Or. Co. near Rapidan Station, where he and his wife boarded with his distant cousin Mrs. Ben Walker. See MORRIS notes. He next moved to Baltimore where he became lay-reader in the Church of the Ascension, of which Rev. Campbell Fair was rector.

His wife was dau. of William and Lucinda (Beale) McCarty of "Woodford", near Sharps, Ri. Co. Mr. McCarty's will 1845 (1845) left to his dau. Lucy Payne a farm in Ri. Co. called "Oak Farm" which she sold 1854. Mrs. Payne was buried 8 Jany 1895 in the Yerby lot in Loudon Cemetery, Baltimore. Her grave is not marked.

Dr. and Mrs. Payne had no children.

8. GEORGE WASHINGTON (s. 9) b. 8 Jany 1821 at "Locust Hill", the glebe near Johnsville (now Index), K.G. Co.; m(1) Jane Champ Fitzhugh 8 Oct 1840; m(11) Sarah Lydia Elizabeth Stiff 1 Oct 1846 by Rev. William N. Ward, Episcopal minister, in Ri. Co.; d. 12 Sept 1873 in Lc. Co. in a home that he was renting from Mr. John Sullivan; buried in White Chapel churchyard, Lc. Co., three and one-half miles S.W. of Lively; grave is not marked.

He spent his youth at the old glebe where he was born. 1842 he bought "Farnham Hall", Farnham Par., Ri. Co., on the W.S. of the public road between Farnham Bridge and Farnham church. 1854 he sold this farm and moved to Port Conway, K.G. Co., where he remained two years. Thence he moved to "Spring Grove", North of Oak Grove, We. Co., across the Mattox Creek road from Dr. Ditty's home, "Eltham". See chapter on HOMES.

He served for a brief period in the Civil War. About the close of the war he gave up "Spring Grove" and rented a part of "Laurel Grove", the home of Dr. Wirt (11). After living two years at "Laurel Grove" he moved back to Ri. Co. for two years, renting farms near Farnham from Dr. Middleton and Dr. Douglas. He next moved to Pennsylvania with his sons George W. and John J., but soon returned to Virginia, where he died.

Jane C. Fitzhugh was b. 16 Aug 1820, and d. at child-birth 18 Sept 1845; she and the child were buried at "Cedar Hill" (Red House); graves not marked. Sarah L. E. Stiff was b. 9 Feb 1826 at "Stratford", We. Co., and d. 12 June 1890 in Camden, N. J., where she had moved 1876 to join her dau. Mary Louisa; she was buried in Camden. She was dau. of Col. James M. Stiff and w. Louisa Ruth Fitzhugh Burr Ward of Ri. Co.

By his m(1) Mr. Payne had 3 children—Elizabeth F. (13), Jane C. (14), and an un-named still-born boy. By his m(11) he had 9

children—John J. (15), Mary L. (16), Cornelia B. (17), George W. (18), Ida C. (19), Richard O. (20), Medora E. (21), Thomas L. J. (22), Andrew F. (23), and Frances E. (24).

9. THOMAS EWELL (s. 9) b. 4 Nov 1822 at "Locust Hill", the old glebe near Johnsville (now Index), K.G. Co.; m. Louisa Jane Stiff 22 May 1846 in Ri. Co.; d. Oct 1861 at his home "Carrollton", K.G. Co., about two and a half miles South West of Shiloh on the road to Port Conway; buried at "Springfield", the Enoch Edwards farm, one and one-half miles South of Shiloh; his grave is not marked.

He spent his youth at the old glebe where he was born. After his marriage he lived first in Ri. Co. on Totusky Creek; then in Alexandria, Va., where in 1856 he was a commission merchant; and next at "Carrollton".

His w. was b. Oct 1828 in Ri. Co.; d. 10 Feb 1888 in Baltimore; buried at "Edgewood", near Gulvy, K.G. Co., the present home of Ernest L. Payne (X-23); her grave is not marked. She was dau. of Col. James M. Stiff and w. Louisa Ruth Fitzhugh Burr Ward, and sister of Mrs. George W. Payne (8). See QUESENBERRY notes. She m(11) Thacker Rogers 18 Dec 1866, a widower and farmer of K.G. Co., aged 55, and son of Gustavus and Tabitha Rogers. By this m(11) Louisa J. S. (Payne) Rogers had 2 children—Mrs. Nannie Maud Billingsly and Mrs. Florence L. Dick of Colonial Beach, We. Co. Mr. Rogers m(1) Miss Edwards. His will is dated 1874 (1877) K.G. Co.

Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 5 children—Frederick W. (25), John T. (26), Richard W. (27), Ada C. (28), and Elizabeth L. (29).

10. MARY FRANCES (d. 9) b. 2 Feb 1825 at "Locust Hill", the old glebe near Johnsville (now Index), K.G. Co.; m. George Hanson Robinson 10 May 1841 in Maryland; d. 28 Dec 1903 at her son's home in Alexandria, Va.; buried in the old Methodist cemetery in that city.

Her father died when she was six months old, whereupon her uncle Daniel Payne became her guardian. On his death in 1835 her oldest brother William S. Payne became guardian, and she moved to Port Conway. Her mother having been dead about one month, and her brother not approving of her marriage at so early an age, and at the same time favoring the attentions of another suitor, she eloped from "Mountain View" with Mr. Robinson, crossed the Potomac in a row-boat, and married him in Maryland.

Two years after their marriage they bought the old glebe where she was born. The Robinsons and Paynes had long been neighbors and friends near Johnsville (Index).

Mr. Robinson was b. 1818, son of George and Sarah (Spence) Robinson. He d. 19 Dec 1892 at his home on Cameron St., Alexandria, and was buried beside his wife. He and his son John Payne Robinson were General Commission Merchants at 28 South Union Street.

Mr. and Mrs. Robinson had one dau. and two sons; Josephine V., John Payne, and Thomas W. John Payne Robinson m. his cousin Margaret James Taliaferro, dau. of Charles C. Taliaferro of Or. and Gl. and w. Elizabeth Wright Kelly, dau. of John Payne Kelly and his 1st w. Margaret W. James. See notes on Kelly.

11. ELIZABETH SELINA (d. 10) b. 9 Nov 1827 at "Bleak Hall", We. Co.; m. Dr. William Wirt 21 Mch 1845 in We. Co.; d. 10 June 1909 at "Wirtland", We. Co.; buried at "Red House" (Cedar Hill); her grave is marked—"Bettie Selena Wirt, beloved wife of William Wirt, M.D., daughter of Daniel and Selena Payne. A devoted wife, a loving mother, a faithful friend. Unflinching in her Christian faith, untiring in her zeal for the Church Militant, she has passed to the Church Triumphant. United in life, in death they are not divided. 'I know that my Redeemer liveth' ". The inscription also contains the above dates of birth and death.

It is to be noted that her name and that of her mother are spelled differently on the grave-stones at "Red House"; the spelling given at the head of this paragraph conforms with that on her mother's grave. However, the name being probably derived from Selene, the Greek mythological personification of the moon, represented by a beautiful young woman, the spelling Selena is concededly preferable.

Her mother dying when "Betty" was one year old, she passed under the care of her aunt Mrs. Mastin. Her father's letters from Baltimore dated 1835 refer to the fact that she was boarding in that city with Mr. Hamilton. In the same year her father died, designating in his will Lawrence W. Berry of Fredericksburg as Betty's guardian. Mr. Berry m. 1825 Anne McCuen Scott, dau. of Frances (Payne) Scott (VII-12) of Fredericksburg, and lived on William (now Commerce) street, two doors from Charles street. While Mr. Berry was Betty's nominal guardian, her actual foster-mother was her elder cousin Mrs. John Scott of "Scotia". Mr. Berry d. 1846 and was buried in St. George's church-yard.

While accompanying Mrs. Scott on a visit to the Fauquier White

Sulphur Springs, near Warrenton, Betty met and captivated Dr. Wirt, and in three months they became engaged. Dr. Wirt is described by those who remember him as an exceptionally handsome man, of broad culture and charming personality. After graduating in Medicine, he practiced in Baltimore, where he and his wife had a home called "Wirtland", since torn down. 1846 they sold "Wakefield", the birth-place of George Washington, which she had inherited from her father.

Finding it necessary to return to Westmoreland to supervise the other plantations and slaves received from her father, and yielding to his wife's tearful excesses of nostalgia, Dr. Wirt and his family left Baltimore about 1849 and returned to the Northern Neck. In that year he was a Vestryman of St. Peter's church at Oak Grove, We. Co.

Their lands in the Potomac flats proving unhealthful on account of malaria, which no one knew fully how to combat, they sold some of these estates and bought from Charles C. Jett about 110 acres "in the forest of Westmoreland", on the water-shed between the rivers, and began building "Wirtland". While this new home was in the process of construction they lived at "The Rectory", "Audley", "Montrose", "Cherry Hill", etc. "Wirtland" was begun in 1852.

During the Civil War Dr. Wirt was a surgeon in the C. S. Army, and later held a position in the U. S. Navy Department. He was the son of William Wirt, jurist, statesman, and author, who was b. 8 Nov. 1772 in Bladensburg, Md., and d. 18 Feb 1834 in Washington. William Wirt, Sr., practiced law in Cu. Co.; was clerk of the House of Delegates; Chancellor of the Eastern Shore of Virginia; assistant counsel in the prosecution of Aaron Burr; U. S. Attorney for the District of Virginia; and Attorney General of the United States 1817-1829. Thereafter he practiced law in Baltimore. He had a second son Dabney Carr Wirt (1817-1893), who in 1852 built "Roxbury", a short distance from "Wirtland", and who married Julia Augusta Washington, dau. of William Augustine Washington, Jr., 19 Nov 1855. He was buried at "Haywood" near "Wakefield". Dr. William Wirt was buried at "Cedar Hill" (Red House). His grave-stone is marked—"My beloved husband William Wirt, b. 11 Dec 1815, d. 28 Nov 1899. When Thou shalt to Thy kingdom come, Dear Lord remember me." Dr. and Mrs. Wirt had 7 children—Elizabeth Selena (1846-1895) m. Robert James Washington; 6 children. Catherine Randall (1850-1894) n.m.; buried at "Cedar Hill" (Red House). William (1853-1853), buried

at "Cedar Hill" (Red House). Fannie Scott (1848-1902) m. Edward M. L'Engle; 1 son. Daniel Payne Mastin (1854-1923) m. Kate Attaway Tayloe 1878; 2 children. William Dabney (1857-1930) m. Garnett Peyton Randolph Pendleton 1894; 2 daughters. Agnes Cabell (1859—) m. George Douglas Washington 1893; 4 children.

Until the time of his death, "Wirtland" was occupied by William Dabney Wirt and his family. See chapter on Homes.

12. WILLIAM RICHARDS HOOE WINTER (s. 13) b. "3 P.M. Friday 2 Jany 1807, a warm beautiful day", at "Granville", Fq. Co.; m. Minerva West Winston 27 June 1826 in Franklin Co., Ala.; d. 2 Sept 1874 in Warrenton, Va., where he was buried; his grave is marked.

His grave-stone shows that he was b. 8 Jany 1807, which—so far as the day of the month is concerned—is in error. The date of marriage is taken from a very old Bible; an attempt was made to check it by Court records, but all the records of Franklin Co., including marriage-bonds, were burned in 1890. While it is admitted that some doubt as to the credibility of the record of his marriage on 27 June 1826 appears to be cast by the epitaph of his son John Daniel Payne, which states that the latter was b. 22 Apl 1826, it has been determined by the study of other and more reliable references preserved in the family that the inscription on the latter grave-stone is incorrect, and that an error of two years was there committed.

This sort of error is not uncommon; the writer can cite five or six cases of such a mistake made in the epitaphs of members of the family listed in this book. It probably comes about from two main causes; indistinct hand-writing in the record turned over to the stone-cutters, who may not always be over-careful in interpretation or in verifying doubtful numbers; and second a too-hurried preparation of the epitaph, relying on memory rather than to take the trouble of checking dates from official records or Bible entries.

A family record left by Mr. Payne's son-in-law describes him as 6 ft. 2½ in. in height; weight 230 lbs.; remarkably handsome; vigorous in health; a planter, politician, and hunter; an Episcopalian; educated in Warrenton.

1825 he migrated to Tuscumbia, at that date in Franklin Co., Ala. 1831 he represented Franklin Co. in the State Legislature. 1834-8 and 1840 he represented Sumter Co., Ala. At the Masonic Convention held in Tuscaloosa, Ala., 6 Dec 1836 he was elected

Grand Lecturer of the State. 1841-7 he was member of the U. S. House of Representatives. 1847 he resigned from Congress on account of his ill health, returned to Fauquier Co., Va., and established himself at "Bellevue" as a farmer. He was known as Colonel Winter Payne. 1859 he was chairman of the Democratic State Convention in Richmond. He left a will dated 5 Aug 1874 (18 Sept 1874) Fq. Co.

His w. was b. 20 Mch 1810 near Nashville, Tenn., dau. of Col. John J. Winston of Franklin Co., Ala., and w. Mary Walker Winston. A family record describes Mrs. Payne as 5 ft. 5 in. in height; weight 130 lbs.; complexion fair; hair and eyes very dark. She d. 14 May 1882 in Warrenton at the home of her daughter. She was buried in the Warrenton cemetery; her grave-stone shows her birth in 1811, which is thought to be an erroneous record; her birth as given a few lines above was taken from the private writings of her son-in-law, General Wm. H. Payne. She was second-cousin, once removed, of "Dolly Madison"; third-cousin of Martha Virginia Winston, the w. of John J. W. Payne (35); and her grand-mother was first-cousin of Patrick Henry. See WINSTON notes.

Colonel and Mrs. Winter Payne had 2 children—John (30), and Mary E. W. (31).

13. RICHARDS (s. 13) b. @ 1:30 A.M. 8 Aug 1809, "a cool beautiful day", at "Granville, Fq. Co.; m. Alice Fitzhugh Dixon 17 Sept 1834 in Warrenton, Va., "a cloudy day, a happy couple", Rev. George Lemmon officiating; d. 25 Dec 1871 in Warrenton, where he was buried; his grave is marked.

He practiced law in Warrenton until 1850. Shortly thereafter he was elected judge of the Fauquier Court, which office he held till the outbreak of the Civil War. 1861 he was elected to the Virginia Legislature.

His home on Culpeper Street, Warrenton, built in 1816 by Hon. Thomas L. Moore of stone from an early nearby court-house, is a model of that by-gone architecture which has never been surpassed in charming simplicity and durability. Richards Payne purchased it in 1839.

His w. was dau. of Turner Dixon of "Vermont", Fq. Co., and w. Maria Turner, his cousin. See TURNER notes. Mrs. Payne was b. 25 Oct 1812 and d. 23 Feb 1900; her grave in the Warrenton Cemetery is marked.

They had 9 children—William W. (32), Alexander D. (33),

Richards (34), Ella (35), Alice D. (36), Roberta T. (37), Elizabeth W. (38), Agnes R. (39), and Mary W. (40).

14. ROBERT TOWNSEND HOOE (s. 13) b. 4 P.M. 24 June 1811 at "Granville," Fq. Co.; d. @ 11 A.M. 27 Apl 1814; buried at "Granville"; his grave is marked. This stone was placed over his grave under the provisions of his father's will.

15. SUSANNAH RICHARDS (d. 13) b. 4 P.M. 25 Aug 1812 at "Granville", Fq. Co.; d. @ 9 A.M. 12 May 1813 in Maryland.

16. JOHN SCOTT (s. 13) b. @ 2 A.M. 26 Mch 1814 at "Granville", Fq. Co.; n.m.; d. 19 Jany 1867 at "Granville", where he was buried; his grave is not marked.

His will dated 15 Oct 1866 (28 Jany 1867) Fq. Co. left his estate to his brother and sister, nephews and nieces. It is an interesting document, written with bitter memories of the Civil War and its so-called Reconstruction Period rankling in his mind.

His father's will left him one-half of "Granville", including the homestead, and \$1000 over and above the share of the other children to compensate him for the smaller expenditure made on his education.

That he served in the Civil War in some capacity is indicated by the terms of his will.

17. ELIZABETH HOOE WINTER (d. 13) b. @ 2 A.M. 30 May 1816 at "Granville", Fq. Co., "the weather fair and cool"; m. John Taylor Meredith 20 Nov 1837 at "Granville"; d. 11 Apl 1890. She and her husband were buried at "Granville"; their graves are marked, showing the dates as given in this sketch. There were 7 children.

MEREDITH

Samuel Meredith of St. Paul's Par., Hv. Co., d. 1762; in the same year his widow Margaret m(11) Dr. William Cabell (1687-1774); she d. without issue by him 1768. (See "The Cabells and Their Kin".)

Samuel Meredith had a son Capt. Elisha Meredith, who m. Elizabeth, dau. of James Cocke and had John, who m. Ann Taylor and had Elisha, b. in Hv. Co. 13 Oct 1783 and m. 14 Nov 1805 Sarah Bolling Cabell, b. at "Repton", Bu. Co., 29 May 1786. The last-

named couple moved to Ky. and then to Ala.; they had 9 children, of whom John Taylor Meredith was b. 8 May 1810 and d. 28 Jany 1893. He m. 1837 Elizabeth H. W. Payne, the subject of this sketch. About 1850 they moved from Ala. to Va. and resided with her father at "Granville", Fq. Co., where they died and were buried; their graves are marked.

They had 7 children—(1) Dr. Richards Winter, b. 18 Aug 1839 in Sumter Co., Ala.; m. Mary Caroline Williams of Miss.; he d. Apl 1913; she d. 1933. Their home was in Millican, Texas. They had a son Samuel Williams Meredith, who m. Jessie Johnson 1902 and who d. 1914, leaving 3 children—Mildred Caroline, Jessie Sylvia, and Kathleen Winter Meredith. Jessie Sylvia is a teacher in League City, Texas. (2) Elizabeth Daniel, m. Robert H. Hooe and had John M., Robert, Daniel, and Howson (1878-1891). The last-named was buried at "Granville"; grave marked. (3) Elisha Edward, b. 26 Dec 1848 in Sumter Co., Ala.; educated at Hampden Sidney College, Va.; m. Sylvia Contee of Md., dau. of Capt. John Contee, U. S. Navy. Mr. Meredith was admitted to the Bar 1869; Prosecuting Attorney for P. W. Co. 17 years; State Senator 1883-7; Member of Congress from Va. 1891 etc. He had 2 sons—Edward Contee and William Payne Meredith. (4) Alice Payne, b. 1853 in Va.; n.m.; d. 1906; buried at "Granville"; grave marked. (5) Thomas Semmes, b. in Va.; m. Rose Macgowan; no children. (6) John Cabell, m. Eva Marsteller. M.D. in Washington, D. C.; no children. (7) Robert Bolling, d.i. 1860; buried at "Granville"; grave marked. The graves of (4) and (7) are marked with poetic epitaphs. Capt. Elisha Meredith and w. Elizabeth Cocke had also a son Elisha, who m. Anna Layne Clopton, whose descendants are referred to in "The Compendium of American Genealogy".

18. RICE WINFIELD HOOE (s. 13) b. @ 8 A.M. 7 Oct 1818 at "Granville", Fq. Co., "the weather delightful"; m(1) America Semmes 4 Jany 1848; m(11) Virginia Semmes 4 Apl 1864; d. 25 Sept 1884 in Warrenton, Va.; buried in Warrenton cemetery; his grave is marked.

His first w. was b. 4 July 1828, and d. 3 P.M. 29 Jany 1862 in Warrenton, three days after the birth of her eighth child. His second w. d. 18 Nov 1897, leaving a will dated 13 Jany 1897 (22 Nov 1897) Fq. Co. They were daus. of Raphael Semmes and w. Matilda Jenkins. See notes on WINTER-HOOE.

Mr. Payne entered the University of Virginia 1835 and took a

two years law course. He was admitted to the Warrenton Bar 1838. He was known as Major Rice Payne.

For a while after his first marriage, Mr. and Mrs. Payne boarded at "Conway Grove", Winchester St., Warrenton—the home of Mrs. John Spilman. Later he occupied a house on Horner Street, parallel to and east of Main Street, in which Col. John S. Mosby resided after the Civil War, and now occupied by Mr. Allison. About two years before the war Mr. Payne began the construction of his home on Culpeper Street, called "Mecca", long celebrated for its spacious and brilliant hospitality. It was completed and occupied early in 1861.

Following the First Battle of Manassas in this year, Mrs. Payne opened "Mecca" as a hospital for wounded Confederate officers, whom she nursed with the sole aid of her sister Virginia. There three of these officers died—Capt. Allen of Va., Lieut. Gartrell of Ga., and Lieut. Fielding Bradford of Ala. The others recovered and remained as convalescents until nearly Christmas. There is no doubt that her over-exertion and exhaustion incident to this service for the Confederacy contributed to her death.

Mr. Payne entered the Confederate Army 1 May 1861 and served with the Black Horse Troop until its return to Fauquier Springs. He was transferred to the Quartermaster Dept. as Captain and was promoted to Major therein 28 July 1862. He was next assigned as Brigade Quartermaster and served in that capacity at Danville, Petersburg, and Warrenton until obliged to resign in Feb 1863 on account of ill health. After the war he continued his law practice in Warrenton, in which he rose to prominence.

He was a man of unusual culture, gifted with a rare taste in literature, and with the art of refining and beautifying his environment. At the same time he was exceedingly modest, his aversion to speaking in public amounting almost to diffidence. Although he practiced law for forty years, he never made a speech before a jury. His cases were exclusively suits in chancery or equity, from which his account books show that he amassed considerable fees, and died worth what fifty years ago was considered a small fortune.

His son related to the writer his father's one and only speculation, the fruits of which he did not live to see. In 1856 he went to St. Paul just to see the then far West. For \$1000 he bought 40 lots between that city and a near-by small town called Minneapolis. When the Civil War broke out the revenue-collector took a lot or two at a time to pay the taxes on the whole. When the war was over Major

Payne had 20 lots remaining. They were promptly confiscated on the grounds that he was a rebel. The lots were then sold; about 10 of them to a railroad company, which built thereon a handsome depot. When Major Payne died, his son brought suit for the recovery of these lots for the benefit of the widow and children. The suit was compromised for a net profit to these heirs of \$34,500. "Mecca" is now the home of Mrs. Carr (X-45) and her sisters.

Major Rice Payne's children were raised in the Roman Catholic faith.

By his m(1) there were 8 children—Charles B. (41), Elizabeth W. (42), Matilda J. (43), Cora B. (44), John C. (45), William G. (46), Raphael S. (47), and Mary V. (48). By his m(11) there was one child—Anne A. (49).

19. ALBAN SMITH (s. 13) b. @ 10 A.M. Monday 1 July 1822 at "Granville", Fq. Co., "the weather extremely warm"; m. Mary Naomi Edmonds 26 June 1848 in Fq. Co.; d. July 1891 at Markham, Va.; buried at "Granville"; his grave is not marked.

His father's will left him one half of "Granville", excluding the residence, which was inherited by his brother John Scott Payne.

His wife was dau. of Captain Lewis Edmonds of "Belle Grove" near Paris, Fq. Co.; she d. 15 Jan'y 1902 and was buried at Manassas, Va.

He was named after his uncle Dr. Alban Goldsmith, who m. Taliaferro Middleton, half-sister of Alban Smith Payne's mother, Elizabeth Hooe Winter. See WINTER-HOOE notes. Dr. Goldsmith was President of Castleton (Vermont) Medical College, where Alban S. Payne graduated. Dr. Payne practiced at Bellevue Hospital, New York City, with his friends Lewis A. Sayre (1820-1900) and Willard Parker (1800-1884), both famous surgeons of New York City. Dr. Sayre was an occasional visitor at "Granville". Dr. Payne's mother being in ill health, he returned to Virginia and practiced in Fauquier, Loudoun, and Clarke counties. His home at this period was "Lynwood", Paris, Fq. Co., where all of his children were born. 1864 he bought land in Clarke Co., which he sold in 1867. He bought "Lynwood" in 1848.

An interesting story is told of him which is well worth recording. There are two or more versions of it, but the one occurring in the Fredericksburg Free Lance-Star of 12 Oct 1928 is selected as the most plausible. Considerably condensed, it reads as follows—The expression "Who hit Billy Patterson?", once so widely circulated,

originated in Virginia in 1852. Billy Patterson was a burly butcher, weighing 240 pounds, who lived in Richmond before the Civil War, and whose chief diversion lay in drinking whiskey and beating his wife. In 1852 the medical national convention met in Richmond. Dr. Alban S. Payne of Fauquier was walking home from a party one evening during the convention in company with Dr. Martin P. Scott and Dr. Blair Burwell. As they were passing near where the St. Clair Hotel once stood, Billy Patterson rushed out of a saloon, dashed into the group of doctors, and knocked some of them down. Springing at Billy Patterson, Dr. Payne struck him two blows which felled him. The doctors then continued on their way to their hotels. On reaching the City Hotel, Dr. Payne sent a servant back to discover what had become of Patterson. The servant returned with the information that "he breathin' and he's hit mighty hard, but I reckon he'll live". In the meanwhile two policemen appeared at the Hotel inquiring "Who hit Billy Patterson?" The proprietor sent two boys to ask the officers "Who hit Billy Patterson?". The repetition of this question on all sides so amused the guests that the policemen retired in disgust. The expression became a by-word on the streets, was taken up by the newspapers, and spread abroad. It is related that Patterson reformed, and that years later the two principals became great friends.

Dr. and Mrs. Payne had 5 children—Elizabeth W. (50), Daniel P. (51), Louis E. (52), Fanny S. (53), and Myra B. (54).

20. WILLIAM HENRY FITZHUGH (s. 16) b. 27 Jan'y 1830 at "Clifton", Fq. Co.; m. his cousin Mary Elizabeth Winston Payne (IX-31) 29 Sept 1852 at "Bellevue", Fq. Co., Rev. T. G. Wall, Presbyterian minister, officiating; d. at 11:28 A.M. 29 Mch 1904 in Washington, D. C.; buried in Warrenton cemetery; his grave is marked.

Although he was christened as given above, he signed his name W. H. Payne, because—as he explained—it was difficult to write the F flowingly.

A family record describes him as "Episcopalian by birth; 5 ft. 7 in. in height; weighed 156 lbs. at 50; dark complexion; robust health." His mother's letter to her sister relates that at eleven years of age he was reading Caesar at a private school maintained at the home of his uncle Dr. Clarkson of "Bellevue". He entered the Virginia Military Institute at Lexington on 18 Aug 1846 and was admitted to the 3rd class, at which time there were four classes. In 1858 he

was member of the Board of Visitors of the Institute. On 1 July 1873 the Board declared him an Honor Graduate of the Class of 1849. He entered the University of Virginia 1848 and left there 1850, having studied Moral Philosophy and Law. During the first year he boarded with Col. Kemper; the second year with Mr. McKennie. 1851 he was admitted to the Warrenton Bar. About 1855 he was elected Commonwealth Attorney for Fq. Co., which position he held until the Civil War and also during the "reconstruction period".

After the war he achieved a brilliant career as an orator and lawyer, became General Counsel for the Southern Railway Co., and left behind him a distinguished military record.

Although he served in the Legislature for one year, he eschewed politics. He was once offered the nomination for Governor of Virginia, at a time when the Democratic candidate for the office was certain of election.

The scope and purpose of this family history do not justify the extended biography of any one individual; but since it was General Payne's military record that won him greater fame than any other of his accomplishments, this sketch would be less than half complete without the statement of that record. Perhaps the most satisfactory method of recounting his service in this field would be to quote bodily from "The Confederate States Roll of Honor in the Confederate Museum, Richmond, Va." :—

"William Henry Fitzhugh Payne enlisted in the Black Horse Cavalry 17 Apl 1861; commissioned Captain 27 Apl 1861; Major 11 Sept 1861; Lt. Col. 7 June 1862; Colonel 1 Sept 1863; Brig. Genl. 1 Nov 1864. General Payne was recommended for Major General to succeed Major General Fitzhugh Lee, who was to be promoted to Lt. Genl. of the Army of Northern Virginia, but was prevented by the sudden evacuation. Captain Payne commanded the Black Horse Cavalry at First Manassas, where it captured 16 pieces of artillery.

In May 1862 he was desperately wounded at Williamsburg and was left on the battle-field for dead.

He commanded the 4th Virginia in a cavalry combat at Kellysville 17 Mch 1863. He commanded the 2nd North Carolina regulars at Chancellorsville May 1863 and at Brandy 9 June 1863, and also in a forlorn hope at Hanover, Pa., where he was wounded in a hand-to-hand encounter and his regiment cut to pieces. The battle of Gettysburg was raging while he was in prison. From Hanover he was sent to Johnson's Island, where he had a severe and long experience, but

was finally exchanged. He commanded the 4th Virginia in a series of skirmishes from Trevillians to White House. 19 Sept 1864 he commanded a brigade at Winchester; 19 Oct 1864, at Cedar Creek; and 30 Mch 1865 at Five Forks, where he was again badly wounded and sent to Richmond.

During the evacuation he failed to reach his Brigade and took refuge near his home in Warrenton, where he was captured on the night of Lincoln's assassination. He was carried into Washington that night and put in the old Capitol prison. One of Lincoln's assassins having assumed the name of Payne, General Payne was confounded with him and narrowly escaped violence at the hands of the populace, who at every lamp-post shouted 'hang him!' and tried to lasso him and drag him from his horse.

He served throughout the entire war, from the attempt to surprise Harper's Ferry in Apl 1861 until wounded at Five Forks in 1865. While commanding the 4th Virginia in the Valley Campaign with General Early, he took his Brigade—which numbered only 500 men—and attacked the Federal post at New Creek, near Cumberland, W. Va., capturing 829 prisoners, including the Commandant of the Post, many horses, and valuable equipment and supplies. For this daring feat, General Thomas L. Rosser presented him with a very handsome sword, for distinguished gallantry in the field 28 Nov 1864."

Something of the esteem in which he was held may be seen in a quotation from a Warrenton paper, written during his life:—"General Payne belongs to that class of men whose ambition is to so live as to reflect credit on the memory of those who have preceded him, not to claim recognition for what his kinsmen may have done." Quite equal to his bravery was his loyalty to his friends and to his State. The Calendar of State Papers contains a letter from him to the Governor of Virginia dated 24 Feb 1865 asking that his Brigade be supplied with a Virginia flag. He promised the Governor that it should not be disgraced by those who marched under its folds, and spoke with love for the whole Confederacy, but of his special devotion to his State.

The reunions of his old comrades-in-arms at his home on Lee Street in Warrenton were conspicuous events in the life of that village, famous for its lawyers, soldiers, and sportsmen.

General and Mrs. Payne had 10 children—William W. (55), Arthur A. (56), Henry F. (57), John W. (58), Richards R. (59), Minerva W. (60), John D. (61), Sarah R. T. (62), Virginia S. (63), and Charles B. (64).

21. VIRGINIA BARRON (d. 16) b. 19 Feb 1834 at "Clifton", Fq. Co.; m. Dr. Louis Augustine Jennings 10 Sept 1856 in Fq. Co.; d. 26 Oct 1901 in Columbia Hospital, Washington, D. C.

Mrs. Jennings was a woman of very lovely character, who after the death of her husband and her 2 children spent her life in the household of her two brothers, William and Charles, and her sister Mason, assisting greatly in the care of their large family of young children. She was a member of the Episcopal Church and a faithful attendant at its services.

Dr. Jennings was of Brentsville, P.W. Co., son of Louis and Mary Jennings. He d. 29 Apl 1860 at the age of 32, leaving 2 children—Archer Payne and Lucy. Archer d. 17 Nov 1875, aged 18. Lucy d. 27 Sept 1874, aged 15, at Hochelaga Convent, Montreal, Canada. Their mother's residence at this period was with her sister Mrs. Richardson in Columbia, Mo.

Both parents and both children were buried in Warrenton (Va.) Cemetery; their graves are marked.

22. LUCY BATTAILE FITZHUGH (d. 16) b. 10 Jany 1836 in Warrenton, Va.; n.m.; d. 10 Sept 1900 in Fulton, Callaway Co., Mo., where she was buried; her grave is not marked. At the time of her birth her father was in Mississippi. Following the removal of her family from Va. to Mo., she became a life-long invalid.

23. ARTHUR (s. 16) b. 21 Mch 1833 at "Clifton", Fq. Co.; d. 1842 at "Bellevue", Fq. Co.; buried at "Clifton". According to a letter from his mother, written during his brief life, his father called him Archer, though his brother left a record stating that his given name was Arthur. His mother's letter adds that his little brother and sister wished him called Henry Fitzhugh after their little first-cousin (1830-1887) who often visited them. Henry was son of Henry Fitzhugh of "Fenton" who m. Henrietta, sister of Arthur's mother Mary.

24. MARY MASON FITZHUGH (d. 16) b. 16 Sept. 1839 at "Clifton", Fq. Co.; m. Herbert Henry Richardson 25 May 1869 at "St. Leonard's", Boone Co., Mo.; d. 9 Jany 1916 in St. Louis, Mo.; buried in Bellefontaine Cemetery, St. Louis; her grave is marked.

A letter written from "Clifton" by her aunt Lucy Battaile Fitzhugh to the latter's sister Henrietta and dated 11 Mch 1841 relates that in the winter of 1840-1 the child fell over a fender into an open

fire and badly burnt her face and arm. Her aunt Lucy ran to her rescue and saved her life. Her face healed without a blemish, but her arm was more deeply burnt.

Her mother's letter of 1855 calls her Mason (by which name she was always known) and describes preparations being made to send her to school in Richmond.

Mr. Richardson was b. 21 Oct 1836 at Tunbridge Wells, Kent Co., England, son of George Richardson and w. Anzlee West. Mrs. Richardson, Sr., d. 17 Oct 1900 in her 91st year. Herbert Henry Richardson served as Lieutenant in the Battery of Capt. (later General) Felix H. Robertson through the Shiloh and Kentucky campaigns. He was known as Captain Richardson. He and his wife lived first in Boone Co., Mo., and then in St. Louis. He d. 25 May 1894 in St. Louis and was buried beside his wife.

They were survived by 3 children—Arthur Payne, Anzlee West, and William Fitzhugh Richardson.

25. CHARLES EDMUND FITZHUGH (s. 16) b. 3 Mch 1841 at "Clifton", Fq. Co.; m. Jeannie Morrison Brooke 20 June 1871 at the Presbyterian Church, Warrenton, Va., Rev. W. T. Richardson officiating; d. 9 Jany 1885 in Warrenton; buried in Warrenton Cemetery; grave is marked.

He was named after his two uncles, Edmund Fitzhugh and Charles Fitzhugh. At 15 years of age he went to Boone Co., Mo., with his father.

During the Civil War he served as a private in the Confederate Army under General Sterling Price, during which service he got a glimpse of frontier life which drew him back after the war to a ranch in Idaho. There he developed his natural fondness for horses, which prepossession remained with him until his death. He had a great attachment for the works of Bret Harte, whom he had met, and all of whose works were to be found in his library.

After his father's death in 1868 he returned to Virginia and entered the banking business. 1870 Samuel H. Crockford, Charles E. F. Payne, and James Keith were partners in the banking house of Crockford, Payne & Co., successors to Robinson & Crockford. By 1871 the title of this company was changed to Payne & Co., operating under the ownership of Messrs. Payne and Keith.

Mr. Payne was medium in height and slenderly built. He wore a heavy drooping mustache and had large, rather deep eyes of a tender expression. He was an excellent rider and an enthusiastic fox

hunter. He rode in many of the local races and steeple chases, wearing his colors—purple and orange. Although he died when the writer was 12 years of age, a very deep impression is retained of his extreme love of neatness, order, and system, in his person and habits as well as in his home. It used to be said of him, in a figurative way, that his stables and barn, where were quartered horses, cows, a pack of hounds, and a large variety of pigeons, were neater than most people's houses. His library was decorated with trophies of the rod, gun, and chase, and his shelves were filled with the works of the best of authors.

After his marriage he lived for a while with his father-in-law; then he bought a house on Winchester Street, later owned by R. Taylor Scott; he next moved to a house on Main Street diagonally opposite the Baptist Church; and finally bought his wife's old home on the South side of Waterloo Street, where he died.

Jeannie Morrison Brooke was b. 15 Jan'y 1850 in the house on Waterloo Street just referred to; she d. 4 Apl 1921 in Washington, D. C., at the home of her dau. Mrs. Peeples. She was the dau. of James Vass Brooke and w. Mary Elizabeth Norris.

Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 6 children—Brooke (65), Marion M. (66), Mattie B. (67), Charles F. (68), James K. (69), and Nannie B. (70).

BROOKE

This family having been written up in one or two publications and private writings, only the main line of Jeannie M. Brooke who m. Charles E. F. Payne (A-VIII-25) 1871 is given here. Her father James Vass Brooke was b. 10 Oct 1824 in Falmouth, St. Co.; m. Mary E. Norris 23 May 1844; and d. 9 Oct 1898 in Warrenton, Fq. Co., at The Hollow. See Chapter on Homes. His wife d. 18 Apl 1879 at her home across the street from The Hollow. She was dau. of Thaddeus Norris and w. Nancy Calvert, dau. of Rev. Samuel Calvert, who were m. 5 Jan'y 1802 in Fd. Co. The Norrisses came from Lc. Co.

Mr. Brooke was a prominent lawyer in Warrenton, several times member of the State Senate and House of Delegates where he was Chairman of the Judiciary Committee, Captain of Artillery in the Confederate Army, a zealous Whig, a devoted Presbyterian, a fine debater, eloquent speaker, and forceful writer. "As a draftsman of legal and political papers he had but few equals and no superiors. His language was chaste and elegant and accurate." He studied law

in Falmouth under Judge R. C. L. Moncure, Judge of the Supreme Court of Appeals of Va. About 1841 he moved to Warrenton with his mother and continued his studies under Hon. Samuel Chilton, M.C., who m. his sister Isabella Brooke. He was for thirty years partner at law of R. Taylor Scott.

Mr. Brooke was son of William Brooke, b. 1786 in Rp. Co., and w. Jeannie Morrison (1787-1866). William Brooke moved to Falmouth and became a grain merchant. She was dau. of Captain Morrison of the British Army and w. Jeannie (or Jane) Cumming, dau. of James Cumming, Laird of Sluie Castle, Forres, Elginshire, Scotland. A stone about eighteen inches square bearing the date 1712 and the Cumming arms, and taken from over the gateway to Sluie castle, is in my possession, having been brought to Warrenton by James V. Brooke in 1885. James Cumming of Sluie was great-grandson of Jeanne Cumming who m. James Cumming of Relugas, another branch of the family. She was descended, through the Earls of Huntly, from Robert Bruce. Jeannie Morrison, born in Forres, Scotland, came to Falmouth to join her half-brother James Vass; she was buried in Warrenton Cemetery; her grave is marked, though it is not near that of her son. Her mother m(1) Mr. Vass; their son James (1770-1837) m. Susannah Brooke; he was buried in Confederate Cemetery, Fredericksburg, Va.; his grave is marked. His sister Isabella Vass (1774-1807) m. William J. Roberts of Fb. William Brooke was son of William (1750-1799) and w. Mary Beale. The latter Brooke served as Sergeant in Lee's Legion during the Revolution. In 1838 a warrant of land was issued to his heirs on account of this service. He was son of William Brooke and w. Miss Fontaine. The last-named William was son of Robert Brooke, Knight of the Golden Horse-shoe, and son of Robert (1654-1712) and w. Katherine (Booth) Brooke, Justice of Essex Co.

26. JOHN SCOTT (s. 16) b. 7 Dec 1844 at "Bellevue", Fq. Co.; m. Lucy Dickenson Alexander 5 May 1870 at Knoxville, Tenn.; d. 16 Dec 1895 at his residence 1229 N St., N.W., Washington, D. C.; buried in Warrenton Cemetery; grave is not marked.

She was born 31 Mch 1849 at Kerrville, Tenn., and d. 12 Aug 1911; dau. of Judge Ebenezer Alexander of Knoxville, Tenn., and w. Margaret White McClung.

His father's family moved to "Clifton", Fq. Co., after 1846, and in 1856 to Columbia, Mo. 1851 he inherited slaves and \$150 from his aunt Margaret M. Hume of Fq. Co., and in 1866 one-fifth of

the estate of his grandfather Jacob Hume. See HUME notes.

He was appointed from Missouri as cadet at the United States Military Academy, West Point, N. Y., where he graduated 1866 and was appointed 2nd Lieutenant, 5th Cavalry, 18 June same year; promoted 1st Lieutenant 23 May 1867; resigned 12 Sept 1868; re-appointed 2nd Lieutenant 6th Cavalry 3 Feb 1873; promoted 1st Lieutenant 5th Cavalry 8 Sept 1874 with rank from 23 May 1867; promoted Captain 4 June 1875. During his first service with the 5th Cavalry he served in Ala. and Tenn. Upon his resignation he became associate editor of the Knoxville Daily Whig. Following his reappointment in the Army, he served with the 6th Cavalry in 1874 in the field in Kansas and Texas against the Cheyenne, Kiowa and Comanche Indians. 1876 he was transferred to the 5th Cavalry and served in the Big Horn and Yellowstone expedition; in the skirmish at Slim Butte, Dakota; in the Wind River expedition against the Nez Perces Indians in 1877; and at the capture of the Bannock Indians at Ross Fork Agency in 1878. 1879 he served with distinction in the action against the Utes, under the command of Major Thornburgh, whom he succeeded in this action after Thornburgh's death.

Following is an abstract of the account of this fight as given in the St. Louis Globe Democrat by a participant.

Major Thornburgh, with three troops of Cavalry and one company of Infantry, left Rawlins, Colo., 14 Sept 1879 to investigate an outbreak of the Indians at the White River Agency in Colorado. Fifty miles South of Rawlins the Infantry was left to guard communications. Major Thornburgh with three troops, aggregating 160 men, pushed on to the Agency. Near the ford of Milk River, twenty-five miles North of the Agency, the road passed through a narrow defile. Here the Utes, numbering 300 and armed with Winchesters, had gathered for battle. As the Major had orders not to initiate an attack, he was greatly hampered in making those dispositions of his troops which he promptly recognized as necessary for his safety. When the Cavalry became separated from their wagons, which had been left at the entrance of the defile, the Indians made a charge. The Cavalrymen repulsed this attack and dashed for the wagons, losing 13 men including their Commanding Officer. They then barricaded themselves behind the wagons and the siege began. Within a short time the Indians had killed 200 horses and mules, upon which they concentrated their fire.

The situation was desperate and it looked as though the command was doomed to annihilation. Captain Payne, on whom the command

had devolved, sent a scout to find Captain Dodge and his troop of colored Cavalry, while another man was given the task of reaching Colonel Merritt at Fort Russell. Captain Dodge was found and succeeded by a miracle in reaching the entrenched camp. The other courier got through to Fort Russell and Colonel Merritt, though sick in bed, got up and started at once to the rescue.

The author of the newspaper article, who accompanied Colonel Merritt's command, states that "on Sunday morning, October 5th, we reached the scene where Captain Payne had maintained a stubborn fight for six days. The Indians retreated as soon as they saw us. Out of the 160 men that had marched with Thornburgh, twenty were dead and thirty were wounded."

The following quotation is from the Washington Post:—"During the siege Captain Payne was twice wounded. The occasion was one demanding the exercise of the highest qualities an officer can possess, and his conduct during the long defense, under the most disheartening circumstances, was beyond praise, while the records of the Army afford no brighter instances of gallant and zealous devotion to duty. For his gallantry in this action he was brevetted Major, and was complimented in orders, letters, and reports by Generals Sherman, Sheridan and Crook."

His station at the time of this action was Fort Niobrara, Neb. 1886 he retired from the Army on account of ill health, with the rank of Captain, and for two years prior to his death he was a member of the Board of Pension Appeals in Washington.

Major and Mrs. Payne had 3 children—Laura R. (71), William H. (72), and Arthur A. (73).

27. MARGARET MARION (d. 16) b. 1846 at "Bellevue", Fq. Co.; d. 1846 at "Bellevue"; buried at "Clifton"; the location of her grave is indicated by the memorial wall and tablet erected at "Clifton" in 1932 by members of the family. See chapter on Homes.

28. MARSHALL KEITH (s. 18) b. 30 Nov 1816 at "Chestnut Lawn", Fq. Co.; m(1) Mary Olivia Duke 9 Apl 1868 in Fq. Co.; m(11) Elizabeth G. Willis 10 Apl 1884 in Cu. Co.; d. 18 Sept 1894 at "Walnut Hill", Cu. Co.; buried at "Chestnut Lawn".

He was a farmer and lived at "Walnut Hill" on the Rappahannock River about one and a half miles from Remington, formerly called Rappahannock Station. He inherited this farm from his father as "Rose Mount", and changed its name to "Walnut Hill".

1849 he and his brother Daniel J. Payne, under the title of Payne

& Brother, operated a store in Fq. Co. near Wheatley's Mill on the Rappahannock between Remington and Kelly's Mill.

His first wife d. 15 Sept 1878; she was dau. of Dr. Alfred M. Duke and w. Mary Hale of Fq. Co. The latter was dau. of Francis Hale of Ld. Co. and w. Olivia Downman Ball (b. 1807). Olivia D. Ball had a brother William Lee Ball (b. 1820), son of Hon. William Lee Ball of Lc. Co. (1781-1824) and w. Mary Pierce. Hon. Wm. L. Ball was son of James Ball and w. Frances Downman, sister of Joseph Ball Downman who m. 1779 Olivia Payne (D-VI-8). Frances Downman was dau. of Raleigh Downman who m. 1750 Frances Ball. Dr. Duke practiced medicine in the neighborhood of Remington. Wm. Lee Ball, Jr., lived as an old man with his great-nephew Marshall Keith Payne.

Mr. Payne's second wife was b. in Or. Co. near Rapidan Station, dau. of James A. and Virginia Willis. She was reared in Cu. Co. near Lignum. Her present residence is with her dau. Mrs. Risdon of Warrenton, Va.

Mr. Payne left a will dated 17 Aug 1894 (15 Oct 1894).

By his m(I) there were 3 children—Alfred J. (74), Robert M. (75), and Mary I. (76). By his m(II) there was 1 child—Virginia J. (77).

29. SUSAN JUDITH (d. 18) b. 10 Dec 1818 at "Chestnut Lawn", Fq. Co.; m. Enoch Jeffries 21 Apl 1842 at "Chestnut Lawn"; d. 19 June 1890 at "Loretta", near Warrenton, Va., funeral services being held at the Methodist church.

He was b. 12 July 1818 at "Rose Hill", Fq. Co., West of Bethel and adjoining "Clifton"; he d. 23 Apl 1900 at "Green View", same county. He was son of Major Enoch Jeffries and w. Agatha Conway Blackwell. Enoch Jeffries, Sr., lived at "Rose Hill". He owned large tracts of land, including "Rhode Island", in the fork of the roads at Bethel Store and on Cedar Run. When Enoch, Jr., married he bought "Fenton", near Warrenton, and occupied it. Later he bought "Loretta" and moved there with his family. After his wife's death he sold "Loretta" and bought "Green View", where he died. He and his wife were buried in Warrenton Cemetery; their graves are marked.

Mr. and Mrs. Jeffries had 3 children—(1) Mary Isham Randolph m. Dr. George H. Chewning of Fredericksburg, Va., and had (1) William Jeffries Chewning, M.D., who m. Anne Page Meetze, and (2) Agnes Eustace Chewning. (2) James Payne m. Mamie

Wyer of Warrenton and had two children. (3) John Marshall m. Mary Lovell of Front Royal, Va., and had 6 children.

30. RICHARD THOMAS (s. 18) b. 15 Apl 1821 at "Chestnut Lawn", Fq. Co.; d. 22 May 1821; buried at "Chestnut Lawn".

31. HARRIET ELIZABETH (d. 18) b. 15 Aug 1822 at "Chestnut Lawn", Fq. Co.; m. Granville James Kelly 12 Jany 1843; d. 30 Apl 1900 at the home of her son David Wright Kelly at Kelly's Ford, Cu. Co. She and her husband were buried at "Chestnut Lawn"; their graves are marked. Her will is dated 16 July 1897 (21 May 1900) Cu. Co.

Mr. Kelly was b. 14 Jany 1821, and d. 13 Oct 1898; son of John Payne Kelly. Granville J. Kelly died at the home of his son David Wright Kelly, who was his administrator.

Mr. Kelly was first manager for his father; then a member of the firm Kelly, Tackett & Ford of Fredericksburg, operating a woolen mill, making uniforms for the Confederate Army; then farmed and operated a mill at Kelly's Ford.

They had 11 children—see KELLY notes.

32. DANIEL JAMES (s. 18) b. 31 Jany 1825 at "Chestnut Lawn", Fq. Co.; m. Mary C. Wheatley 6 Apl 1852 at "Wheatley", Cu. Co.; d. 9 Feb 1900 at "Chestnut Lawn", where he lived and was buried.

Before his marriage he was Deputy Clerk of the Court in Fq. Co. 1849 he and his brother Marshall K. Payne were merchants, operating in Fq. Co. under the title of Payne & Brother.

During the Civil War he was a good soldier; his commanding officer paid him a just tribute in the Warrenton newspaper announcing his death. He was there described as "a man of strong character, firm in his convictions, and positive in asserting them".

His w. was b. 13 Dec 1829 and d. 11 Nov 1905; dau. of George T. Wheatley and w. Katherine Taylor, dau. of Mandly Taylor of Wa. Co. Mrs. Payne's will is dated 31 Mch 1898 (13 Dec 1905).

They had 10 children—Mary C. (78), Anne W. (79), Agnes T. (80), Harriet J. (81), James M. (82), Daniel (83), Mandly K. (84), Seymour B. (85), George W. (86), and Thomas K. (87).

33. MARY ISHAM (d. 18) b. 23 Mch 1827 at "Chestnut Lawn", Fq. Co.; m. James Wright James 6 Apl 1852; d.s.p. 29 Aug 1855; buried at "Chestnut Lawn".

Mr. James was a merchant in Warrenton, Va. He m(II) Lucy Young in Cu. Co., who d.s.p. He then m(III) Lucy Steptoe Keith 1867 in Fq. Co. and had 2 sons—Marshall and Thomas A. James, both of Or. Co. See MORRIS notes.

34. JANE EMILY FRANCES (d. 18) b. 15 May 1829 at "Chestnut Lawn", Fq. Co.; n.m.; d. 30 Aug 1855; buried at "Chestnut Lawn".

35. JOHN JAMES WOODVILLE (s. 19) b. 20 Jany 1820 in Cu. Co.; m(I) Martha Virginia Winston 18 July 1843 in Cu. Co.; m(II) Elizabeth Rebecca Anderson 19 Sept 1849 in Ala.; d. 5 A.M. 16 Feb 1889 at Scottsboro, Ala., where he was buried the following afternoon from St. Luke's Episcopal Church, with Masonic ceremonies at the grave. See notes on WINSTON and ANDERSON herewith.

He was born at St. Mark's Par. Glebe, where his mother was visiting her father, the Rector, Rev. John James Woodville. As a boy he used to attend this grandfather in his visitations in the parish, carrying the communion service in his saddle-bags. 1838 he accompanied his father to Lowndes Co., Miss. He was for a while a member of the class of 1840 at Kenyon College, Gambier, Ohio, (then known as the Episcopal Theological Seminary), but did not remain to graduate. Later he studied law and medicine, and received diplomas from the Medical College of Louisiana, Columbia College, New York, and from certain Eye and Ear Infirmarys.

His home after his first marriage was at Columbus, Lowndes Co., Miss. As a young man he was Principal of Franklin Academy in Columbus, the first publicly supported school in that State.

Following his first wife's death in 1846, he moved to Pickens Co., Ala., where he married Miss Anderson. She had been a school-mate and room-mate of his daughter Augusta. On a visit to Columbus with Augusta, she met Dr. Payne and married him at the age of fifteen. At this time she was the ward of her grandfather Mr. Martin of South Alabama, her mother having remarried and gone West.

1857 he instituted a Masonic Lodge near Mill Port, Fayette Co., Ala., which in the following year was given his name. At that time he was Past Master of Yorkville Lodge. In 1859 his wife presented a handsome Bible to the former Lodge, accompanying the gift with a graceful address, a copy of which remains in print in possession of the family.

Dr. and Mrs. Payne's home in Pickens Co. was known as "Grove Cottage". He represented this county in the Legislature for four years prior to and during the first part of the Civil War. Just after the War he moved to a plantation in the bend of Elk River, near Estill Springs, Franklin Co., Tenn., which he named "Riverside". While there he used to lecture at Mary Sharp Woman's College, Winchester, Tenn.

A letter written by him from "Riverside" on 21 May 1873 to the editor of the Home Journal declines the offer of a large group of voters of Franklin Co. to put him forward as a candidate for the State Legislature. "There are minds that can be pleased by honors and preferments", said Dr. Payne; "I have had enough of them to know that they are not always unattended by envy and enmity. In my experience politics is, at best, a muddy stream, and I came to this beautiful county for retirement and to recuperate by honest industry my shattered fortune. I perceive that the field is fully occupied with candidates, and I have no love for a mere scramble for office. I have no personal or selfish ends to subserve, no axe to grind, no friends to reward, no enemies to punish."

It was from "Riverside" that he wrote in 1883 his article in the Louisville Courier Journal on the Payne ancestry, discussed in the Introduction to this book. He spent his last days in Scottsboro, Ala. His obituary in the Scottsboro Citizen pays a long tribute to his virtues, and says—among many other things—"no man ever lived who took more real delight in all social, fraternal and religious forms. His lofty soul never knew a mean or little deed; and mere pride and self-respect never let him stoop, even to conquer, in affairs of life. This type of stately old Southern gentleman belongs almost to tradition."

His daughter informs the writer that Dr. Payne was a very tall man, well over six feet, and weighed three hundred and fifty pounds. Dr. Philip Slaughter's "History of St. Mark's Parish, Culpeper County" makes frequent reference to the assistance that he received from Dr. Payne in the preparation of that book. It is to Dr. Payne that we are indebted for the long-current account of our descent from John Payne, the immigrant, which is found in this book of Dr. Slaughter's under the heading of Woodville, an account that has been widely quoted and copied.

By his m(I) he had 2 sons—one unnamed (88) and William H. (89). By his m(II) he had 7 children—Rufus W. (90), Sally V. (91), Rufus P. (92), Martin A. (93), Frances S. (94), John J. (95), and Ellen H. (96).

WINSTON

Martha Virginia Winston was b. 14 June 1817 in Cu. Co.; d. 8 Dec 1846 in Columbus, Miss. She was the daughter of William Alexander Winston (1792-1853) and w. Mary Hooe Wallace (1796-1853), dau. of Captain Thomas Wallace and w. Mary D. Hooe. Captain Thomas Wallace of the Revolution was son of Dr. Michael Wallace of Scotland and w. Elizabeth Brown, dau. of Dr. Gustavus Brown and w. Frances Fowke of Maryland.

William Alexander Winston, planter, resided near Mitchell's Station, Cu. Co. His will dated 1852 (1853) refers to having given three slaves and £ 200 to his dau. Martha V. on her marriage to J. J. W. Payne; these slaves are now assigned to her son William H. Payne. Wm. A. Winston was son of Isaac Winston and w. Lucy Coles, his first-cousin. Isaac was son of Isaac and w. Mary Anne Fontaine. The last-named Isaac was son of Isaac (d. 1760) and w. Mary Dabney of Hv. Co. This earliest Isaac was son of Anthony Winston of N.K. Co., who was son of William, who had patents in Virginia 1687. Isaac and Mary (Dabney) Winston had 6 children, in 4 of whom we are here particularly interested:—

(1) Anthony m. Alice Taylor of Ca. Co. and had Anthony, who m. Keziah Jones and had John J. of Ala., who m. Mary Walker Jones and had Minerva West Winston, who m. Colonel Winter Payne (12). (2) Lucy m(11) William Coles and had Mary, who m. John Payne of Go. Co. and had Dolly Payne, who m. James Madison, President of the United States. (3) Isaac m. Mary Anne Fontaine, the ancestors of the first wife of Dr. John J. W. Payne, the subject of the above sketch. Isaac and Mary Anne (Fontaine) Winston had also a son Peter, who m. Elizabeth Povall; the latter were parents of Isaac who m. Elizabeth Burton. The last-named couple had Peter Winston of Cf. Co., Va., who m. Anne Eliza Woodward, parents of Anne C. Winston, who m. Theodore L. Payne of Cf. Co. Anne Eliza Winston m(11) Judge B. C. Hancock. Theodore L. Payne was of the well-known Go. Co. family. (4) Sarah who m(11) Rev. John Henry and had Patrick Henry (1736-1799), the orator and patriot.

Martha Virginia Winston's sister Caroline m. John S. Hamilton, a grandson of John Scott of Fredericksburg, Va., and w. Frances S. S. Payne (VII-12).

ANDERSON

Elizabeth Rebecca Anderson was b. 6 Oct 1834; d. 4 Mch 1912; dau. of Rufus King Anderson of Ala. and w. Frances Martin.

Rufus was b. 1801, son of Col. William Preston Anderson of Tenn. and his first w. Nancy Bell. Colonel Anderson was b. in Va., son of William Anderson and w. Margaret Patton, and d. 1830; he m(11) Margaret L. Adair, who m(11) Dr. Joseph N. Bybee of De Soto Co., Miss. By this second marriage Colonel Anderson had Major Butler P. Anderson, b. 1828 in Tenn., m. Ione Head 1855, d. 1878.

Major Anderson is known in the Southern branch of our family as "the hero of Grenada". In 1867 in Memphis a few gentlemen led by the medical profession, in emulation of the English philanthropist John Howard, who spent his life studying and improving the living conditions in prisons and lazarettoes, and who died 1790 while inspecting Russian military prisons, formed what they called the Howard Association. In the yellow-fever epidemic of 1873 Major Butler P. Anderson became "a Howard", and labored with great devotion. He was a lawyer and Mayor of Memphis when in 1878 this plague was raging in Grenada, Miss., whose inhabitants were calling for help. He was among the few who responded, and when he reached the stricken town "he found the people in a carnival of death far worse than bloody war". He labored diligently but at last fell a victim of the scourge in August of the same year, "a martyr to his human impulses and his sense of duty".

36. SARAH FRANCES (d. 19) b. 3 June 1821 at "Berry Hill", Cu. Co.; n.m.; d. 19 June 1875 in Columbus, Miss. In the Payne lot of the cemetery of that city is a large monument, on the East side of which is inscribed her epitaph.

37. RICHARD WILLIAM (s. 19) b. 15 Feb 1823 at "Berry Hill", Cu. Co.; d.i.

38. MARY STEVENSON LITTLEPAGE WOODVILLE (d. 19) b. 31 Dec 1824 at "Berry Hill", Cu. Co.; m. William Halbert 1870; d. Feb 1886; buried in the Payne lot in Columbus, Miss., cemetery; grave marked with initials only. She was an Episcopalian.

Mr. Halbert was a very old man when he married her, a widower and a Baptist preacher. His dau. by his m(1) m. Andrew S. Payne (41).

Mr. Halbert used to boast that he was the only man in Mississippi who could say with appropriate meaning—"Arise, my daughter, and go unto your daughter, for your daughter's daughter has a daughter." His aphorism referred to his descendants by his former marriage; there were no children by his m(11).

39. ANNE ELIZABETH JANE (d. 19) b. 14 Aug 1826 at "Berry Hill", Cu. Co.; m. Joseph Adams Kennedy Smith 5 Feb 1843; d. 12 Sept 1907; buried in Columbus, Miss. He was a farmer and large property owner.

They lived in Lowndes Co., Miss. He d. 1879; he was son of Joseph Kennedy Smith of Knoxville, Tenn., Professor of Greek in Southwestern Presbyterian University.

Among their 10 children were—(1) Alice Eugenia m(1) Dr. June Witherspoon, m(11) Charles A. Shaeffer. (2) Ida m. James Bradley. (3) Maude m. Joseph S. Johnson. Mrs. Shaeffer's dau. Blanche m. Frank S. Leach of Sedalia, Mo. Mrs. Leach is a noted writer, lecturer, poet, playwright, author and director of pageants.

40. RICHARD CHANNING MOORE (s. 19) b. 9 May 1828 at "Berry Hill", Cu. Co.; d. 30 May 1829. He was named after the Episcopal Bishop Richard Channing Moore, first Rector of Monumental Church, Richmond, Va., and for some time thereafter active in Cu. Co.

41. ANDREW STEVENSON (s. 19) b. 26 July 1830 at "Berry Hill", Cu. Co.; m(1) Fannie R. Halbert 5 Oct 1852; m(11) Julia E. Rogers 10 May 1871; d. 9 Aug 1918 at Columbus, Lowndes Co., Miss., where he was buried. On a small granite monument in the Payne lot of the Columbus Cemetery is inscribed—"Color Sergeant Andrew S. Payne, Co. K, 14th Miss. Infantry, C.S.A." This monument gives also the above dates of birth and death.

His first wife d. 18 Feb 1870; she was dau. of Rev. William Halbert by his m(1); Mr. Halbert m(11) Mary S. L. W. Payne (38).

Mr. Payne's second wife was b. 29 July 1840, and d. 28 Aug 1913; she was buried in the Payne lot with her husband; her grave is marked.

At the age of eight he accompanied his father, who drove a six-mule wagon team from Cu. Co. Va., to Lowndes Co., Miss., coming down the Cumberland Mountain range.

During the Civil War he was known among his comrades as Big Andy, and "The tall white oak". He was captured with his command at Fort Donelson and sent to prison near Chicago. He managed to stuff his tattered flag into his shirt-bosom and to conceal it during his entire imprisonment. It was brought back to Columbus and was later framed and placed among the archives in the State Capitol at Jackson.

He was known after the war by the complimentary title of colonel. He represented Lowndes county in the State Legislature. His home was at New Hope, in Lowndes county.

By his m(I) he had 6 children—Lewis W. (97), Bland R. (98), William W. (99), Frances S. (100), John B. (101), and Andrew G. (102). By his m(II) he had 3 children—Julia E. (103), Alma M. (104), and Willie A. (105).

42. AUGUSTA ELLEN LITTLEPAGE RANDOLPH (d. 19) b. 26 Dec 1832 at "Berry Hill", Cu. Co.; m. John Morehead Copeland 22 Feb 1859 near Columbus, Lowndes Co., Miss.; d. 16 Mch 1901 at the home of her son John Randolph Copeland in Birmingham, Ala.; buried beside her husband in Murrah Chapel cemetery, ten miles from Columbus, Miss.

By her contemporaries she is described in letters as "the beauty of the family; one of the loveliest girls in Lowndes county".

Mr. Copeland was born on a farm near Abbeville, S. C. At nineteen he rode to a cousin's near Columbus, Miss., where he became overseer and manager. Near this farm in the fertile valley of the Tombigbee lived a wealthy planter, Aaron Cook, to whose daughter Rhoda young Copeland became engaged and for whom he had bought a nearby farm and built a cottage. Following a lovers' quarrel, he sold everything and joined the second caravan setting out for California. This expedition had been expensively equipped at Independence, Kansas. On the way out the party lost from sickness and attack by Indians several men, considerable supplies, and all but three of their animals. On two of the latter the remnant of the outfit packed their belongings and rode the third by turns. In crossing the Rockies at South Pass near Pike's Peak, one of the pack-horses fell over the mountain side. The next day in a heavy rain while Mr. Copeland was taking his turn at riding along a narrow trail, his horse slipped and they both barely escaped with their lives, though he lost his bundle containing his entire worldly possessions, including his sweetheart's picture. At the end of six months the party reached its destination. After eighteen months Mr. Copeland returned to Mississippi, going via Panama by boat, crossing the isthmus on pack-mules and consuming six months in this return journey. The lover's quarrel was forgotten. He married and moved to Pickens Co., Ala., where a son was born and where his wife shortly afterwards died.

When his son was seven Mr. Copeland m(II) Augusta Payne, who went to live at his home in Pickens Co., one mile from the

Mississippi State line. Here, being about 15 or 20 miles from the Episcopal church in Columbus, she became a member of a neighboring Methodist church.

Mr. Copeland d. @ 1886. By his m(11) he had 2 children—Frances Woodville Copeland (Mrs. Robert J. Gunter of Columbus) and John Randolph Copeland, who m(1) 22 Nov 1890 Susan Jane, dau. of George Albert Lunsford, son of Mary Anne Payne (44); and (11) Mrs. Blanche (Lemert) Wise 1916, of Bucyrus, Ohio; he d. Sept 1935. See LUNSFORD notes.

43. FRANCES ARNETT LITTLEPAGE (d. 19) b. 3 Aug 1836 at "Berry Hill", Cu. Co.; n. m.; d. 20 Oct 1886 in Columbus, Miss.

44. MARY ANNE (d. 22) b. 11 Oct 1821 in Cu. Co.; m. John Lunsford 17 Dec 1837 in Gainesville, Ala.; d. 11 Nov 1903 in Bessemer, Ala., at the home of her dau. Mrs. Choat; buried in Oak Hill Cemetery, Birmingham, Ala.; grave marked.

She and her husband were living in Memphis at the time of his death. The last eleven years of her life she spent in Bessemer. See LUNSFORD notes for her children.

45. RICHARD ALEXANDER (s. 22) b. 21 July 1823 in Cu. Co.; d. 4 Mch 1837 near Gainesville, Ala.

46. JANE ELIZABETH (d. 22) b. 31 July 1825 in Cu. Co.; m. Josiah Barker 25 June 1846 in Ala.; d. 4 Apl 1863 in Dayton, Ala. He was b. 11 Feb 1816. They had children who were born in Gainesville, Ala.

47. SUSAN ASBURY (d. 22) b. 30 June 1827 in Ala.; d. 4 July 1828 in Ala.

48. ALBERT ASBURY (s. 22) b. 4 Mch 1829 in Ala.; m. Mary Elizabeth Griffing 4 Dec 1849; d. 14 Apl 1892 in Mobile, Ala.

He was a book-keeper for M. P. Levy & Co. of Mobile. He and his brother Richard are said to have been in business together in Mobile.

His w. was b. 4 Apl 1831 in Hartford, Conn.; she d. 23 Sept 1901 in New Orleans.

They had 2 children—Susan E. (106), and Mary O. (107).

49. WILLIAM WOODVILLE (s. 22) b. 2 May 1831 in Ala.; n. m.; d. 2 Jany 1857 in Gainesville, Ala.

50. ISABELLA (d. 22) b. 15 July 1833 in Ala.; d. 8 Aug 1840 in Gainesville, Ala.

51. GEORGE MAJOR (s. 22) b. 27 Nov 1834 in Ala.; m. Ida Belle Cole 25 Apl 1871 in Louisville, Ky.; d. 31 Mch 1911 in Mountain Home, Elmore Co., Idaho. She was b. 16 Dec 1851 in Louisville.

At the age of eighteen he went to California at the height of the gold rush. There he mined for nine years, then went into the newspaper business, in which field he became prominent in California and Idaho. He retired from this occupation before his death.

They had 1 child—Mabel L. (108).

52. JOHN WINTER (s. 22) b. 27 Aug 1837 in Ala.; d. 21 July 1838.

53. RICHARD (s. 22) b. 9 Mch 1839 in Gainesville, Ala.; m. Henrietta Weston 5 Dec 1865; d. 3 Oct 1889 in Memphis, Tenn.

During the Civil War he was an officer in the Army of Virginia under Gen. A. P. Hill, in which he served four years.

He was for many years in the employ of M. P. Levy & Co. and A. G. Levy & Co., clothing and merchandise business, in Mobile, Ala. For more than twenty years he was a member of the St. Francis Street Methodist Church in Mobile. His obituary refers to him as "one of nature's noblemen". His wife was of Warsaw, Sumter Co., Ala.

He had 3 sons—Weston (109), Richard (110), and Albert (111).

54. MARY MORRIS (d. 29) b. 22 Jany 1842 in Cu. Co.; m. William H. Botts 7 Sept 1884 in Cu. Co.; d. 28 June 1923 at their home at Rixeyville, Cu. Co.; buried in Fairview Cemetery, Culpeper Court House. They had no children.

After the death of her parents she and her four younger brothers made their home at "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co., with their aunt Mrs. Gee (VII-27).

55. JAMES RICHARD (s. 29) b. 18 Dec 1844 in Cu. Co.; d. 8 Nov 1861.

56. ELLA L. (d. 29) b. 1847; d. 11 July 1852; buried at "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co. Her grave-stone shows only the date of her death and that she was about five years of age.

While her identity is not established beyond question, by Bible records, for example, it is assumed that she was the dau. of John Woodville Payne, but might have been the dau. of Albert W. Payne. No one seems to know anything about her.

57. THOMAS KEITH (s. 29) b. 6 Apl 1848 in Cu. Co.; m. Anna Virginia Botts 29 Aug 1875 in Cu. Co.; d. 17 Feb 1884.

They lived at "Briar Hill", Rixeyville, Cu. Co. She was dau. of William Ford Botts and w. Virginia E. Freeman. She d. 27 Aug 1880. They were buried at "Woodlawn", Cu. Co.; their graves are not marked. "Woodlawn" was the home of Mrs. Payne's grandfather Freeman. It is about two miles from Rixeyville, and about one mile from "Briar Hill". The last-named home was a part of the Freeman estate and was so named by Mrs. Payne, who owned it.

There were 3 children—Steptoe K. (112), George W. (113), and Mary V. (114).

58. JOHN WILLIAM (s. 29) b. 29 Jany 1846 in Cu. Co.; m(1) Mary Crimora Yancey 22 Dec 1875, m(11) Sallie Thomas Yancey 28 Aug 1883; d. 30 Jany 1903; buried at "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co.; his grave is marked.

His first wife d. 15 Aug 1881 at the age of 31; his second w. was b. 25 May 1845 and d. 6 Dec 1909; they were buried at "Bleak Hill"; their graves are marked. His wives were sisters, daus. of Benjamin Mitchell Yancey who m. 1839 Catherine J. Banks, dau. of Dr. William Tunstall Banks of Ma. Co. and w. Clara H. These sisters inherited considerable land.

Mr. Payne's home was "Glen Mary", about one mile from "Bleak Hill". His will is dated 13 Jany 1902 (18 Mch 1903) Cu. Co. His widow's will is dated 3 May 1904 (14 Dec 1909) Cu. Co.

In Apl 1864 he enlisted in the "Black Horse Cavalry", Stuart's Brigade, Fitz Lee's Division, and served till the close of the war.

There were no children by his m(1). By his m(11) there were 4 children—Mary C. (115), Emma C. (116), Frances K. (117), and Crimora Y. (118).

59. GEORGE ALBERT (s. 29) b. 29 Apl 1850 in Cu. Co.; m(1) Nannie Blackwell Gaskins 28 Dec 1876 in Fq. Co.; m(11)

Mary Isham Gaskins 8 July 1891 in Cu. Co.; d. 25 Oct 1899; buried at "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co.; his grave is marked.

His first w. was b. 20 May 1856 and d. 28 Feb 1890; dau. of James H. and Fannie R. Gaskins. His second w. was b. 6 Nov 1852 and d. 4 Oct 1928; dau. of James H. and Sallie N. Gaskins.

Mr. Payne lived at and owned "Bleak Hill", which is now in possession of his son. See chapter on Homes.

There were no children by his m(1). By his m(11) there were 6 children—Lillian K. (119), Frances S. (120), Mary W. (121), James R. (122), Marvin C. (123), and Georgie N. (124).

60. FRANCES ROWENA (d. 30) b. 28 June 1839 in Cu. Co.; m. John Stanly Fant 1 Nov 1865 at "Raeburne, Cu. Co.; d. 28 May 1904 at her residence, 21 D Street, Washington, D. C.

The will of her great-aunt Frances M. Ficklen (nee Payne D-VII-10), dated 1843 (1844) Fq. Co., left her one-third interest in slaves, carriage, horses, bonds, money, and other chattels. Mr. Fant served during the Civil War in Co. H, 4th Va. Cavalry; wounded at Winchester 1863.

Mr. and Mrs. Fant had 5 children—Brooke, George, Romulyn, Fannie, and Andrew Fant. See FANT notes.

61. MARY ANNA (d. 30) b. 29 Mch 1842 in Cu. Co.; n.m.; d. 15 Nov 1892, leaving a will dated 29 Feb 1892 (21 Nov 1892) Cu. Co. and bequeathing her entire estate to her brother Albert W. Payne. 1844 she inherited from her great-aunt Frances M. Ficklen (D-VII-10) one-third interest in testator's slaves, carriage, horses, money, etc.

62. JOSEPH FANT (s. 30) b. 12 July 1845 in Cu. Co.; m. his first-cousin Sallie Brent Fant 2 Nov 1865 at "Edgewood", Cu. Co.; d. 2 Dec 1920 at his residence 707 Shepherd Street, Washington, D. C.

During the Civil War he was a Black Horse Cavalryman. He enlisted 9 Mch 1862 in Co. H, 4th Va. Cavalry, under Capt. A. D. Payne (IX-33), Wickham's Brigade, Fitz Lee's Division, Stuart's Corps. In Mch 1863 while on furlough visiting his uncle James Payne at "Chestnut Lawn", Fq. Co., the enemy unexpectedly surrounded the house. He managed to reach his horse and made a dash down the road, jumping a very high gate. He and his horse were wounded; he was overtaken and captured at Kelly's Ford; was held

prisoner for three months in the old Capitol building in Washington; and then exchanged and returned to his company. He was courier for General Stuart at Gettysburg. His widow informed the writer that he joined the Army without his father's consent, but before the war ended the latter had furnished him seventeen horses.

11 Nov 1889 he and his family moved to Washington, D. C., where he entered the grocery business with his son Howard at 1620 30th St. N.W., which was also his home till 1919, when he moved to 707 Shepherd Street. His death was hastened by the shock of his son's death, from which he never recovered.

His wife was dau. of Newton Brent Fant of "Mountain View", Cu. Co. and w. Susan Ann Connor. See FANT notes. Mrs. Payne d. 28 Dec 1931 at her home in Washington.

They had 4 children—Howard W. (125), Susan G. (126), Emma B. (127), and Nellie L. (128).

63. GEORGE RICHARD (s. 30) b. 27 Aug 1850 in Cu. Co.; m. his first-cousin Nellie Lovell Fant 20 Dec 1878; d. 8 Dec 1907 leaving a will dated 9 July 1904 (19 June 1908) Cu. Co., naming his wife as executrix. He lived at Rixeyville, Cu. Co.

His wife was sister of Mrs. Joseph Fant Payne (62). See FANT notes.

They had 5 children—Albert (129), Harry K. (130), Frances M. (131), Nellie G. (132), and Marion B. (133).

64. ALBERT WASHINGTON (s. 30) b. 2 Jany 1854 in Cu. Co.; m(1) Mary-Elizabeth Fant 15 Apl 1895; m(11) Mary Susan Apperson 24 Nov 1914; d. 4 May 1918 at his residence "Raeburne", P.O. Cordova, Cu. Co.

His first w. was dau. of Albert S. Fant and w. Rebecca Coons; she left a will dated 8 July 1902 (16 July 1910) Cu. Co. See FANT notes.

He had no children by either marriage.

65. EMMA CLARENCE (d. 30) b. 23 May 1860 at "Raeburne", Cu. Co.; m. Dr. Hanway German 11 Mch 1890 in Cu. Co.; d. 7 Nov 1928. Dr. German was born in London, England, and was residing in Roanoke, Va., at the time of his marriage. Their address in 1926 was 127 Sixth Street, N.E., Washington, D. C.

66. GEORGE (s. 1) b. 1812; m. Sarah Beall. After his marriage he lived on a large hay farm on the Pacific coast S. of San Francisco. He was buried in California; his wife was buried in Mexico.

She was dau. of William Beall and w. Jane Carter, dau. of Joseph Carter, a Revolutionary soldier, and his first w. Sarah Jane Chilton, m. 19 June 1783 in Lc. Co. William Beall was b. 1 Sept 1784, son of Nathan and Sarah Beall. This Beall family was of Frederick Co., Md. See notes on CARTER.

Mr. Payne had 2 children—Sarah (134), and Anne (135).

67. ELIZA ANN FRANCES (d. 1) b. 19 May 1813; m. Thomas P. Knott 16 Aug 1830 in Washington Co., Ky.; d. 19 July 1871; buried in Protestant Cemetery, Raywick, Marion Co., Ky.; grave marked. Her husband and 5 of her 8 children were buried in this same lot. After her marriage she lived on the Knott plantation 2 miles N. of Raywick.

Mr. Knott was brother of Joseph Knott, father of James Proctor Knott, Governor of Kentucky. Mrs. Knott's children were Thomas and Richard, officers in the Union Army during the Civil War; Walker; Ellen, m. J. B. Van Cleave; Lloyd D., doctor; George, doctor; Webster, lawyer; and one other, name not available.

68. JANE STEWART (d. 1) b. 14 July 1818; m. Joseph Hunton Carter 15 Dec 1835 in Marion Co., Ky.; d. 14 Feb 1868; buried in grave-yard on old Carter plantation 3 miles W. of Raywick, Marion Co., where she had lived. The name Stewart is now spelled Stuart in Marion Co.

Mr. Carter was b. 18 May 1812, and d. 5 Jan 1864, son of Joseph Carter and second w. Anne Winlock. Joseph Hunton Carter's dau. Margaret Ann (b. 1836) m. Rev. Ben F. Wilson, father of Joseph N. Wilson (b. 1858) of Raywick, who has been of inestimable aid to me in the preparation of the notes on these Kentucky members of our family. Joseph Hunton Carter's dau. Mary Elizabeth (b. 1840) m. Ralph Shorter Ward 1859, and had Kate, who m. William C. Sumpter, parents of Ward C. Sumpter of Bowling Green, Ky., who m. Irene Moss, another helpful correspondent. See CARTER notes.

69. LUCY (d. 1) m. John Logan. The m.b. is said to have been issued at Stanford, Lincoln Co., Ky. After marriage she lived at Raywick, Marion Co., Ky., where she died; buried at her grandfather Payne's home. The Logans lived E. of Lebanon, Ky.

Mr. and Mrs. Logan had 6 children; the oldest son George m. Emma Nordain; the oldest dau. m. Capt. W. H. Sandusky, whose dau. Geneva m. Capt. L. L. Dunham of New York.

70. PRISCILLA (d. 1) m. Chester Porter. They moved to a point in N.E. Missouri across the Mississippi from Quincy, Ill. They had a dau. Mary.

71. SUSAN (d. 1) m. Morgan West. After marriage she lived in Simpson Co., Ky., where she died. Their children—George, John, Belle, and Lou moved to Pueblo, Colorado, where the two sons were Mayors of the city.

72. ANNE MARGARET (d. 2) b. 11 Oct 1818 in Washington Co., Ky.; m. Dr. W. Keats Mitchell, M.D., 18 Apl 1837; d. 14 Oct 1896; buried in Raywick cemetery, Marion Co., Ky., which county was cut from Washington Co.

73. SARAH CARTER (d. 2) b. 20 Jany 1821 in Washington Co., Ky.; m. Professor Henry Dent Edwards 25 Dec 1849; d. 9 Jany 1865; buried in Carter cemetery. She spent her entire life in the community of Raywick, Marion Co., Ky. See CARTER notes.

74. MARY MAGDALENE (d. 2) b. 13 Nov 1825 in Washington Co., Ky.; m. James W. Tyler 27 Apl 1852; d. 17 July 1864; buried in Carter cemetery. She spent her entire life in the community of Raywick, Marion Co., Ky. They had 1 daughter.

GENERATION IX

1. JAMES FAIRFAX (s. 1) b. 23 Sept 1849 at "Point Pleasant", Payne's Point on the Potomac, We. Co.; m. Emily MacRae of Wilmington, N. C., 12 Nov 1874; d. 14 Sept 1898 at Alma, N. C.; he and his wife were buried in Wilmington, N. C.; their graves are marked.

When his mother m(11) Dr. Barton 1857, he became the Doctor's ward. He graduated 1869 at Washington College (now Washington and Lee University), Lexington, Va., with the degree of Bachelor of Law. 1871 he sold "Point Pleasant". Thereafter he lived at Monroe, N. C., and at Alma, N. C., where he became prominent in law and politics. He was State Senator from Robeson County, N. C., and Indian Commissioner in the West during President Cleveland's administration. His wife was b. Aug 1849 in Wilmington, and d. 6 May 1932.

They had 6 children—Alexander M. (1), Fairinda W. (2), Elizabeth M. (3), James H. (4), Mary M. (5), and Robert F. (6).

2. GEORGE WASHINGTON (s. 1) b. 1851 at "Point Pleasant", Payne's Point, We. Co.; d. Nov 1864; buried at "Cedar Hill" (Red House) by the side of his father. "Cedar Hill" is in We. Co.; see Chapter on Homes. He was the ward of his step-father Dr. Barton.

3. FAIRINDA CAREY (d. 1) b. 29 Oct 1852 at "Point Pleasant", We. Co.; m. Charles Warham Forster of South Carolina 28 Oct 1879; d. 13 June 1930 in Colorado Springs, Col.

At the outbreak of the Civil War and after her mother's m(11) to Dr. H. T. Barton 1857, she moved with her family to Clarke Co., Va. "Point Pleasant" was left in charge of a tenant. Mr. and Mrs. Forster had 4 children living at the time this sketch was written.

4. MARY ELIZABETH (d. 3) b. 28 Apl 1839 at "Mount Pleasant", near Port Conway, K.G. Co.; n.m.; d. 21 June 1907 at Ballentine Home, Norfolk, Va., a retreat for superannuated gentlewomen. Her kinswoman, Julia Edrington Stiff, was with her when she died. She was buried in the cemetery at Bowling Green, Ca. Co.,

Va. When in Oct 1872 her uncle Bishop John Payne opened a Parish School on his grounds at "Cavalla", We. Co., she was employed there as a salaried teacher.

5. JULIA EDRINGTON (d. 3) b. 5 June 1842 at "Mount Pleasant", near Port Conway, K.G. Co.; m. James Hampden Stiff 27 Oct 1870 in K.G. Co.; d. 21 July 1886 in Bowling Green, Ca. Co., Va. Mr. Stiff had m(1) 24 May 1855 Mary Alice Quesenberry, dau. of James S. Quesenberry and w. Elizabeth Payne (VIII-4). Mr. Stiff was a merchant in Port Conway. His residence and store are still standing on the West side of the Port Conway lane, opposite the site of the house in which President James Madison is said to have been born. His sisters m. (VIII-8) and (VIII-9). At the time of Mr. Stiff's marriage he gave his age as 39. He moved to Bowling Green, where he died. They had no children.

6. WILLIAM (s. 3) b. 13 Nov 1844 at "Mount Pleasant", near Port Conway, K.G. Co.; d. 28 Nov 1844.

7. GEORGIANA (d. 6) b. 18 Sept 1840 at Port Conway, K.G. Co., in the house in which, according to the statement of her daughter Mrs. Ernest L. Payne (X-23), President James Madison was born; m. John Thomas Kennerly 16 Jany 1866 in K.G. Co.; d. 4 Nov 1910; buried at "Edgewood", near Gulvy, K.G. Co., the home of the above-mentioned daughter; her grave is marked, showing the name Georgia.

Mr. Kennerly was a farmer. They lived for a while in Augusta Co., Va.; then in K.G. Co.; and finally in Saline Co., Mo. He was b. @ 1832 in Au. Co.; he d. 7 Jany 1882 in Saline Co., Mo., where he was buried in Grand Pass Methodist Church-yard. They had 7 children.

8. VIRGINIA ANN (d. 6) b. July 1844 at "Mullen Hill", near Shiloh, K.G. Co.; n.m.; d. May 1917 in Maryland. She made her home with her sister Mrs. Cashell (12). After the latter's death in 1904 she lived with Mrs. Cashell's sons Samuel and Arthur. She became a chronic invalid and was taken to a hospital, where she died.

9. WILLIAM EDWARDS (s. 6) b. 31 Mch 1846 at "Mullen Hill", K.G. Co.; m. Nannie Isaac Butler 26 Jany 1873 at her grandfather Butler's home in Hv. Co., on the C. & O. Ry. between Noel

and Hewlett; d. 30 July 1895 at the Methodist parsonage on Ridge St., Charlottesville, Va.; buried in Charlottesville; his remains were later transferred to Spring Hill Cemetery, Lynchburg, Va. At the time of his death he had recently been appointed Presiding Elder of the Charlottesville District of the Methodist Church Conference.

Mrs. Payne was b. 17 Oct 1852 in Richmond, Va. and d. 25 Jan 1933 in Lynchburg, where she was buried by the side of her husband. She was the dau. of Patrick Henry Butler of Richmond and w. Anne E., dau. of William Catlin, m. 1846. Mrs. Butler d. 1856, whereupon her dau. Nannie I. went to live with her grand-father Butler in Hv. Co. Her father married again and moved to New York City. She was living there with her father when, on one of her visits to her grand-father in Hv. Co., she met Mr. Payne—then a young Methodist minister of the Hanover Circuit. They were married there in the home she had lived in as a girl. Her father had just returned to Virginia to live in Amelia Co. when he d. 1876. Her parents were buried in Hollywood Cemetery, Richmond, Va.

Mr. Payne served for a while in the Confederate Army. This fact is registered on the Confederate monument at King George C. H.

There were 6 children—William E. (7), Lelia B. (8), Francis M. (9), Annie M. (10), Gordon L. (11), and Roland S. (12).

10. RICIE BLACKWELL (d. 6) b. 11 Oct 1848 at "Mullen Hill", near Shiloh, K.G. Co.; n.m.; d. 20 Dec 1918. She was named for her father's cousin Ricie Morris, who m. John Eustace Blackwell. See MORRIS notes.

11. JAMES LLOYD (s. 6) b. 5 June 1853 at "Mullen Hill", near Shiloh, K.G. Co.; m. Catherine T. Price 11 Dec 1879 in K.G. Co.; d. 25 Dec 1910; buried at "Springfield", the Edwards home one and a half miles South of Shiloh, K.G. Co.; his grave is marked. The cemetery is about one half mile from the residence, and is much in need of care. His parents were buried alongside, but their graves are not marked save by depressions in the ground.

He was a Commission merchant in Washington, D. C. His wife was b. @ 1847, dau. of Dr. Thomas King Price of "Lauderdale", near Gulvy, K.G. Co. Mr. Payne's home was at "Rutledge", Edge Hill, K.G. Co., where he spent the summers during his residence in Washington.

They had 4 children—Nancy J. (13), Thomas R. (14), Bertha F. (15), and Daniel K. (16).

12. HARRIET (d. 6) b. 28 June 1855 at "Mullen Hill", near Shiloh, K.G. Co.; m. Tilghman Cashell 16 Apl 1884 in K.G. Co.; d. 4 Mch 1904 in Maryland. She was known as Hal; he as Tim. Mr. Cashell was a farmer, b. in Montgomery Co., Md.; son of Samuel and Christiana Cashell. The Court record of his m. gives his age as 40. They lived at Olney, Montgomery Co., Md., about 19 miles from Washington. They left 2 sons.

13. ELIZABETH FITZHUGH (d. 8) b. 14 Aug 1841 in K.G. Co.; m. Elias Carter Brent 6 Jany 1859 in K.G. Co. by Rev. Mr. Friend; d. 25 Mch 1917 in Smithshire, Warren Co., Illinois.

At the time of their m. Mr. Brent was a farmer, living in Nb. Co., aged 23. The M.B. was issued in We. Co., while her father was living at "Spring Grove". The wedding took place at "Carrollton". Mr. Brent served during the Civil War in the 9th Va. Cavalry. Nov 1870 they moved to Ellison, Warren Co., Ill. He was son of William H. Brent and w. Catherine M. Carter of Lc. Co. He was b. 1835 in Nb. Co. and d. 7 Dec 1888 at Ellison.

They had 8 children—Florence, Fitzhugh, Nevada Payne, George William, Jane Catherine, Panola Champ, Ola May, and Mervyn Carter.

14. JANE CHAMP (d. 8) b. 23 Nov 1843 at "Farnham Hall", Ri. Co.; m(I) Rawleigh William Carter 15 Dec 1874 at St. Peter's Episcopal Church, Oak Grove, We. Co.; m(II) Robert William Carter 27 Oct 1892 in Gainesville, Texas, where she d. 27 Jany 1935.

Rawleigh W. Carter m(I) in Va. Jane Champ Hughlett, second-cousin of Jane Champ Payne, and had 6 children. After the d. of Jane Champ Hughlett, he moved to Texas with his 6 children and established a home on a farm about five miles from Gainesville, Cooke Co. Later he returned to Va. and m(II) Jane Champ Payne; they went at once to his home in Texas. He d. 17 Feb 1885, having had by his m(II) 3 children who d. infants. He was son of Rawleigh Downman Carter (1796-1863), son of John Carter of "Laurel Grove", Lc. Co. and his first w. Grace Ball Conway, m. 1795.

Following the d. of Rawleigh W. Carter, his first-cousin Robert William Carter moved to Texas, and in time m. his cousin's widow. Robert W. Carter d. 9 Apl 1931, leaving no children. See notes on CARTER.

15. JOHN JAMES (s. 8) b. 7 Jany 1848 at "Farnham Hall", Ri. Co.; m(I) Matilda Roberts 23 Oct 1883; m(II) Lavinia South-

wick 14 Nov 1886; d. 5 May 1917 at his residence in Palmyra, New Jersey. He was a florist in Riverton, N. J. 1882 he moved from Virginia to Camden, N. J., where he joined his mother and opened a home with her. He had no children.

16. MARY LOUISA (d. 8) b. 30 Nov 1850 at "Farnham Hall" Ri. Co.; m. George Foster 31 Dec 1881 in Camden, N. J.; d. 12 Sept 1929. After her father's death she went to visit a friend in Camden, and decided to remain there and go in business. Here her mother and sister joined her in 1876. In 1925 she was living about twenty miles from Riverton, N. J. She had 1 dau.—Mrs. Joseph Foster, Sewell, N. J.

17. CORNELIA BLANCHE (d. 8) b. 22 Mch 1852 at "Farnham Hall", Ri. Co.; d. 19 Aug 1853.

18. GEORGE WILLIAM (s. 8) b. 8 Jany 1854 at Port Conway, K.G. Co.; n.m.; d. 29 Aug 1885 at "Walnut Hill", near Welcome, K.G. Co., the home of William P. Quesenberry; buried at Enoch Edwards farm, "Springfield", about one and one half miles from Shiloh, K.G. Co.; grave is not marked.

For a brief period he was a local Methodist preacher in Kansas, not yet ordained. His career was cut short by a severe attack of typhoid fever, following which his health rapidly declined. He gave up the ministry and returned to live with his mother in Camden, N. J., later returning to K.G. Co., where he died.

19. IDA CARROLTON (d. 8) b. 19 Feb 1856 at Port Conway, K.G. Co.; m. Rev. Allen A. P. Neel 15 Dec 1880 in Baltimore, Md.; d. 25 Nov 1909 in Lewisburg, W. Va.; buried in Shepherdstown, W. Va.; grave marked. He was of the Methodist Southern Conference. They had 6 children—Allen A. P., S. Regester, and Franklin F.—Methodist ministers; Mrs. Eunice Coffman, Miss M. Sabina Neel, and Mrs. Laura Wheeler, w. of a missionary in Belgian Congo, Africa.

20. RICHARD OVID (s. 8) b. 7 Mch 1858 at "Spring Grove", near Mattox Creek, We. Co.; m. Agnes Evalina Beers 17 June 1885. After his father's death in 1873 he went to live with his uncle Dr. Richard A. Payne at "Cherry Row", We. Co. Rev. R. O. Payne is a retired Methodist minister, residing 1937 in Riverton, N. J. He

has been a member of the Virginia, Ohio, and Florida Conferences; a pastor in four States; and retired on account of ill health about 1921 after 40 years service. His wife was b. 5 July 1867 in East Cleveland, Ohio.

They had 3 children—Ada W. (17), Bertha G. (18), and Richard O. (19).

21. MEDORA ELIZABETH (d. 8) b. 1 Apl 1860 at "Spring Grove", near Mattox Creek, We. Co.; m. Thornton Brock Southwick 12 June 1884 in Camden, N. J.; d. 16 Nov 1936 in Riverton, N. J. She moved with her mother to Camden in 1876. 1885 she and her husband moved to Riverton, where he d. 30 Jan'y 1934. They had 7 children—Mrs. Lillias Elizabeth Ward, Mrs. Corrinne Thornton Sievers, Richard P., Rev. George S., John James, Louisa Catherine, and Ada Medora.

22. THOMAS LEE JACKSON (s. 8) b. 30 July 1863 at "Spring Grove" near Mattox Creek, We. Co.; d. 17 Sept 1865; buried at "Cedar Hill" (Red House); grave not marked.

23. ANDREW FLORIZEL (s. 8) b. 3 Dec 1866 at "Laurel Grove", We. Co.; d. 1869; buried at "Cedar Hill" (Red House); grave is not marked.

24. FRANCES EOLIAN (d. 8) still-born 21 Sept 1871 at "California", Ri. Co., five miles from Farnham Church; buried at "Cedar Hill" (Red House); grave is not marked.

25. FREDERICK WATSON (s. 9) b. @ 1 May 1847 in Ri. Co.; m(I) Alice V. McKenney 1 Dec 1868 in K.G. Co.; m(II) Mary V. Gegan 14 Aug 1908 in Washington, D. C. d. 8 Sept 1917 at his home, "Mont Chene", Ambar, K.G. Co.; buried at "Edgewood", near Gulvy, K.G. Co.; grave is not marked.

His first wife d. 18 Dec 1904 aged 61; she was buried at "Edgewood", which was her own property; her grave is marked. She was dau. of George and Elizabeth McKenney. She left a will dated 1895 (1905). His second wife was dau. of John P. and Julia A. Gegan of Ambar.

Mr. Payne was a merchant. The Confederate monument at K.G. Court House indicates that he served during the Civil War. He was known as Buck Payne. 1890 he was Clerk of the Court of his

county; at one time he was county Treasurer. 1900 he and his son Ernest L. Payne were partners in the lumber business. The numerous deeds in his name refer to his lease of these properties for cutting timber. His will is dated 26 June 1917 (19 Sept 1917) K.G. Co.

By his m(1) there were 5 children—Thomas C. (20), Ada I. (21), Frederick W. (22), Ernest L. (23), and Marion L. (24). By his m(11) there were 2 children—John A. (25) and Mary E. (26).

26. JOHN THOMAS (s. 9) b. 22 Aug 1851 in Ri. Co.; m. Ellen Cushen Jones 2 Aug 1875 in K.G. Co.; d. 23 Dec 1918; buried in Riverview Cemetery, Charlottesville, Va.; grave is marked. In his will dated 1 Sept 1913 (6 Feb 1919) Al. Co., he refers to himself as of Cumberland Co., Va.

At the age of fifteen he started to accompany his uncle, Bishop Payne, on the latter's return to Africa in 1867, but was taken sick en route and was forced to abandon the journey. He was educated at Episcopal High School, Alexandria, Va., and in Philadelphia. Thereafter he studied law at the University of Virginia, which he was practicing at the time of his marriage. He gave up law and for a time had a store at Oak Grove, We. Co., Va. Under the provision of his uncle's will he inherited "Cavalla" on the death of the Bishop's widow. 1883 he was ordained as a Methodist minister and was assigned to the Spotsylvania Circuit. He became Principal of Bowling Green (Ca. Co.) School for Girls, later called the Southern Seminary and Conservatory of Music; and was President of Gordonsville Female Institute. He served over a wide area, as is indicated by the birth-places of his children. 1934 his widow and heirs sold "Cavalla" to John H. Jackson, Jr.

She was b. 11 Sept 1852 at "Edge Hill", K.G. Co., and d. 12 Aug 1935 in Charlottesville, Va.; dau. of James E. Jones and w. Ellen Cushen, dau. of Samuel Cushen, a Methodist minister. Mr. Jones was Treasurer of K.G. Co. Mrs. Payne was buried beside her husband.

They had 11 children—John (27), James F. (28), Ada D. (29), Caroline W. (30), Thomas E. (31), Inda B. (32), John W. (33), Nellie L. (34), Alice L. (35), Maurice L. (36), and Pearl A. (37).

27. RICHARD WILLIAM (s. 9) b. 11 Nov 1853 in Ri. Co.; m(1) Lucy Northen 2 Feb 1876 at her mother's home in We. Co. by Rev. William C. Latane, Presbyterian minister; m(11) Veturia

Wright DeAtley 3 Oct 1902 in Washington, D. C.; d. 23 Apl 1909 at Shiloh, K.G. Co.; buried in We. Co., exact location unknown.

His first wife, from whom he was divorced in K.G. Co. on 7 Mch 1902, was dau. of Henry Northen and w. Margaret Ann Muse. His second wife was dau. of William Berkeley De Atley and w. Medora Mary Jones.

Mr. Payne was a farmer and lumberman. After his m(1) he made his home for a while with his mother-in-law on her farm called "Riverview", on Mattox Creek, We. Co. 1881 he went West, residing in California and Washington State. Shortly after his return East he married again. He became Post Master and merchant at Shiloh, his residence being situated North of Rollins Fork, a few miles below Shiloh. As a young man, while clerking at his brother's store at Oak Grove, We. Co., he lost an eye through the explosion of a can of gun-powder. He was conspicuous for his very black hair, from which he was known in the family as Black Headed Richard, to distinguish him from his contemporary cousins of the same name.

By his m(1) there was 1 child—Garnett E. (38). By his m(11) there were 2 children—Cervera L. (39), and Berkeley (40).

28. ADA CORNELIA (d. 9) b. 1852-3; d. at age of 12; buried by the side of her father at "Springfield", the Enoch Edwards farm, one and a half miles South of Shiloh, K.G. Co.; her grave is not marked.

29. ELIZABETH LOUISA (d. 9) b. 22 Aug 1856 in Alexandria, Va.; m. James Frank Jones 1 Dec 1874 in K.G. Co. He was b. @ 1848, son of James E. and Ellen Cushen Jones, and brother of the w. of John T. Payne (26). At the time of this writing Mrs. Jones is a widow residing in Colonial Beach, We. Co., in a cottage called "Cavalla" after the home of her uncle Bishop Payne. Mr. and Mrs. Jones had 9 children.

30. JOHN DANIEL (s. 12) b. 22 Apl 1828 in Tuscumbia, Ala.; m. Lucy Harrison Gordon Blackwell 20 Jany 1852 in Fq. Co., Va.; d. 16 Dec 1880 in Fq. Co.; buried in Warrenton cemetery. The dates of his birth and death cut on his grave-stone are incorrect. This has been determined by the examination of more reliable evidence, in conference with members of his family. See the observations on this subject in the sketch of his father. John Daniel Payne's

obituary in the Warrenton paper, which states that he d. Thursday 16 Dec 1880 in his 53rd year, is correct. His son-in-law informs the writer that the inscription on the grave-stone was furnished by the deceased's daughter, probably from memory, as there was no Bible record in her possession.

1847 John Daniel Payne accompanied his father from Ala. to "Bellevue", Fq. Co., Va. He became a physician, and lived at "Erland", Greenwich, P.W. Co. and "Inglewood", same county, on the highway near Buckland. His brother-in-law wrote of him—"His house was the home for the fatherless, and in all the relations of life he came up to the full measure of a man".

His wife was b. 7 May 1834 and d. 10 Jan'y 1897 in Warrenton, Va., at the home of her dau. Mrs. George Stone, leaving a will dated 1890 (1897). She was buried beside her husband; her grave is not marked. She was dau. of William Steptoe Blackwell and w. Anne Sparke Gordon.

Dr. and Mrs. Payne had 3 children—Minerva W. (41), Churchill (42), and William E. (43).

31. MARY ELIZABETH WINSTON (d. 12) b. 25 July 1831 in Tuscumbia, Ala.; m. William H. F. Payne 29 Sept 1852 at "Bellevue", Fq. Co., Va.; d. 10:30 A.M. 23 Dec 1920 in Richmond, Va., at the home of her son-in-law, Eppa Hunton, Jr.; buried in Warrenton Cemetery; grave is marked.

During the six years, 1841-7, that her father was in Congress, she was being educated at Georgetown Convent, Washington, D. C. 1847 she accompanied her parents to "Bellevue". Her husband was her "first-cousin once removed". They were members of St. James Episcopal Church in Warrenton, Va. Their home in Warrenton and their residence on Washington Circle, Washington, D. C., were the scenes of many brilliant entertainments, as well as the seats of a broad and delightful hospitality. Mrs. Payne was a very generous, witty, and happy-spirited woman, long known to the writer as Aunt Molly.

They had 10 children, named in the sketch of her husband (VIII-20).

32. WILLIAM WINTER (s. 13) b. @ 9:15 P.M. 20 Dec 1835 at "Granville", Fq. Co., "a cold, rainy night"; n.m.; d. 4 Feb 1909 in Warrenton, Va., where he was buried; grave is marked.

Beginning 1853 he attended William and Mary College, Williams-

burg, Va., three years, lodging the first year with Mrs. Maupin, and the two last years with Mr. Dix. From W. and M. College he went to school in Richmond, thence to the University of Virginia, where he studied medicine. For many years during the last part of his life he taught school in Warrenton. He lived in his father's old stone house on Culpeper Street.

He was the family historian; at least, for that section of it which centred around Warrenton. His genealogical notes and those of John J. W. Payne (VIII-35) form the basis of all published reports of the family's origin and descent in this country.

He was known as Winter Payne; recalled by the writer as a very charming and cultured gentleman of the old-school, slender, slightly bent, reddish hair and chin beard, who walked briskly but always with a cane or green umbrella, and who loved the society of young people, with some one of whom he was frequently seen hiking along the country roads. I also recall him as a strict disciplinarian in school, and more than once have felt the weight of his ebony ruler across the palm of my hand.

33. ALEXANDER DIXON (s. 13) b. 30 Sept 1837 in Warrenton, Va.; m. Ann Morson Scott 1 July 1868 at St. James Episcopal Church, Warrenton, Rev. J. R. Hubbard officiating; d. 8 Mch 1893 at his home in Warrenton; buried in Warrenton Cemetery, services conducted from same Church by Rev. George W. Nelson; grave is marked.

1853 he entered William and Mary College, Williamsburg, Va. and was there three years, lodging the first year with Mrs. Maupin, and the two last years with Mr. Dix. 1857 he entered the University of Virginia and studied law; he was there one year.

Apl 1861 he was made Lieutenant in the Black Horse Cavalry of Fq. Co., which he commanded in 1863 and served with throughout the War. It was incorporated in the 4th Va. Cavalry, General Fitz Lee's Division. After the war he practiced law. He was three times Mayor of Warrenton. He nominated General Hancock for President 1880. He was member of the State Legislature 1885-7, representing Loudoun and Fauquier.

A Warrenton paper contains his obituary written by Judge James Keith, who—after paying tribute to his character and ability—well describes him physically as possessed of “a tall and commanding figure, a stately presence, and a countenance full of sincerity and intelligence.”

His wife was b. 29 June 1841 at "Oakwood", Fq. Co.; she d. 29 Apl 1915 in Warrenton; she was dau. of Robert Eden Scott of "Oakwood" and w. Ann Casson Morson of "Holly Wood", St. Co.; she was buried in Warrenton Cemetery; her grave is marked. See MORSON notes.

Capt. and Mrs. Payne had 8 children—Robert E. S. (44), Alice D. (45), Margaret L. (46), Eliza R. (47), Ann M. (48), Richards W. (49), Agnes L. (50), and Morson (51).

34. RICHARDS (s. 13) b. 21 Feb 1841 in Warrenton, Va.; n.m.; d. 12 Mch 1925. He spent most of his life in business in St. Louis, Mo.; his last years were spent with his sister Mrs. Robertson of Norfolk, Va.

35. ELLA (d. 13) b. 14 June 1842 in Warrenton, Va.; d. 27 Jany 1846; buried at "Granville", Fq. Co.; her grave-stone bears, in addition to the above dates, a poetical inscription which the writer has not been able to decipher.

36. ALICE DIXON (d. 13) b. 5 Sept 1845 in Warrenton, Va.; d. 28 July 1846; buried at "Granville", Fq. Co.; grave is marked.

37. ROBERTA TOWNSHEND (d. 13) b. 20 Aug 1847 in Warrenton, Va.; d. the same day; probably buried at "Granville", Fq. Co.; grave is not marked. She was named after her ancestress Frances Townshend, wife of Rhuys Hooe.

38. ELIZABETH WINTER (d. 13) b. 15 Feb 1851 in Warrenton, Va.; m(I) John R. Todd of Norfolk, Va., 15 Sept 1875 in Warrenton; m(II) Duncan Robertson of Norfolk 6 Jany 1909; d. 29 Nov 1926. No children by either marriage.

39. AGNES ROBB (d. 13) b. 28 Feb 1854 in Warrenton, Va.; n.m.; d. 17 Jany 1937 in Warrenton, where she was buried.

40. MARY WINSTON (d. 13) b. 12 May 1856 in Warrenton, Va.; m(I) Clarence Alexander Woodard of Edenton, N. C., 23 Sept 1877 in Warrenton; m(II) Charles Duvall Griffith of Indiana 12 June 1911; residence—with her dau. Mrs. Philip Nelson, Williamsburg, Va. She had 4 children by her m(I).

41. CHARLES BORROMEO (s. 18) b. 10 Nov 1848 at the home of his grandfather Semmes in Georgetown, D. C.; d. 25 Sept

1853; buried in Warrenton Cemetery; grave is marked. He was named after St. Carlo Borromeo (1538-1584), Cardinal and saint of the Roman Catholic Church, whose feast-day is November 4th.

42. ELIZABETH WINTER (d. 18) b. 1 June 1850 in her father's home on Horner St., Warrenton, Va.; m. Dr. Thomas Marshall Jones 23 June 1880 in Warrenton; resident with her children in Alexandria, Va. Dr. Jones was b. 15 Sept 1848 at "Woodside", Fq. Co., and d. 11 May 1932 in Alexandria. He was son of James Fitzgerald Jones and w. Anne Lewis Marshall, dau. of Thomas Marshall, son of John Marshall, Chief Justice of the U. S. Supreme Court.

Dr. Jones was educated at Winchester Academy, at the University of Virginia, and graduated at the Medical College of Baltimore. He resided and practiced in Alexandria. He was buried in St. Mary's Cemetery in that city. They had 7 children.

43. MATILDA JENKINS (d. 18) b. 15 Jany 1852 in her father's home on Horner St., Warrenton, Va.; d. 5 Sept 1853; buried in Warrenton Cemetery; grave is marked.

44. CORA BERNARD (d. 18) b. 2 Nov 1853 in her father's home on Horner St., Warrenton, Va.; m. Christopher Columbus Shriver 12 Feb 1889 in Warrenton; residence—Baltimore, Md.

Mr. Shriver was of Carroll Co., Md. He entered the Confederate service Apl 1861; was detailed in the Medical Dept. thereof at Richmond; and when in the field served as Sergeant Co. I, 1st Va. Inf. He was paroled in Danville 5 May 1865. At the time of his death 31 Oct 1921 he was President of the Metropolitan Savings Bank of Baltimore, an office which he had held for 33 years. He had also served as Treasurer of this bank for 20 years. They had no children.

45. JOHN CARROLL (s. 18) b. 24 Sept 1855 in his father's home on Horner St., Warrenton, Va.; m. Helen Fairlie Hill, dau. of William R. Hill, 25 Nov 1885; residence—Atlanta, Ga.; occupation, lawyer; d. 18 Feb 1936 in Miami, Fla.; buried in Atlanta.

He received his A.B. at Georgetown University 1876; studied law at the University of Virginia 1876-7; received degree of B.L. at Tulane University 1878; admitted to bar of La. 1879; practiced law in New Orleans till 1885; practiced in Atlanta 1885-1919; Vice-

President and Director of Atlanta Title & Trust Co.; etc. See "Who's Who in America". Some years ago the Atlanta Chamber of Commerce voted him the city's most distinguished citizen. He was named after Rev. John Carroll, first Archbishop of Baltimore, brother of Charles Carroll, one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence. 1935 Mr. Payne received from the Pope the Order of a Knight of St. Gregory the Great.

Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 3 children—Laura H. (52), Helen H. (53), and Carroll (54).

46. WILLIAM GASTON (s. 18) b. 26 May 1858 in his father's home on Horner St., Warrenton, Va.; n.m.; d. 5 Dec 1932 in Jenkins Memorial Hospital, Baltimore, Md., after being invalided for years; buried in New Cathedral Cemetery, Baltimore.

He graduated at Georgetown College, thence went into business in Warrenton. Shortly thereafter he began his education for the Catholic priesthood, and attended St. Mary's College in Baltimore for one year. Thereafter he spent three years in Rome, where he was ordained. He was appointed missionary priest for Virginia and West Virginia by Bishop Keane, and was many years pastor of the churches at Covington, Clifton Forge, and Hot Springs, in which communities he was loved by persons of all religious persuasion, as evidenced by letters he received while he was in hospital.

He was a priest for 46 years; a man of brilliant mental and social qualities; won everyone's affection by his continual cheerfulness, broad sympathies, and piety. A newspaper account of his death describes him so justly as "an elegant, priestly gentleman whose gracious manners were felt within and without the Church." He was named for an infant brother of his mother, William Gaston Semmes, who in turn was named for Judge William Gaston of North Carolina—an intimate friend of Father Payne's grandfather Raphael Semmes. He was buried 7 Dec 1932 from the Baltimore Cathedral, Archbishop Curley presiding at the Mass of the Requiem.

47. RAPHAEL SEMMES (s. 18) b. 3 June 1860 at "Mecca", Culpeper St., Warrenton, Va.; m. Minnie Dunlap Thomas 5 June 1905; d. 12 Sept 1927 in Maryland; buried in Warrenton Cemetery; grave is marked.

His residence at Pikesville, Md., was known as "Mecca", after his old home in Warrenton. He was at the University of Virginia two years (1880-2). 1889 he was practicing law in Baltimore. He

gave up law for journalism, at which he was very successful. During the Spanish-American War he was special correspondent for the Baltimore Sun. He was also correspondent for the Baltimore Herald; was the author of a biography of Admiral Raphael Semmes, published in the Library of Southern Literature; wrote "The Baltimore Oriole and Sketch of Audubon"; and contributed numerous special articles to magazines and newspapers, written in a warm, colorful, and sympathetic style. Mr. and Mrs. Payne had no children.

48. MARY VIRGINIA (d. 18) b. 26 Jany 1862 at "Mecca", Culpeper St., Warrenton, Va.; d. there 3 Dec 1869; buried in Warrenton Cemetery; grave is marked.

49. ANNE AMERICA (d. 18) b. 22 Feb 1865 at "Mecca", Culpeper St., Warrenton, Va.; n.m.; d. 17 Dec 1917; buried in Warrenton Cemetery; grave is marked. "Cousin Mec" was fair and petite, sprightly, very clannish, and much beloved. She divided her time, for the most part, between Warrenton and Baltimore.

50. ELIZABETH WINTER (d. 19) b. 17 Jany 1850 at "Lynnwood", Paris, Fq. Co.; m. General Lindsay Lunsford Lomax 20 Feb 1873 in Fq. Co.; d. 29 Apl 1932 in Washington, D. C., where she had been living many years; buried in Warrenton Cemetery; grave is marked.

General Lomax was b. 4 Nov 1835 at Newport, R. I., son of Mann Page Lomax and w. Elizabeth Lindsay; graduated 1856 at U.S.M.A., West Point, N. Y.; entered 2nd Cavalry and served on the frontier; resigned and became Captain C.S.A. 29 Apl 1861; rose through intermediate grades to rank of Major General, Aug 1864. After the war he lived in Warrenton until he became President of Virginia Polytechnic Institute, Blacksburg. He also served in War Records office in Washington. At the time of his death 28 May 1913 he was Southern Commissioner of Gettysburg Military Park, where he resided.

General and Mrs. Lomax had 2 daughters—Lindsay, m. Waddy B. Wood; and Anne P., n.m.

51. DANIEL PRESTON (s. 19) b. 30 Mch 1851 at "Lynnwood", Paris, Fq. Co.; he is said to have married a Miss Walker about two years before his death; d. 30 Sept 1878; buried at "Belle

Grove", near Paris, Fq. Co.; he resided near Markham, Va.; he had no children. He is described by those who knew him as a tall, red headed, and very handsome man.

52. LOUIS EDMONDS (s. 19) b. Nov 1852 at "Lynnwood", Paris, Fq. Co.; m. Virginia Lemoine Hill 11 Nov 1874 at Christ Church, Alexandria, Va.; d. 21 June 1900 in Chandler, Lincoln Co., Okla., where he was buried in Oak Park Cemetery; their graves are marked. His wife was b. 1854, dau. of Dr. James Cergan Hill and w. Fannie Ellen Lemoine, of Alexandria; she d. 29 June 1920 in Chandler. Mr. and Mrs. Payne lived first in Washington, D. C.; about 1890 they moved to Chandler, where he became a prominent lawyer.

They had 1 child—Morson (55).

53. FANNY SWIFT (d. 19) b. 25 Sept 1853 at "Lynnwood", Paris, Fq. Co.; n.m.; residence—Manassas and Marshall, Va. She was named after the wife of Dr. Middleton Goldsmith. See WINTER-HOOE notes.

54. MYRA BLACKWELL (d. 19) b. 25 Nov 1861 at "Lynnwood", Paris, Fq. Co.; n.m.; d. 28 Mch 1918; buried at Manassas, Va., where she resided; grave is marked. She left a will dated 1916 (1922) P.W. Co.

55. WILLIAM WINTER (s. 20) b. 24 July 1853 at "Bellevue", Fq. Co.; m. Laura Lee Moore 20 Jany 1881 at Franklin Junction, Pi. Co.; d. 2:40 A.M. 29 June 1908 at his residence in Harrisonburg, Va.; buried in Woodbine Cemetery, Harrisonburg, from Emmanuel Episcopal Church; his grave is marked.

His wife was b. 24 Sept 1863, dau. of Thomas Henry Moore and w. Melvina Hall, of Franklin Co.; she d. 9 July 1934 in Harrisonburg. He is described in his father's Family Register as "5 ft. 6 in. in height; weight 160; fair complexion; brown hair." He was educated at private schools in Warrenton, Va., and at Rock Hill College, Ellicott City, Md. He went West, and in 1872 was connected with the Fifth National Bank of St. Louis. A few years later he went to California and read law under Judge Terry. While in San Francisco he participated as a Lieutenant of Artillery in the quelling of riots in that city. Finding law too dull for his adventurous spirit, he drifted into railroading. He returned to Virginia 1877 and was with the

Richmond and Danville Railroad, running between Rocky Mount and Franklin Junction. Shortly after his marriage he was made Conductor of the Manassas Branch of the Southern Railway, at which time he resided at Strasburg. Following an extension of his line, he moved to Harrisonburg 1897.

His outstanding qualities were his capacity for making friends among all classes, and his buoyancy of spirits and keen sense of humor under all circumstances, while discharging his duties with soldierly courage and fidelity.

He had 10 children—Virginia M. (56), William H. F. (57), Mary E. (58), Cora M. (59), John W. (60), Erva H. (61), Arthur A. M. (62), Laura L. (63), Sadie W. (64) and Harry F. (65).

56. ARTHUR ALEXANDER MORSON (s. 20) b. 6 Apl 1855 in Warrenton, Va.; m. Elizabeth Gilliam of Danville, Va. 28 Oct 1878 in Winston-Salem, N. C.; d.s.p. 9 Oct 1907; buried in Waynesville, N. C. His wife was b. 14 Oct 1862. His father's Family Register describes him as "5 ft. 4 in. in height, 115 lbs. at 21, dark in coloring." He was employed for years in some clerical capacity in the Capitol in Washington, D. C.; at one time as private secretary for Senator Stuart of Nevada. His delicate health forced him to retire, and he sought the climate of North Carolina in the hope of recovery. His widow died some years ago.

57. HENRY FITZHUGH (s. 20) b. 29 Jany 1857 in Warrenton, Va.; n.m.; d. 10 Aug 1933 in the Fauquier County Hospital, Warrenton, Va. His father's Family Register describes him as "5 ft. 10½ in. in height, 225 lbs. at 40, blessed with the happiest of dispositions and beloved by every acquaintance", a characterization of him as accurate at 75 as at 40.

He attended the Episcopal High School in Alexandria, Va., where he was pitcher on the base-ball nine; and was one year at the Virginia Military Institute as a member of the class of 1877. For many years he was a salesman. Then he lived for a while in Kansas City, where he held a clerical position in the County Auditor's office. For several years towards the end of his life he was physically incapacitated and a great sufferer, though his cheeriness never abated. He passed these years visiting in winter his sister in Richmond, and in the summer sitting in his favorite chair in a corner of the Fauquier Club in Warrenton, where his host of friends knew him affectionately as "the Colonel".

58. JOHN WINSTON (s. 20) b. 4 Apl 1858 in Warrenton, Va.; n.m.; d. suddenly 12 Feb 1937 in Richmond. His father's Family Register describes him as "5 ft. 5½ in. in height, 130 lbs. at 40, dark complexion, black hair, dark hazel eyes".

Schools attended: Bethel Military Academy, four miles from Warrenton, 2 years; Episcopal High School, Alexandria, 3 years, where he was a monitor and won a medal for declamation; declined appointment to U. S. Naval Academy 1873; University of Virginia, 1 year, 1876-7.

Occupations—with Payne & Co., bankers, Warrenton, 1878-82; book-keeper in Philipsburg, Penn., 1882-7; in Anniston, Ala., 1887-92; Cashier of Fire Ins. Co., Memphis, Tenn., 1892; with Fauquier Nat. Bank, Warrenton; with H. W. Hilleary & Co., real estate, Washington, D. C.; lately with the Congressional Library in Washington. He died at the home of his sister, Mrs. Hunton.

59. RICHARDS RAPHAEL (s. 20) b. 16 Nov 1859 in Warrenton, Va.; d. 20 July 1860 at "Bellevue", Fq. Co.; buried in Warrenton Cemetery; grave is marked.

60. MINERVA WINSTON (d. 20) b. 20 Feb 1861 in Warrenton, Va.; m. Eppa Hunton, Jr., 18 Nov 1884 at St. James Episcopal Church, Warrenton, Rev. George W. Nelson officiating; d. 9 Oct 1897 in Warrenton; buried in Hollywood Cemetery, Richmond, Va.; grave is marked.

She was known as Erva. Her father's Family Register describes her as "5 ft. 5½ in. in height, 125 lbs. at 18, endowed with good sense, an equable and sweet disposition, tact and general loveliness. The strongest and most forcible character in the family."

She was educated in Montreal, Canada; had a beautiful voice; was an accomplished musician at the harp and piano; and was gifted with rare spiritual qualities. There is a memorial window dedicated to her in St. James Episcopal Church in Warrenton. She had no children. Mr. Hunton m(11) her sister Virginia.

61. JOHN DANIEL (s. 20) b. 30 Oct 1862 in Warrenton, Va.; m. Charlotte Lewis Mason 1 Sept 1897 at "Scotland", near Frankfort, Ky.; d. 7 June 1901 in Lee City, Wolfe Co., Ky.; buried in Warrenton Cemetery; grave is marked. As a young man he was known as Buck. His father's Family Register describes him as "5 ft. 8½ in. in height, slender, fair complexion, brown hair, hazel eyes."

They had 1 child—Horatio P. M. (66). Mrs. Payne was b. 14 July 1872; she m(11) Rufus Washington Weaver. Mr. Weaver is a scholar, doing three years research work in the Congressional Library, and instructing in the graduate school of the American University. Mr. and Mrs. Weaver reside in Washington, D. C.

62. SARAH ROBB TYLER (d. 20) b. 19 Apl 1865 in Warrenton, Va.; d. 8:45 A.M. 22 June 1879; buried in Warrenton Cemetery; grave is marked. She was known as Sadie. Her father's Family Register describes her as "5 ft. 2½ in. in height, fair complexion, rich golden hair, blue eyes, a nature beautiful as a poem."

63. VIRGINIA SEMMES (d. 20) b. 23 Feb 1867 in Warrenton, Va.; m. Eppa Hunton, Jr., 24 Apl 1901 at St. James Episcopal Church, Warrenton; residence—Richmond, Va. Her father's Family Register describes her as "4 ft. 11½ in. in height, 96 lbs. at 18, very fair complexion, golden hair, light blue eyes, robust health." She was educated at Fauquier Female Institute in Warrenton, and at Hochelaga Convent, Montreal, Canada.

Mr. Hunton had m(1) her sister Erva. He was b. 14 Apl 1855 at Brentsville, P.W. Co., and d. 10:45 A.M. 5 Mch 1932 at his residence, 810 West Franklin St., Richmond, Va. He was son of General Eppa Hunton, Sr. (1822-1908) and w. Lucy Caroline Weir, who were m. 1848. General Hunton was son of Eppa Hunton (1789-1830) and w. Elizabeth Marye Brent. The elder Eppa was 1st Lieut. during the war of 1812; his wife was dau. of William Brent of Dumfries, P.W. Co., and w. Hannah Neal; he was son of James Hunton of Fq. Co. and w. Hannah Logan Brown. James was son of William Hunton of Fq. Co. and w. Judith Kirk. William Hunton came from the Lancaster branch of his family.

General Hunton was several times Member of Congress, and was appointed U. S. Senator 1892. For a complete history of the Huntons and a delightful sketch of public affairs during the 19th century, see General Hunton's Autobiography. (William Byrd Press, Richmond, 1933.)

Eppa Hunton, Jr., graduated at the University of Virginia 1877, and at once began the practice of law in Warrenton. 1893-4 he represented Fq. and Ld. Cos. in the Legislature, and was a member of the State Constitutional Convention 1901-2, serving as chairman of the committee on the judiciary. 1901 he moved to Richmond and became a member of the law firm of Munford, Hunton, and Wil-

liams. While with this firm he served as general counsel for the Richmond, Fredericksburg, and Potomac Ry. and the Washington and Southern Ry. Companies. During the World War he was the only general counsel for a railroad company who—during the entire period of federal control—continued to be counsel for the Corporation and at the same time for the Director-General of railroads. 1916 he was elected president of the State Bar Association. He was a director of the Medical College of Va., and a member of the Board of Visitors of the University of Virginia. 1920 he became president of the Richmond, Fredericksburg, and Potomac Ry. Co., which office he held at the time of his death.

He was buried in Hollywood Cemetery, Richmond; funeral services were held at St. Paul's Episcopal Church at 4 P.M. 7 Mch 1932.

Mr. and Mrs. Hunton had 2 children, one of whom died in infancy; the other child was Eppa Hunton IV, now a member of his father's law firm.

64. CHARLES BLAND (s. 20) b. 6 June 1868 in Warrenton, Va.; m. Adela Augusta Kleinschmidt 12 Apl 1898 at Christ Church, Georgetown, D. C. His father's Family Register describes him as "5 ft. 8½ in. in height; about 170 lbs. in weight; dark; robust health." He was educated at private schools in Warrenton, and at Hanover Academy, near Doswell, Va., 1883-6. He served with the Richmond and Danville Ry. Co., the Southern Ry. Co., the Southern Express Co., the Chesapeake and Ohio Ry. Co., in the Auditor's office of which last-named company he is now an accountant.

His wife was dau. of Dr. Carl H. A. Kleinschmidt, who was a surgeon in the Confederate States Army. Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 1 child—Mary E. (67).

65. BROOKE (s. 25) b. 10 May 1872 in the Brooke home on Waterloo St., Warrenton, Va.; m(I) Grace Emerson Kingsbury 14 Jan 1899 in Milwaukee, Wis; m(II) Frances Elizabeth Bell 26 Jan 1909 in San Antonio, Texas; m(III) Mrs. Ethel Richardson McComb 30 June 1917 in Douglas, Ariz.

Schools attended—Miss Jeannie Marr's on Culpeper Street; Fauquier Female Institute; Hamm White's, one block S.E. of South First Street; Bethel Military Academy (1884-5); and the Public School, under Colonel Lightfoot; all these schools were in or near Warrenton. The writer goes into these details, not because of the prominence of these seats of learning, but because they have passed

out of existence and he wishes to preserve their names. He was two years at Pantops Academy, near Charlottesville, Va., also "faded out of the picture". He claims that the only distinction that has marked his career is that he was desk-mate, at the latter school, of Hon. John W. Davis, late candidate for President of the United States. John's help at Latin was bartered for the writer's aid in mathematics.

The writer entered the United States Military Academy, West Point, N. Y., in June 1891, and graduated there in June 1895; appointed Additional 2nd Lt. of Artillery 1895, 2nd Lt. 1896, 1st Lt. 1899, Capt. 1901, to Field Artillery 1907, Major 1911, Lt. Col. 1916, Colonel 1917, retired 1920. Served in Cuba and Porto Rico in Spanish-American war; four years senior instructor, School for Master Gunners, Fort Monroe, Va.; on Mexican border 1910; graduate of Field Artillery School of Fire 1911; three years in the Philippines in command of Mountain Artillery 1912-15; commanded 6th, 10th, and 20th Field Artillery Regiments, the latter in France during the World War as a part of the 5th Division; graduate School of the Line, Fort Leavenworth, Kansas, 1920; commanded Field Artillery Brigade at Camp Funston, Kansas, at time of retirement. After retiring, he taught mathematics for one year at the University of Virginia; was for three years general manager of the Asherton & Gulf Ry. Co. of Texas; and later taught mathematics for four years at the High School, Fredericksburg, Va. By his m(1) he had 1 child—Marion K. (68).

RICHARDSON

Mrs. Ethel Richardson McComb was b. 27 Aug 1885 at "Oak Grove", Dimmit Co., Texas; dau. of Asher Richardson and w. Mary Isabelle Votaw. She m(1) Walter McComb, Jr., and had one child—Asher Richardson McComb, b. 28 Jany 1908 in Nashville, Tenn., who graduated 1926 at Va. Episcopal School at Lynchburg; received his B.S. in chemistry at Va. Military Institute in 1929; studied medicine four years at University of Va.; and received his M.D. there in 1933. He then interned at St. Luke's Hospital, New York City, and at Baltimore City Hospitals, and is now (1936) at the University of Va. Hospital.

Asher Richardson was b. 21 Sept 1856 in Snow Hill, Md., son of Littleton J. and Harriet E. (Scarborough) Richardson, descendant of Robert Richardson who settled on Synapuxent Bay, Worcester Co., Md., early in the 17th century. Asher Richardson moved to Texas 1875 and married Mary Isabelle Votaw in San Antonio 30

June 1881. He began his career in Texas as a sheep-and-wool-grower. 1880 he built the first large pasture in Texas to raise sheep on the Australian plan without a herder. 1884 he purchased 85,000 a. of land in Dimmit and Maverick Cos., Texas, developed flowing water, and established the town of Asherton, now the centre of a productive irrigated farming section. He built, owned, and was President of the Asherton & Gulf Railway connecting his home at Asherton with the International & Great Northern Ry., 32 miles distant. Mr. Richardson was a Democrat, Methodist, Elk, Odd Fellow, and Mason. He had 5 daus. and 1 son. He d. 1914 on a visit to his boyhood home in Snow Hill, Md., and was buried in Mission Field Cemetery, San Antonio, Texas.

66. MARION MORSON (d. 25) b. 10 Aug 1873 in Warrenton, Va.; m. Dr. Morton Guthrie Douglas 27 June 1900 in the Presbyterian Church of Warrenton. Dr. Douglas d. suddenly 14 Nov 1920 while singing in the choir of St. James Episcopal Church in Warrenton, of which he and his wife were members; he was buried in Warrenton Cemetery; his grave is marked. They had no children.

Mrs. Douglas resides at "Gray Gables", Culpeper St., Warrenton, which home her husband built shortly after their marriage.

Dr. Douglas was b. 17 June 1870, son of James S. Douglas and wife Fannie Adams.

67. MATTIE BYRNE (d. 25) b. 12 Feb 1875 in Warrenton, Va.; m. Charles Allen Owens 27 Dec 1902 in Warrenton, Va. She was named after her mother's intimate friend, who was for a time a member of the household, the dau. of Mr. John S. Byrne, clerk of the Circuit Court in Warrenton 1870-81.

Mr. and Mrs. Owens have resided in Durham, N. C.; Norfolk, Va.; Ridley Park, Pa.; Los Angeles, Cal.; Newark, Del.; and at present live in Wilmington, Del., where he is a member of the Stock Brokerage firm of Laird, Bissell, and Meeds. He is the son of Charles Drane Owens and w. Mary Hedden. They have 3 children—Charles Allen, Marion Morton, and William Brooke Owens.

68. CHARLES FITZHUGH (s. 25) b. 21 May 1877 in Warrenton, Va.; n.m.; d. 17 May 1928 in Washington, D. C. Funeral services were held in Presbyterian Church, Warrenton, where he was buried in the town cemetery; grave is marked. After leaving Warrenton as a young man he worked in the car record office of the

Norfolk and Western Ry. Co. in Roanoke, Va.; then in the offices of the same company at Crewe, Va.; then in the general offices of the Southern Ry. Co. in Washington, D. C. and in Atlanta, Ga.

He lived for a while in St. Louis, Mo. He held a number of clerical positions of responsibility, and was gifted with an unusual capacity for organizing office work. At the outbreak of the World War he entered the Officers Training Camp at Fort Myer, Va., 23 Aug 1917; was commissioned 1st Lt., Aviation Section, Signal Reserve Corps, 8 Nov 1917, and ordered at once on active duty in France, where he arrived, via England, in Dec 1917. He was assigned to the 1st Observation Group and appointed its Supply Officer. Thereafter he served in the 99th, 199th, and 656th Aero Squadrons, the last of which he commanded from January to May 1919. He embarked for America at Bordeaux 20 Apr 1919 with his command of 2 officers and 109 men, and after the customary delay incident to the disbandment of the inpouring organizations he was discharged 25 July 1919 at Mitchell Field, Long Island, N. Y. His official record book contains the following remarks in the handwriting of his commanding officers—"An excellent type of candidate for commission from Training Camp; honest, loyal, and efficient." Signed by Joseph A. Atkins, Major of Infantry, Commanding 1st Co., R.O.T.C., Fort Myer, Va. "Lieut. Payne served under my command in the 1st Aero Squadron for 7 months, the last 3 at the front. He was on duty as Supply Officer and officer in charge of anti-aircraft guns. His work was very well carried out, and it was a pleasure to have him in my command." Signed by Ralph Royce, Lt. Co., Air Service. After the war he entered business in Washington, and at the time of his death he was an auditor for the federal Tariff Commission.

The most outstanding characteristic of his lovable make-up was his exceptionally developed sense of humor, his trenchant witticisms, his "flashes of merriment that were wont to set the table on a roar", but were invariably amiable and void of offense. No situation was ever so tense or dramatic that he did not see in it something amusing or comforting to which he promptly gave expression in his inimitable fashion.

69. JAMES KEITH (s. 25) b. 1 July 1879 in Warrenton, Va.; m. Eugenia McBlair 5 May 1910 in St. Louis, Mo. Present residence 1937—St. Louis.

1899 he was a distinguished graduate of the Virginia Military

Institute, Lexington, receiving the second Jackson-Hope medal, and a B.S. degree in engineering. Thereafter he taught school for two years in Roanoke, Va.; became Asst. Division Engineer of the Norfolk and Western R. R. Co.; went into the sales department of the fire-brick business; and rose to be department manager of the Hydraulic Pressed Brick Co. of St. Louis.

His wife was b. 25 Aug 1881 in St. Louis, dau. of William McBlair and w. Mary Alice Switzer.

They have 3 children—James K. (69), Brooke M. (70), and Nancy M. (71).

70. NANNIE BROOKE (d. 25) b. 21 July 1881 in Warrenton, Va.; m. Howell Peeples 16 Oct 1907 in the Warrenton Presbyterian Church; residence 1937—Washington, D. C. Mr. Peeples was formerly of Atlanta, Ga., where he and his wife lived for several years. They then moved to Washington, where he became District Freight Agent of the Southern Ry. Co. He was b. 7 Dec 1868 in Griffin, Ga., son of Cincinnatus Peeples and w. Eliza Jane Cabaniss. They have 2 daughters—Jean Brooke and Helen Payne Peeples, both recently married.

71. LAURA ROLLINS (d. 26) b. 26 Aug 1873 in Columbia, Mo.; m. Charles Staples Mangum 24 Oct 1900 at St. Andrew's Episcopal Church, Washington, D. C.; residence—University of North Carolina, Chapel Hill, N. C.

Dr. Mangum was b. 14 July 1870 in Greensboro, N. C., son of Adolphus W. Mangum, of the faculty of University of N. C., and w. Laura Jane Overman. He received his A.B. at this University 1891; took the medical course there; and graduated at Jefferson Medical College 1894. He was successively professor of physiology, materia medica, pharmacology, and anatomy at Chapel Hill; Phi Beta Kappa 1927; and at present Dean of the School of Medicine at the same University. They had 1 child—Charles S. Mangum, Jr.

72. WILLIAM HENRY (s. 26) b. 25 Dec 1880 at Fort Niobrara, Neb.; m. Crete Clifton of Carthage, Mo., 24 June 1907; residence—Columbus, Ohio.

Civil and military record: to Havana 3 May 1899 as civilian employe under Major Wm. M. Black, Chief Engineer, where he remained about 15 months, becoming Chief Clerk: to China 31 July 1900 as Civilian Clerk under Col. Charles F. Humphrey, Chief Quartermaster, China Relief Expedition during the Boxer Rebellion,

where he remained about one year, being forced to return home on account of ill health; Private and Corporal, Troop F, 4th Cavalry 1901-4 at Fort Leavenworth, Kas.: Private Troop F, 11th Cavalry 1904-5: discharged in the interest of the public service to become Sergeant of Police, Panama Canal Zone, which position he held one year: returned to U. S. and travelled one year for Armour Packing Co. of Kansas City: reinstated as clerk in office of Chief Quartermaster, Panama Canal Zone, where he served several months: transferred to the Subsistence Dept. of the Zone, where he remained as chief of division for five years, resigning 1914: in business in Fostoria, Ohio, 1914 for one year: then to Columbus, Ohio, 1915 where he was connected for two years with Avery & Son, auto distributors: 1917 he entered the 2nd Officers Training Camp at Fort Benjamin Harrison, and on 27 Nov was commissioned 1st Lt. of Infantry, National Army, and ordered to Camp Sherman, where he remained till 3 May 1918. He then went overseas and was Adjutant of a Remount Depot for several months at Montargis, France. He was made Adjutant of a training cadre at Noyon until the Armistice. Thereafter he served at Le Thiel as Subsistence Officer 91st Division, then as Depot Quartermaster at La Ferte Bernard for six weeks; and then ordered home for discharge.

His service in the Regular Army after the war was as follows: commissioned 1st Lt. Q.M.C. 1 July 1920; commanded Remount Depot, Camp Pike, Ark. three months; Asst. Remount Officer, Fort Bliss, Texas; Adjutant, Division Trains, 1st Cavalry Division; retired 15 Dec 1922 on account of physical disability incurred in the line of duty. He then served in the Dep. of Public Welfare, Columbus, Ohio, as secretary to the Warden of Ohio State Penitentiary, where he was seriously injured in line of duty while attempting to frustrate a prison-break on 8 Nov 1926, from which injury he ultimately recovered.

He had 8 children—John S. (72), Virginia (73), Barbara (74), Elizabeth (75), William H. (76), Dorothy (77), Carl R. (78), and Daniel (79).

73. ARTHUR ALEXANDER (s. 26) b. 28 Jan'y 1883 at Fort Sidney, Nebraska; n.m.; residence 1925—El Paso, Texas; occupation—in the U. S. Post Office Department. Residence 1937—St. Louis, Mo.

74. ALFRED JAMES (s. 28) b. 22 Mch 1869 in Cu. Co.; m.

Mary Ellen Courtney 27 Dec 1899 in Fq. Co.; occupation—farmer; residence—Cu. Co., about one half mile West of Remington, Fq. Co.

They had 8 children—Olivia M. (80), Robert F. (81), James A. (82), William B. (83), Kate E. (84), Marshall B. (85), John R. (86) and Elizabeth R. (87).

75. ROBERT MARSHALL (s. 28) b. 20 Mch 1872 in Cu. Co.; m. Laura Stone 26 Dec 1900; license issued in St. Co., at which time he resided in Fq. Co.; known as Marshall Payne; occupation—farmer. He resided later in Cu. Co. across the Rappahannock River from Remington, Fq. Co. His wife was b. 1880, and d. 20 Nov 1910; she was dau. of Albert A. Stone, Sr., and w. Mary of St. Co.; she was buried in Remington Cemetery; her grave is not marked. Mr. Payne's present residence is Rockville, Md.

They had 2 children—Mabel (88) and Anna Laura (89).

76. MARY ISHAM (d. 28) b. 6 June 1875 in Cu. Co.; m(1) John F. Smith 17 Sept 1900; m(11) Joseph Seymour 24 July 1911. Mrs. Seymour had 4 children by her m(1), and 2 by her m(11). Residence—Remington, Fq. Co.

77. VIRGINIA JAMES (d. 28) b. 12 Sept 1886 at "Rose Mount", later called "Walnut Hill", Cu. Co.; m. William H. Risdon 25 Oct 1920; residence—Warrenton, Va. They had 3 children. He was son of William Risdon and w. Mary Kirby.

78. MARY CATHERINE (d. 32) b. 9 July 1853 at "Chestnut Lawn", Fq. Co.; m. Leonard Daniel 8 Feb 1877 at "Chestnut Lawn"; d. 1 July 1930 in Washington, D. C. Mr. Daniel d. 23 May 1935. They had 2 children.

79. ANNE WHEATLEY (d. 32) b. 24 Mch 1855 at "Chestnut Lawn", Fq. Co.; m. James Madison Daniel 17 Dec 1874 at "Chestnut Lawn". They had 2 children. He was b. @ 1842 in Am. Co.; served throughout the Civil War; and was in Pickett's charge at Gettysburg. He was known as Major Daniel. He resided for over 40 years in Bedford, Va., and was Vice-President of the People's National Bank of that city until he retired about one year before his death there 16 Feb 1934. He was a Vestryman of St. John's Episcopal Church in Bedford. He was survived by his wife and one daughter.

80. AGNES TAYLOR (d. 32) b. 30 Jany 1857 at "Chestnut Lawn", Fq. Co.; n.m.; residence—Bedford, Va., Remington, Va., and Washington, D. C.

81. HARRIET JUDITH (d. 32) b. 17 Feb 1859 at "Chestnut Lawn", Fq. Co.; d. 24 Apl 1863; buried at "Chestnut Lawn".

82. JAMES MARSHALL (s. 32) b. 18 May 1861 at "Chestnut Lawn", Fq. Co.; m. Hattie B. Rhodes 17 Feb 1892 in Washington, D. C. Occupation—commission business, and later storage business in Washington, D. C.

They had 4 children—Allie M. (90), Daniel J. (91), Charles R. (92), and Jessie M. (93).

83. DANIEL (s. 32) b. 16 Nov 1863 at "Chestnut Lawn", Fq. Co.; m. Fannie Harlan 6 June 1888 in Austin, Texas; residence—El Paso, Texas; occupation—grocery business.

They had 3 children—Harlan R. (94), Howard W. (95), and Evelyn E. (96).

HARLAN

Fannie Harlan was b. 1867, dau. of Dr. John Rochester Harlan of Ky. and w. Julia Wallace; and grand-dau. of Elijah Harlan and w. Sarah Lawson Moore. Elijah's brother James Harlan (1800-1863) m. Eliza Shannon Davenport and had John Marshall Harlan (1833-1911), for 34 years Associate Justice of the U. S. Supreme Court.

Elijah and James were sons of James Harlan and w. Sarah Caldwell. The latter James migrated to Ky. at 19; he was son of George Harlan, who settled in Frederick Co., Va., a Presbyterian. George was grandson of George Harlan (or Harland) Governor of Delaware 1695, and a Quaker.

Dr. John R. Harlan had a sister Sophie, who m. Mr. Taylor of Morganfield, Ky.; and a sister Isabel, who m. William Cabell Payne 1846 in Ky., a member of the Goochland Co., Va., Payne family.

84. MANDLY KEITH (s. 32) b. 23 Jany 1866 at "Chestnut Lawn", Fq. Co.; m. Annie M. Hand 17 Aug 1908 in Washington, D. C.; d. 23 May 1935 in George Washington Hospital, Washington, D. C.

At about 18 years of age he and his brother Daniel went to Texas:

Later he went to Joplin, Mo., where he was in business for a number of years. He then returned East and located in Washington. After his marriage he settled in Remington, Fq. Co., Va. and engaged in farming at "Chestnut Lawn". 1930 he became Postmaster at Remington, which office he held till his death. He was a Vestryman of St. Luke's Episcopal Church in Remington, in the Cemetery of which town he was buried. His wife was dau. of William Hand of Rp. Co., and sister of Mrs. Seymour B. Payne, next below.

Mr. and Mrs. Mandly Payne had 3 children—Seymour B. (97), Daniel M. (98), and William H. (99).

85. SEYMOUR BLAIR (s. 32) b. 14 July 1868 at "Chestnut Lawn", Fq. Co.; m. Martha Elizabeth Hand 7 Apl 1914 in Rp. Co.; residence—"Chestnut Lawn"; occupation—farmer. His wife was sister of Mrs. Mandly K. Payne, next above. Mr. and Mrs. Seymour B. Payne had no children. The old family burying-ground at "Chestnut Lawn" is badly in need of repair.

86. GEORGE WHEATLEY (s. 32) b. 10 Dec 1870 at "Chestnut Lawn", Fq. Co.; m. Aure V. Dixon 15 Nov 1905 at Long Green, Md.; residence—Washington, Boston, now East Orange, N. J.; occupation—wholesale produce commission merchant, marketing specialist, U. S. Dept. of Agriculture. They have no children.

87. THOMAS KEITH (s. 32) b. 5 Mch 1875 at "Chestnut Lawn", Fq. Co.; m. Frances Steptoe Beale 16 Dec 1903 at "Meadfield", Fq. Co., which is about four and a half miles North of Remington; occupation—farmer; residence—Remington. They have no children.

She was dau. of Severe Francis Gallie Beale and wife Ritchie Rowena Keith, sister of Judith Steptoe Keith who m. John W. Payne (VII-29), and dau. of James Keith and w. Mary Morris. See KEITH notes. Severe F. G. Beale was son of Edward Beale and w. Alice Gallie.

88. UN-NAMED (s. 35) b. 28 Aug 1844 in Lowndes Co., Miss.; d. same day.

89. WILLIAM HENRY (s. 35) b. 29 Aug 1846 in Columbus, Miss.; m. Margaret Brown 21 Feb 1871 in Scottsboro, Ala.; d. 26 July 1899 in Scottsboro, where he was buried. His mother dying a

few months after his birth, he was adopted by his aunt Mary Winston, who later m. Daniel French Slaughter and lived at "Zhe-hoe", about two miles S.E. of Mitchell Station, Cu. Co., Va., where he remained until he was about ten years old. During the Civil War he served two years in the Confederate Navy, from which he was transferred to Forrest's cavalry. He was a member of the escort conveying the Confederate treasury during its removal from Richmond when it was captured on the roadside about the time of General Lee's surrender. 1869 he established a drug store in Scottsboro, Ala., which is still being operated by his son.

He had 4 children—Mary V. (100), Warwick H. (101), John W. (102), and Charles B. (103).

BROWN

Margaret Brown was dau. of Jeremiah Brown (1800-1866), who m(111) Mary Williams (1821-1907). He was son of John Brown and w. Nancy Bridger, m. 1799. John was son of Morgan Brown (1758-1840) and w. Sarah Little. Morgan was son of Morgan Brown (b. 1719) and w. Elizabeth Clothier. Morgan, Sr., was son of Morgan Brown, who m. Rebecca Darden 1715. The last-named Morgan Brown was son of Morgan and w. Elizabeth Buckingham. The latter Morgan was son of Edward, b. 1595, and w. Mary Williams. Edward settled on the Eastern Shore of Virginia and became a Quaker.

Mary Williams (1821-1907) was dau. of Samuel Williams (1788-1859) and w. Margaret Gwynne (1793-1849). Samuel was son of Capt. Samuel Williams (1733-1788) who was killed in Tennessee by Indians, and who had served in the Revolution at King's Mountain, N. C. Authority—(102).

90. RUFUS WILLIAM (s. 35) b. 1 Aug 1850 at "Grove Cottage", Pickens Co., Ala.; d. 3 Aug 1850.

91. SALLIE VIRGINIA (d. 35) b. 25 July 1851 at "Grove Cottage", Pickens Co., Ala.; m. Robert H. Megee 26 Jan 1879; d. 28 June 1930. He was b. 30 Nov 1847, and d. 31 Oct 1917. He was a farmer; his residence after marriage was one mile from Estill Springs, Franklin Co., Tenn. After his death his widow moved in 1918 to Warner, Okla., and lived with her dau. Mrs. Moore. Mr. and Mrs. Megee had 5 children—Dora Bell (1880-1880); Elizabeth Rebecca (1881-1899), m. Joseph L. Oliver 1898, and d. 1899; Rufus

Payne (1882-1883); Clinton Carrie, b. 1884, m. Joseph H. Moore 1903, two children; and Mary Ellen (1889-1918), m. John F. Blackwood 1916, one child—Mary Virginia.

92. RUFUS PRESTON (s. 35) b. 2 Feb 1855 at "Grove Cottage", Pickens Co., Ala.; m. Sallie May Parks 7 June 1880 at Scottsboro, Ala.; d. 25 Nov 1931 at the home of his dau. Mrs. Rosenaur in Amarillo, Texas; buried in Rose Hill cemetery, Chickasha, Okla., Rev. Keppel Hill, Episcopal minister, officiating; grave not marked.

He was a druggist all his life. 1885 he left Ala. and established the first drug store in Brownwood, Texas. Later he moved to Chickasha; thence to Anadarko, Okla.; thence to Amarillo. He was a member of the W.O.W. lodge, and of the Oklahoma Board of Pharmacists. His father presented him 1883 the scrap-book upon which the family genealogy had been based, referred to in the Introduction to this book. His wife was b. 11 Oct 1861 in Belle Fonte, Jackson Co., Ala.; she d. 18 Aug 1927 in Oklahoma City, Okla.

They had 5 children—Herschel M. (104), Hugh P. (105), Elizabeth C. (106), Rufus P. (107) and Mary B. (108).

93. MARTIN ALEXANDER (s. 35) b. 11 July 1857 in Pickens Co., Ala.; m. Caroline Ethelia Snodgrass 29 Nov 1880; d. 26 Sept 1919 in Memphis, Tenn.; buried in Tuscumbia, Ala. Residence—Tuscumbia and Memphis; occupation—Yardmaster of Memphis and Charleston Ry., now a part of the Southern Ry. System.

He resembled his father in stature, being a very large and handsome man. His wife was b. 3 Feb 1861 and grew up in Scottsboro, Ala. She was dau. of Colonel Snodgrass of that city.

Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 7 children—Robert P. (109), John W. (110), Alexander S. (111), Rufus W. (112), Frances A. (113), Maude E. (114) and Benjamin W. (115).

94. FRANCES SUE (d. 35) b. 29 Dec 1862 in Pickens Co., Ala.; m. Joseph Henry South 28 Aug 1879 at Winchester, Tenn., by B. B. Knight, Justice of the Peace; d. 24 Feb 1915 in Birmingham, Ala. He was b. 4 Dec 1857. They resided in Birmingham. They had 10 children.

95. JOHN JAMES (s. 35) b. 2 Jany 1870 at "Riverside", Estill Springs, Tenn.; m(1) Rosa Frazier 7 May 1891 in Scottsboro, Ala.; m(11) Minnie ——— @ 1909 in California; d. 17 Oct 1910 in

Joliet, Ill.; buried there 20 Oct in Oakwood Cemetery; grave is marked. His second wife was of Joliet. He was for a while engaged in railroad work in Texas, during which he lost an arm in an accident.

By his m(I) there was 1 child—Harry F. (116). No children by m(II).

96. ELLEN HILL (d. 35) b. 22 July 1877 at Estill Springs, Tenn.; m. Claude Adair Park 6 Feb 1907 in Memphis, Tenn. Mr. Park is Pullman conductor on the Southern Ry. System. He was b. 9 June 1873 in Normandy, Tenn., son of Lunsford Y. Park and w. Isabella A. E. Barron. Mr. and Mrs. Claude A. Park have 3 children.

97. LEWIS WOODVILLE (s. 41) b. 21 May 1855 in New Hope, Lowndes Co., Miss.; m. Mrs. Freddie Matilda Seale (nee Barksdale) 24 Dec 1889; d. 18 Feb 1907 in New Hope. She was b. 24 Dec 1851; m(I) John Seale, who died within one year thereafter; she then taught school for several years before her m. to Mr. Payne; she d. 26 Jan'y 1922. She was Mr. Payne's cousin, her mother having been a Miss Halbert. Mr. Payne was a farmer, and resided at New Hope.

They had 2 children—Marcial O. (117), and Mary F. (118).

98. BLAND RANDOLPH (d. 41) b. 10 Jan'y 1857 in Lowndes Co., Miss.; m(I) James Davis 26 Sept 1883; m(II) Robert Mills; m(III) William R. Patterson. Mr. Davis owned a ranch in Kansas. He had 1 dau. Daisy. Mr. Mills had 1 dau. Jessie. Mr. Patterson had no children. Mrs. Patterson lives in Los Angeles, Cal.; I have not been able to contact her. Her first husband's name appears also as Daves in my correspondence.

99. WILLIAM WINTER (s. 41) b. 5 Aug 1859 in New Hope, Lowndes Co., Miss.; m. Beulah Elise Gardner 16 Nov 1881 in Columbus, Miss.; d. 16 Apl 1908 in Meridian, Miss. His death resulted from being struck by a shunted coal-car. He was a doctor; attended school in Louisville, Ky.; graduate of Louisville Medical College, and of Atlanta Medical College; took medical courses at New York Polyclinic Hospital, and at Johns Hopkins Hospital, Baltimore.

For one year after his m. he lived at Rolling Fork, Miss.; there-

after in Meridian. He was member of the County Medical Assn. and of the Board of Alderman of Meridian; he had a lucrative practice. His wife was b. 6 Aug 1863 in Columbus, Miss. In recent years she became an Alderman of Indianola, Miss.

They had 1 child—William G. (119).

100. FRANCES STEVENSON (d. 41) b. 20 Feb 1861 in Lowndes Co., Miss.; m. Captain Robert Pleasant Dotson of Mobile, Ala., 11 July 1883; d. 9 June 1889. He was captain of a Mississippi River steamboat. Mrs. Dotson was buried in Mobile. They had 6 children.

101. JOHN BYRD (s. 41) b. 15 Aug 1866 in Lowndes Co., Miss.; d. Apl 1877 in New Hope, Lowndes Co., Miss.

102. ANDREW GUY (s. 41) b. 10 Oct 1868 in Lowndes Co., Miss.; m. Cora B. Wood 27 Sept 1894 in Columbus, Miss.; d. suddenly of heart attack at 9 P.M. Tuesday 31 July 1934 in Greenville, Miss., at his home on corner of Main St. and South Broadway; buried in Greenville Cemetery; grave is marked.

He was a doctor; graduated at Miss. A. and M. (now State) College; attended College of Physicians and Surgeons, Baltimore, 1891-2; received his M.D. at Ky. Medical College, Louisville, 1893; to Duncan, Miss., 1893; to Greenville 1899; did post-graduate work at New York Polyclinic Hospital. When the World War broke out he had been studying medicine in Austria, and was en-route to Berlin to pursue his courses, but had to return to the United States. 1932 he was President of the Mid-South Post-Graduate Medical Assembly that convened in Memphis. He was member of the American Medical Assn., American College of Surgeons, on Health Committee of his City Council, for over 30 years Vestryman of St. James Episcopal Church in Greenville, and Senior Warden of same at time of his death. He was at one time in partnership with Dr. C. P. Thompson; later he was associated with Drs. Hirsch and Beck in a clinic in Greenville.

An obituary says, in part, of him: "Not only was his leadership an inspiration to all in the devotional life of the Church, but through the four years of the financial disaster he held the Vestry to the most skilful management of the Church's business affairs. Those who follow through life with Dr. A. G. Payne as their example will not make a mistake."

Dr. and Mrs. Payne had 3 children—Matilda E. (120), Virgil L. (121) and William (122).

103. JULIA ESTELLE (d. 41) b. 22 Apl 1872 in Lowndes Co., Miss.; m. John T. Taggart 20 May 1896; residence—Lake Village, Chicot Co., Ark., of which county Mr. Taggart was marshall and deputy-sheriff. They had 6 children.

104. ALMA MAY (d. 41) b. 19 May 1875 in Lowndes Co., Miss.; m. Arthur Stewart 15 Aug 1900; residence—Memphis, Tenn. Mr. Stewart d. 1 Oct 1931 in Memphis. They had 2 daus., Sue May and Dorothy Payne Stewart; the former m. H. Harvey Dyer, Jr.

105. WILLIE ARDELLE (d. 41) b. 24 May 1877 in Lowndes Co., Miss.; m(1) Horace Pitts 24 Aug 1900 in Columbus, Miss.; m(11) George J. Fotinos 28 Apl 1912 in First Methodist Church, St. Louis, Mo.; d. 29 Feb 1936 in St. Louis; buried there in Sunset Cemetery. Mr. Pitts d. 1907. Mr. Fotinos was b. Apl 1881. Mr. and Mrs. Fotinos resided in 1931 in Pittsburg, Pa.; their last residence was in St. Louis. There were no children by either marriage.

106. SUSAN ELIZABETH (d. 48) b. 30 Nov 1852 in Mobile, Ala.; n.m.; residence—Mobile.

107. MARY OLIVIA (d. 48) b. 26 Jany 1855 in Mobile, Ala.; m. Gayden Davis 17 Aug 1875 in Mobile by Rev. J. Barker. She was educated in Columbus, Miss. Her residence is at Biloxi, Miss. Mr. Davis was b. 16 Sept 1849 in Natchez, Miss., and d. 16 Mch 1914 at Biloxi; he was son of George Lewis Collins Davis and w. Rebecca Baker. Mr. and Mrs. Gayden Davis had 5 children, 2 of whom died in infancy. The surviving children were Albert B., a son Gayden R., and Mrs. L. H. House.

108. MABEL LUCELLA (d. 51) b. 27 Aug 1873 in Louisville, Ky.; m. Lawrence Jacob Weaver 29 Mch 1905 in Mountain Home, Idaho; residence—Phoenix, Arizona. Until her marriage she was associated with her father in his journalistic work. Mr. Weaver was b. 24 Dec 1873 in Craig, Switzerland Co., Ind. They had 2 children—Lawrence Payne; and Lucella Belle, who m. Paul R. Siberts 14 Sept 1930.

109. WESTON (s. 53) No information concerning him is obtainable beyond the fact that "he lives out West".

110. RICHARD (s. 53) No information concerning him is obtainable beyond the fact that "he lives out West".

111. ALBERT (s. 53) No information concerning him is obtainable beyond the fact that "he lives out West".

112. STEPTOE KEITH (s. 57) b. 15 June 1876 in Cu. Co.; m. Elizabeth Millar Karn 12 Nov 1907; residence—Washington, D. C.; occupation—Clerk in Post Office Dept.

They had 4 children—Annie E. (123), Dorothy K. (124), Virginia M. (125) and Steptoe K. (126).

113. GEORGE WILLIAM (s. 57) b. 18 July 1877 in Cu. Co.; n.m.; d. 18 Jan'y 1927 at his home "Briar Hill", Rixeyville, Cu. Co.; buried in Culpeper Cemetery.

114. MARY VIRGINIA (d. 57) b. 3 Mch 1879 in Cu. Co.; n.m.; residence—"Briar Hill", Rixeyville, Cu. Co.

115. MARY CATHERINE (d. 58) b. 29 Sept 1876 in Cu. Co.; m. Charles Miller Waite 12 Nov 1902; residence—Culpeper, Va. Mr. Waite is a member of the law firm of Waite and Perry. He was formerly Commonwealth Attorney. They had 3 children.

116. EMMA CARSON (d. 58) b. 1 June 1878 in Cu. Co.; m. Ernest Clifton Porter 15 July 1904; residence—"Maplewood", Cu. Co. They had 4 children.

117. FRANCES KEITH (d. 58) b. 26 Sept 1879 in Cu. Co.; m. Turner Ratrie 22 Nov 1906; residence—Brandy, Cu. Co. Mr. Ratrie is a farmer and live-stock dealer. They had 2 children.

118. CRIMORA YANCEY (d. 58) b. 1 Aug 1881 in Cu. Co.; m. Douglas Thrift 14 Nov 1912; residence—"Glen Mary", about one mile from "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co. Mr. Thrift is in the grain business in Brandy, Cu. Co. They had 2 children.

119. LILLIAN KEITH (d. 59) b. 2 Sept 1879 at "Bleak Hill" Cu. Co.; m. Charles L. Bryant 16 Sept 1920. Mr. Bryant is an electrical engineer; residence—Norfolk, Va. They have no children.

120. FRANCES STEPTOE (d. 59) b. 18 Mch 1881 at "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co.; m. Walter Raymond Perrow 25 June 1902 in Cu.

Co.; residence—Biglerville, Penn.; they formerly lived in Remington, Fq. Co., Va. They had 6 children.

121. MARY WOODVILLE (d. 59) b. 11 July 1882 at "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co.; m. James Stacy Bispham 10 June 1908 in Cu. Co.; residence—near Gordonsville, Va. Mr. Bispham was b. in Florida; at the time of his marriage he was a farmer in Louisa Co., Va. They had no children.

122. JAMES RICHARD (s. 59) b. 13 Nov 1883 at "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co.; d. 23 June 1884.

123. MARVIN CARSON (s. 59) b. 4 June 1885 at "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co.; n.m.; residence—"Bleak Hill"; occupation—farmer.

124. GEORGIE NANNIE (d. 59) b. 4 June 1887 at "Bleak Hill", Cu. Co.; m. Albert Edward Kulm 23 June 1930 at "Bleak Hill", where they reside with her brother.

125. HOWARD WESTON (s. 62) b. 23 Feb 1868; m. May Harden Fant 30 Mch 1892; d. 27 Aug 1919. He was killed in an automobile accident. He was in the grocery business with his father in Washington, D. C. She was dau. of Thomas A. Fant and w. Alice J. Hord, m. 1864. Mrs. Fant d. at her home near Bealton, Fq. Co., 24 Mch 1933 at age of 91. She was dau. of Dr. Ambrose Hord of Bealton; her husband was member of the Black Horse Cavalry, C. S. Army; he survived his wife. See FANT notes.

Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 1 child—Howard B. (127).

126. SUSAN GEORGE (d. 62) b. 31 Dec 1871; m. Jesse Nelson Miles 6 Apl 1897; he d. 3 July 1926; she resides in Washington, D. C.

127. EMMA BRENT (d. 62) b. 15 Aug 1874; m. Quirof Harlan 21 Oct 1900; he was a Baptist minister; he d. 26 Dec 1926 in Washington, D. C. They had one son.

128. NELLIE LOUISE (d. 62) b. 15 Mch 1876; m. Roger Clayton Lugenbeel 3 Dec 1903; she resides with her mother in Washington, D. C.

129. ALBERT (s. 63) b. 10 Oct 1880 at Rixeyville, Cu. Co.; n.m.; d. 5 May 1908 in California, where he had gone for his health.

130. HARRY KEITH (s. 63) b. 3 Oct 1883 at Rixeyville, Cu. Co.; m. Claudia Browning 7 Apl 1914; residence—about two miles West of Rixeyville; also in Washington, D. C. He went to California at 17 years of age and remained there until after his father's death in 1907. He was in the oil business.

They had 1 child—Elizabeth (128).

131. FRANCES MERRIMAN (d. 63) b. 11 Oct 1888; m. Walter G. O'Bannon 25 Sept 1907; residence—Washington, D. C.; he is a Pullman conductor between Washington and Chicago. They had 2 children.

132. NELLIE GEORGE (d. 63) b. 25 Dec 1891 at Rixeyville, Cu. Co.; m. Clarence Koontz 8 Feb 1930; residence—Washington, D. C.

133. MARION BRENT (s. 63) b. 5 Nov 1896 at Rixeyville, Cu. Co.; m. Lydia K. Smith 14 Feb 1925; residence—Washington, D. C.

134. SARAH (d. 66) m. Dr. Ben W. Payne of Meade Co., Ky., who was not related to her, so far as known. They had 5 sons and 2 daus., who left Meade Co. for Texas after the death of their parents.

135. ANNE (d. 66) m. Mr. Jacobs of California.

GENERATION X

1. ALEXANDER MACRAE (s. 1) b. 28 Oct 1875 in Monroe, N. C.; d. 9 Sept 1876.

2. FAIRINDA WASHINGTON (d. 1) b. 12 June 1877 in Monroe, N. C.; m. Cameron F. MacRae 18 Apl 1900; residence—Asheville, N. C. Mr. MacRae d. 1932. They had 2 children.

3. ELIZABETH MACRAE (d. 1) b. 5 Sept 1879 in Monroe, N. C.; m. Robert Aubrey Parsley 1 Dec 1917; residence—Wilmington, N. C.; Mr. Parsley is with Hilton Lumber Co. They had 3 children.

4. JAMES HARVEY (s. 1) b. 20 Sept 1881 in Monroe, N. C.; m. Nellie Elva Prussia of Orleans Co., N. Y., 15 June 1910; d. 26 Jan 1916 in University Hospital, Baltimore, Md.; buried in Payne lot in Wilmington, N. C. He graduated in chemical engineering at the Mass. Institute of Technology in June 1905. He worked out a process of nodulizing copper ore, and in 1914 went to Chili to install one of his kilns for the Gugenheim brothers. His wife graduated at Syracuse University. At the time of his death, his residence was in Baltimore. His widow lives in Albion, N. Y.

They had 3 children—Charles F. (1), James H. (2) and Walter M. (3).

5. MARY MACRAE (d. 1) b. 25 Sept 1884 in Monroe, N. C.; n.m; d. 3 Feb 1919 having been an invalid for ten years, a condition which she bore with rare patience and courage.

6. ROBERT FAIRFAX (s. 1) b. 26 Oct 1887 in Alma, N. C.; d. 26 Jan 1903; he was accidentally killed while hunting.

7. WILLIAM EDWIN (s. 9) b. 29 Dec 1873 in Stanardsville, Gr. Co.; n.m; residence—Lynchburg, Va.; occupation—cashier of Peoples National Bank.

8. LELIA BUTLER (d. 9) b. 29 June 1876 in Stanardsville, Gr. Co.; m. Sylvanus Almond Birch 23 Nov. 1918; d. 15 Aug 1925

in Lynchburg, Va. She was Mr. Birch's third wife. They resided in Charlottesville, Va. He was an apple broker.

9. FRANCIS MARVIN (s. 9) b. 9 Sept 1878 in Palmyra, Fl. Co.; m. Kate Gatewood Long 16 Nov 1904; d. 5 Oct 1931. He resided in Lynchburg, Va., and was in the shoe manufacturing business. They had no children.

10. ANNIE MAE (d. 9) b. 2 Mch 1881 at Madison Court House; m. Joseph Tinsley Allen 20 Apl 1909, a Methodist minister; residence—Norfolk, Va. They lived for several years in Salisbury, Md.

11. GORDON LEE (s. 9) b. 28 Dec 1883 at Madison Court House; m. Carlos E. Dudley 14 Oct 1916; residence—Atlanta, Ga.; occupation—sales manager.

12. ROLAND SMITH (s. 9) b. 19 Aug 1893 in Bowling Green, Ca. Co.; m. Doris Burland 26 Apl 1919; residence—Troy, N. Y.; occupation—Director of engineering plants and equipment and industrial relations of the Cluett, Peabody & Co., Inc.; Director of the cotton garment code authority, a federal branch of the N.R.A.; former president of Miller School (Al. Co., Va.) alumni association; etc. His wife was b. 15 Apl 1898 in Ottawa, Canada.

They had 2 children—Nancy V. (4) and Robert B. (5).

13. NANCY JANE (d. 11) b. 28 Aug 1881; m. Rev. Arthur H. Marsh 15 June 1914; her residence—Washington, D. C. Mr. Marsh was an M.A. of the University of Nebraska, and a B.A. and A.M. of Keble College, Oxford University, England. He was Chaplain of 18th U. S. Infantry, 1st Division, A.E.F.; and while serving in France he d. 7 Oct 1918 of wounds received in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive. He was buried in France. They had 2 sons.

14. THOMAS RAYNOR (s. 11) b. 27 May 1883 at "Rutledge", Edge Hill, K.G. Co.; m. Emma Rose Quesenberry 15 Mch 1911 at 228 A St., S.E., Washington, D. C. He is a farmer; residence—Dahlgren, K.G. Co. His wife was dau. of Nicholas Austin Quesenberry and w. Emma Lee Coakley. See QUESENBERRY notes.

They had 7 children—James N. (6), Emma Q. (7), Thomas L. (8), William G. (9), Daniel A. (10), Nicholas P. (11) and Rose C. (12).

15. BERTHA FRANK (d. 11) b. 26 Feb 1885; m. Thomas R. Phelps 13 Jan 1909; residence—Washington, D. C. They have 1 daughter.

16. DANIEL KEITH (s. 11) b. 17 Sept 1886; m. Marie Slye of Maryland 1 June 1914; residence—Washington, D. C.; occupation—pharmacist. His name in full is Daniel Buckner Keith Morris Thornton Payne. They had 3 children—Elizabeth S. (13), Alice S. (14), and Andrew J. (15).

17. ADA WINIFRED (d. 20) b. 13 July 1887 at Fox Hill, E.C. Co., near Hampton, Va.; n.m.; residence—Washington, D. C.

18. BERTHA GLADSTONE (d. 20) b. 28 Jan 1892 at Mayfield, Ohio; m. William B. Wilkinson 15 Aug 1917 at Hollydale, Lu. Co., Va. He was b. 13 Feb 1893 at Union Level, Me. Co.; educated at William & Mary College, Williamsburg, Va.; and served in France in the 80th Division during the World War; residence—Harborton, Ac. Co., Va.; occupation—farmer. They had 3 children.

19. RICHARD OTIS (s. 20) b. 13 Aug 1896 at Daytona, Fla.; m. Mary Evelyn Lilly 28 June 1923 at Laban, Mt. Co., Va.; residence—Portsmouth, Va.; occupation—clerk in U. S. Navy Yard. They have 1 child—Richard O. (16).

20. THOMAS CHASTINE (s. 25) b. 30 Oct 1869 in K.G. Co.; m. Clara Lee McClanahan 8 Jan 1895 in K.G. Co.; residence—"Mullen Hill", near Shiloh, K.G. Co.; occupation—Sheriff of K.G. Co. and farmer. She was dau. of William E. McClanahan, Jr., and w. Roberta.

They had 3 children—Bernard C. (17), Alice R. (18), and Frederick E. (19).

21. ADA IRENE (d. 25) b. 14 Aug 1871; n.m.; d. 18 Mch 1924; buried at "Edgewood", near Gulvy, K.G. Co.; grave is not marked.

22. FREDERICK WATSON (s. 25) b. 28 Dec 1873 at "Edgewood", near Gulvy, K.G. Co.; m. Annie Moore Jones 12 Dec 1899 in K.G. Co.; d. 6 Jan 1928; buried at "Edgewood"; grave is marked. She was b. 1881; d. 2 Oct 1930; dau. of James E. and

Julia C. Jones; she was buried at "Edgewood"; her grave is not marked.

They had 5 children—James C. (20), Wilbur W. (21), Alice V. (22), Charles E. H. (23) and Lucy C. (24).

23. ERNEST LINWOOD (s. 25) b. 17 Dec 1875 in K.G. Co.; m. Georgiana Kennerly 27 Nov 1901 in K.G. Co.; residence—"Edgewood", near Gulvy, K.G. Co.; occupation—farmer. She was b. 29 Nov 1876 in Saline Co., Mo., dau. of John Thomas Kennerly and w. Georgiana Payne (IX-7). Mrs. Payne is generally called Annie in her immediate family.

They had 4 children—Ernestine L. (25), Bettie A. (26), Linwood K. (27) and William M. (28).

24. MARION LOUISE (d. 25) b. 14 Jany 1879; d. 6 July 1890; buried at "Edgewood", near Gulvy, K.G. Co.; grave is marked.

25. JOHN AUGUSTINE (s. 25) b. 13 Aug 1909 in K.G. Co.; in U. S. Navy 1930.

26. MARY ELOUISE (d. 25) b. 1 Feb 1915 in K.G. Co.; at Fredericksburg, Va., High School 1929.

27. JOHN (s. 26) b. 22 Sept 1876 at "Cavalla", We. Co.; d. 13 Aug 1892 at Irvington, Lc. Co.; buried in Methodist churchyard about one mile North of Whitestone, Lc. Co.; grave is marked. The date of his death, as given on his grave-stone, is incorrect. It was erected by friends in the neighborhood as a testimonial of their regard for his father's family, and to their desire to reserve to themselves all the initiative in this matter is probably due the mistake in this date.

28. JAMES FRANK (s. 26) b. 15 Nov 1877 at "Cavalla", We. Co.; m. Mary Jane Mortimer 24 Feb 1904 at Lawyers, Cm. Co.; residence—Roanoke, Covington, and Norfolk; occupation—dentist. She was b. 12 Feb 1877 at Lawyers, dau. of James Mortimer and w. Caroline Elizabeth Read, of Lynchburg; she is known as Janie.

They had 2 children—Caroline M. (29), and Ellen C. (30).

29. ADA DEAN (d. 26) b. 9 Dec 1879 at Oak Grove, We. Co.; m. Frederick Hundley Quarles 23 Dec 1902 at Forest Depot, Be. Co.;

residence—Charlottesville, Va. Mr. Quarles is Treasurer of the Charlottesville Hardware Co. They had 4 children.

Mrs. Quarles is an artist of talent, and conducts an art school. One of her murals occupies the back wall of the chancel of the Charlottesville Methodist church. It is a copy of Raphael's "Transfiguration", the original of which is in the Vatican. Mrs. Quarles's copy measures 16 ft. 3 in. by 13 ft. 3 in., somewhat larger than the original.

30. CAROLINE WHEELWRIGHT (d. 26) b. 15 Oct 1881 at "Cavalla", We. Co.; m. Charles Henry Quarles 4 Jany 1907 in Br. Co.; he is a brother of Frederick H. Quarles who m. her sister. Mr. and Mrs. C. H. Quarles reside 1937 in Charlottesville, Va.; he is with the Chesapeake and Ohio Ry. Co. They have 6 children.

31. THOMAS EWELL (s. 26) b. 9 Dec 1883 at "Cavalla", We. Co.; m. Katherine Lee Lowery 16 Oct 1920 in Roanoke, Va.; residence 1937—Roanoke; occupation—dentist.

They had 2 children—John T. (31), and Betty L. (32).

32. INDA BOGGS (d. 26) b. 23 Dec 1885 at Sp. Court House; m. Dr. Walter Fieldhouse Clarke 8 June 1916 at Cb. Court House, her father performing the ceremony; residence 1937—Washington, D. C. She is a graduate of the Peabody Conservatory of Music, Baltimore, Md.; B.A. with high distinction of George Washington University of Washington, D. C.; and Librarian of the latter University. Dr. Clarke was of Danville, Va., son of Frederick Clarke and w. Mary Ellen White; he received his A. B. at Hampden-Sidney 1903; Ph. D. at Johns Hopkins University 1914; and is now on duty with the U. S. Bureau of Standards. They have no children.

33. JOHN WILLARD (s. 26) b. 8 Apl 1889 at Upright, Es. Co.; m. Jennie B. Barker 1 Nov 1911 at White Plains, Br. Co.; residence—Norfolk, Va.; occupation—druggist. They had 3 children—John T. (33), Marguerite A. (34) and John W. (35).

34. NELLIE LOUISE (d. 26) b. 5 Oct 1890 in Es. Co.; m. Dr. E. Hale Connelly 24 Sept 1913 in Cb. Co., her father performing the ceremony. Dr. Connelly was of Alberta, Br. Co., Va.; he is deceased. They had no children.

35. ALICE LILLIAN (d. 26) b. 9 July 1892 at Irvington,

Lc. Co.; m. Blake B. Woodson 28 June 1915 in Cb. Co., her father performing the ceremony; residence Cumberland Court House and Charlottesville, Va. They had 1 son.

36. MAURICE LATANE (s. 26) b. 9 Dec 1893 at Irvington, Lc. Co.; n.m.; d. 29 July 1918. During the World War he entered the Training Camp at Camp Lee, thence was sent to Camp Hill. He went to France as Corporal in Co. D, 317th Infantry, 80th Division, A.E.F. On arrival there he was assigned to duty with British troops in Flanders, and was killed in action 29 July 1918. His body was brought to this country and he was buried with military honors beside his father in Riverview Cemetery, Charlottesville, Va.; his grave is marked.

37. PEARL ALMA (d. 26) b. 13 Feb 1898 in Gordonsville, Va.; n.m.; d. 13 May 1932; buried in Riverview Cemetery, Charlottesville, Va.; grave is marked. She was a graduate of Farmville Normal School 1917; B.S. at Columbia University, N. Y., 1927; taught school at Greensboro State Teachers College, N. C.; and was teaching in Lockhaven, Penn., when she died.

38. GARNETT ELIZABETH (d. 27) b. 29 Aug 1877 at "Riverview", We. Co.; m. Eugene Putnam 30 Oct 1896; residence—Washington, D. C. Mr. Putnam is Inspector of buildings, U. S. Treasury Dept. They have 1 child.

39. CERVERA LEGARD (s. 27) b. 6 July 1903; m. Louise Quill 5 June 1925; residence—Washington, D. C. 1 child—Richard L. (36).

40. BERKELEY (s. 27) b. 26 July 1907; m. Virginia Blue 18 Jan 1929; residence—Washington, D. C. He was one of the official photographers attached to President Hoover's staff during the latter's Pan-American tours. They have no children.

41. MINERVA WINSTON (d. 30) b. 6 Dec 1852 at "Bellevue", Fq. Co.; m. George Blagdon Stone 16 Feb 1875 in P.W. Co.; d. 15 Jan 1924 at her home on Culpeper St., Warrenton, Va.; buried in Warrenton Cemetery; grave is marked. He was son of William J. Stone, Jr., and w. Mary Frances Green. Before moving to Warrenton, they lived on her father's farm "Inglewood" in P.W.

Co. near Buckland. Mr. George B. Stone was a farmer, horse fancier and exhibitor, and later a Federal employe in Washington, D. C., though continuing his residence in Warrenton, where he d. 17 Feb 1937. He and his wife were Episcopalians. They had 7 children.

42. CHURCHILL (s. 30) b. 1853-5; d. in infancy; no further record.

43. WILLIAM EUSTACE (s. 30) b. 2 Sept 1856; d. 13 Apl 1857; buried at "Granville", Fq. Co.; grave is marked and bears the inscription—"Ere sin could blight or sorrow fade, death came with friendly care, the opening bud to Heaven conveyed, and bade it blossom there."

44. ROBERT EDEN SCOTT (s. 33) b. 31 Mch 1869 in Warrenton, Va.; n.m.; d. 23 Apl 1914; buried in Warrenton Cemetery; grave is marked. From childhood he exhibited a marked musical talent, and became an accomplished pianist. He studied four years at the Metropolitan Academy of Music, New York City. Only his frailness of health prevented his attaining a position of renown in his vocation.

45. ALICE DIXON (d. 33) b. 23 Dec 1870 in Warrenton, Va.; m. Herbert Henry Carr 10 Jany 1898 in St. James Episcopal Church, Warrenton, Rev. George W. Nelson officiating. They sailed at once on the Teutonic for England. The "best man" at the wedding was A. W. L. Trotter, a young Englishman living in Warrenton, who later married, was killed during the World War while an officer in the British forces, and left a widow and 2 sons who resided in Charlottesville, Va. Mr. Carr was b. 7 Mch 1867 at Black Heath, Kent Co., England, son of William I. Carr of Ingatestone, Essex Co., England, and d. 17 Apl 1899 in Warrenton. He was buried in Warrenton Cemetery; grave is marked. His widow resides with her sisters at "Mecca", Warrenton. They had no children.

46. MARGARET LEE (d. 33) b. 21 Dec 1872 in Warrenton, Va.; d. 29 June 1873; buried in Warrenton Cemetery; grave is marked.

47. ELIZA RIVES (d. 33) b. 29 Apl 1874 in Warrenton, Va.; m. Charles Daniell of Hampshire, England, 22 Dec 1896 in Warren-

ton. He was son of Captain Ralph A. Daniell of the British Army, a charming gentleman who came to Fauquier Co. shortly after the Civil War, and was one of the outstanding good riders and enthusiastic fox hunters of his period. Mr. and Mrs. Daniell had 2 children.

48. ANN MORSON (d. 33) b. 31 Jany 1876 in Warrenton, Va.; n.m.; residence—with her sisters at "Mecca", Culpeper St., Warrenton.

49. RICHARDS WINTER (s. 33) b. 2 Aug 1877 in Warrenton, Va.; d. 13 Aug 1877; buried in Warrenton Cemetery; grave is marked.

50. AGNES LEE (d. 33) b. 3 June 1878 in Warrenton, Va.; n.m.; residence—with her sisters at "Mecca", Culpeper St., Warrenton.

51. MORSON (s. 33) b. dead 10 July 1881; buried in Warrenton Cemetery; grave is marked.

52. LAURA HILL (d. 45) b. 9 Dec 1886 in Atlanta, Ga.; m. Alexander Wyly Smith 18 Nov 1911; residence—Atlanta. They have 4 children.

53. HELEN HILL (d. 45) b. 7 Apl 1890 in Atlanta, Ga.; m. Charles Thomas Hopkins 29 Apl 1913; residence—Atlanta. They have 5 children.

54. CARROLL (s. 45) b. 12 Apl 1893 in Atlanta, Ga.; d. 19 June 1895.

55. MORSON (d. 52) b. 16 Oct 1882; m. Allen McCarty 27 Oct 1909; residence—New York City. She was christened Mary Alban, but her name was later changed to Morson. She was educated in Memphis, Tenn. Mr. McCarty was son of Richard Justin McCarty and w. Mary Louise Allen. Mrs. Allen McCarty had 1 daughter, Louise Payne McCarty.

56. VIRGINIA MASON (d. 55) b. 2 Apl 1882 in Franklin Junction, Pi. Co.; m. Dr. Frank Blair Olhausen of Penn. 7 Oct 1903

in Harrisonburg, Va. He d. 8 Oct 1910. She resides in Harrisonburg. They had 4 children.

57. WILLIAM HENRY FITZHUGH (s. 55) b. 23 Nov 1883 in Rocky Mount, Fn. Co.; m. Mrs. Kate Woodson Todd 9 Sept 1933. She d. 21 May 1935 at his home in Harrisonburg, Va.

58. MARY ELIZABETH (d. 55) b. 23 Feb 1885 in Rocky Mount, Fn. Co.; m. Ewing Davidson Sloan of St. Louis 29 Sept. 1904; d. 8 Nov 1910; no children.

59. CORA MELL (d. 55) b. 19 Aug 1887 in Rocky Mount, Fn. Co.; n.m.; d. 3 Apl 1926.

60. JOHN WINSTON (s. 55) b. 28 Nov 1889 in Strasburg, Va.; m. Blanche E. Donovan of Harrisonburg, Va., 26 June 1915; residence—Harrisonburg.

They had 4 children—Laura J. (37), Eleanor W. (38), Virginia K. (39), and Elizabeth L. (40).

61. ERVA HUNTON (d. 55) b. 2 Sept 1891 in Strasburg, Va.; n.m.; d. 1 May 1928.

62. ARTHUR ALEXANDER MORSON (s. 55) b. 29 Nov 1893 in Strasburg, Va.; m. Helen Marietta Hirst 8 June 1921; d. 29 Nov 1935; buried in Bound Brook, N. J., cemetery; grave is marked. His death was caused by the explosion of a vacuum pipe in the Calco Chemical Company of Bound Brook, of which he was foreman. His wife was dau. of Samuel Hirst of England and w. Mary Ellen Kriner. Mr. Hirst came to America as a child, joined the Union Army as a mere boy, and served through the Civil War; he d. 1918; his widow is living. Mrs. Payne was a graduate nurse and served as such in the U. S. Army in France and Germany during the World War. She was b. 9 Apl 1895 in Newberry, Penn., now a part of Williamsport. Her sister m. Dr. Fred C. Rinker of Cu. Co., Va., who practices in Norfolk.

Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 2 children—Mary L. (41) and Helen A. (42).

63. LAURA LEE (d. 55) b. 24 Sept 1895 in Strasburg, Va.; m. Arthur Palfrey Terry of Wytheville, Va., 7 Nov 1922; residence—Wytheville. They have 2 children.

64. SADIE WINTER (d. 55) b. 10 Aug 1898 in Harrisonburg, Va.; m. James Bolton of Richmond, Va., 16 Aug 1924; residence—Richmond. Mr. Bolton is a successful engineer and architect on the staff of the city administration. They have 2 sons.

65. HARRY FITZHUGH (s. 55) b. 20 Oct 1901; m. Sadie Margaret Flick 12 Aug 1920; residence—Rosita, Coahuila, Mexico, where he is with the Mexican Zinc Co. They had 1 child—Robert F. (43).

66. HORATIO PLEASANTS MASON (s. 61) b. 9 June 1898 in Santa Barbara, California; m. Rachael Johnson of Frankfort, Ky., 8 Nov 1919. He was member of the class of 1920 at Virginia Military Institute, Lexington. Residence—(1927) Lexington, Ky.

67. MARY ELIZABETH (d. 64) b. 12 Mch 1899 in Washington, D. C.; m. Gordon Merritt Chance 14 Oct 1921 in Georgetown, D. C.; residence—Washington, D. C. They had 2 children.

68. MARION KINGSBURY (d. 65) b. 17 Jany 1900 at Fort Hamilton, Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. George W. Brashears, Jr., 9 Sept 1922 at the Church of the Advent, Boston, Mass. They have 2 children—Patricia and Peter Williamson Brashears. Mr. Brashears is an officer in the U. S. Navy, a graduate of the Naval Academy at Annapolis.

69. JAMES KEITH (s. 69) b. 25 Aug 1911 in St. Louis, Mo.; residence—St. Louis.

70. BROOKE McBLAIR (s. 69) b. 21 July 1913 in St. Louis, Mo.; m. Judith Carter Oliver 4 Dec 1936 in St. Louis; residence—St. Louis.

71. NANCY McBLAIR (d. 69) b. 1 Sept 1921 in St. Louis, Mo.

72. JOHN SCOTT (s. 72) b. 13 June 1909 in Joplin, Mo.; residence—Columbus, Ohio.

73. VIRGINIA (d. 72) b. 1 Jany 1913 at Christobal, Canal Zone, Panama; m. Roger W. Thompson. Graduated at North High School, Columbus, Ohio, 1932; residence 1937—Columbus, Ohio.

74. BARBARA (d. 72) b. 11 Apl 1914 in Fostoria, Ohio; m. Richard E. Prince; residence 1937—Columbus, Ohio.

75. ELIZABETH (d. 72) b. 14 Dec 1915 in Columbus, Ohio.

76. WILLIAM HENRY (s. 72) b. 8 Apl 1917 in Columbus, Ohio.

77. DOROTHY (d. 72) b. 1 Sept 1921 at Fort Bliss, Texas.

78. CARL RICHARD (s. 72) b. 19 Aug 1923 in Columbus, Ohio.

79. DANIEL (s. 72) b. 1 Nov 1925 in Columbus, Ohio.

80. OLIVIA MARION (d. 74) b. 3 Nov 1900 at "Mountain View", near Morrisville, Fq. Co.; occupation—trained nurse in Washington, D. C.; m. Edwin Davis 14 Nov 1931.

81. ROBERT FRANCIS (s. 74) b. 3 Sept 1902 at "Mountain View", Fq. Co.; m. Ola Youell 8 Aug 1931.

82. JAMES ALFRED (s. 74) b. 28 Aug 1904 at "Mountain View", Fq. Co.

83. WILLIAM LEE BALL (s. 74) b. 26 Aug 1906 in Cu. Co.

84. KATE ELLEN (d. 74) b. 31 Mch 1908 in Cu. Co.; m. Eugene Swanson Myers 30 Aug 1930 in Cu. Co.

85. MARSHALL BROADUS (s. 74) b. 20 Jany 1910 in Cu. Co.

86. JOHN RICHARD (s. 74) b. 23 Jany 1912 in Cu. Co.

87. ELIZABETH RUTH (d. 74) b. 24 June 1914 in Cu. Co.

88. MABEL (d. 75) b. 16 Aug. 1904; n.m.; d. June 1919; buried beside her mother in Remington Cemetery, Fq. Co.; grave is not marked.

89. ANNA LAURA (d. 75) b. 10 Apl 1908 in Cu. Co. m. Eldridge Vinton Jones 1 July 1926 in Warrenton, Va.; she resides in Fredericksburg, Va. They had 3 children, one of whom died.

90. ALLIE MACKLY (d. 82) b. 3 Feb 1893; m. Nelson Earle Hubel 27 Jan 1919; residence—Washington, D. C. They have 1 child.

91. DANIEL JAMES (s. 82) b. 3 July 1895; m. Hope Lanahan of Long Island City, N. Y., 27 Aug 1931; residence—Long Island City; occupation—billing clerk.

92. CHARLES RHODES (s. 82) b. 10 Jan 1900; n.m.; residence—Long Island City, N. Y.; occupation—book-keeper.

93. JESSIE MARSHALL (d. 82) b. 19 Oct 1906; m. Herman C. Mahr 3 Oct 1933; they reside in New York City.

94. HARLAN ROCHESTER (s. 83) b. 27 Sept 1889; m. Ethelyn Balmer Hardy 11 Dec 1915; residence—El Paso, Texas. They have 1 son—Harlan R. (44).

95. HOWARD WHEATLEY (s. 83) b. 8 Apr 1892; n.m.; he entered the World War as a private in Co. M, 360th Infantry, 90th Division, at San Antonio, Texas; went to France with his regiment and participated in the St. Mihiel Drive and the Meuse-Argonne Offensive. He was transferred to the Military Police company, 90th Division, and accompanied it to Germany in the Army of Occupation; sailed for the United States on the "Buford" from St. Nazaire 30 May 1919, landing at Newport News 13 June. While on duty in France he sustained a shell-shock, the effects of which developed after his return home. After many brave efforts to combat an encroaching disability, marked by alternating periods of apparent improvement and more profound relapses, he was at last forced to yield, and in 1927 was admitted permanently to the Veterans Hospital in Palo Alto, Cal.

96. EVELYN ELAINE (d. 83) b. 3 Nov 1896; m. Victor Raymond Jones 27 Nov 1924; residence—El Paso, Texas, and Durango, Mexico.

97. SEYMOUR BLAIR (s. 84) b. 16 Jan 1911; graduated at George Washington University, Washington, D. C.; he is a licensed air-pilot.

98. DANIEL MANDLY (s. 84) b. 13 Jan 1912; Corporal in Civilian Conservation Corps 1933.

99. WILLIAM HAND (s. 84) b. 20 Oct 1915; student at Va. Polytechnic Institute 1933.

100. MARY VIRGINIA (d. 89) b. 30 July 1873; m. James Wade Conway of Huntsville, Ala., 21 Oct 1894; d. 2 Apl 1930. They lived in Atlanta, Ga., and had 1 son.

101. WARWICK HENRY (s. 89) b. 27 July 1875 in Scottsboro, Ala.; m. Lucy Powell Randle 22 Nov 1904 in Union Springs, Ala.; d. 9 Aug 1905 in Atlanta, Ga. His widow m(11) W. R. Cunningham of Downs, Ala., 19 Apl 1910. Mr. Payne was educated at the University of Alabama; became Asst. Professor of Languages there; was engaged for a while in research work at the Smithsonian Institute in Washington, D. C., between 1896 and 1900; and studied in Europe about 1900. About the time of his marriage he took up the study of law, but was not able to practice on account of declining health. When he died he was Southern Manager for the Eureka Fire-hose Co. of New York. A friend wrote of him—"He was a devout Episcopalian and in every way a most cultured gentleman." They had 1 child—Warwick H. (45).

102. JOHN WILLIAM (s. 89) b. 10 Aug 1878 in Scottsboro, Ala.; m. Mayme Robinson 14 Mch 1905; d. @ 7 P.M. 11 July 1932 at his home in Scottsboro; buried in the family lot in Cedar Hill cemetery, Scottsboro, Dr. Carey Gamble of St. Luke's Episcopal Church officiating. He was known as John Will Payne. He operated the Rexall Store in Scottsboro, established by his father as a drug store in 1868. His wife was b. 3 July 1882 in Scottsboro. He was a Mason and Shriner. For about two years before his death he suffered a break-down in health. He was held in unusually high esteem in his community. Quoting from a long obituary—"He left a record of an unblemished life. We shall always count it one of the happy privileges in life that we knew him. He brought to the present that integrity and honor of the Old South when men's words were their bonds."

He had 4 children—John W. (46), James R. (47), Mary V. (48) and Winston H. (49).

103. CHARLES BROWN (s. 89) b. 3 Nov 1880 in Scotsboro, Ala.; m. Lucy Tomlinson 15 Nov 1930 in Atlanta, Ga.; occupation—salesman for Eureka Fire-hose Co. of New York.

104. HERSCHEL McCONNELL (s. 92) b. 21 Sept 1881 in Scotsboro, Ala.; m(1) Jodie Veatch of Ponca City, Okla., 24 Oct 1905; m(11) Bernadine Coons 2 Feb 1924; residence—Oklahoma City, Okla., Colorado, and at present at Pampa, Texas; occupation—oil operator.

By his m(1) he had 1 child—Herschel J. (50). By his m(11) he had 2 children—Herschel M. (51) and Jack B. B. (52).

105. HUGH PARKS (s. 92) b. 10 Nov 1883 in Scottsboro, Ala.; n.m.; d. 22 July 1905 in Chickasha, Okla.

106. ELIZABETH CONCORD (d. 92) b. 4 Nov 1885 in Brownwood, Texas; m. S. Lee Fitch 25 Dec 1909 in Chickasha, Okla.; residence—Oklahoma City, Okla. They had 2 children.

107. RUFUS PRESTON (s. 92) b. 2 June 1890 in Brownwood, Texas; m. Geraldine Gallagher 26 Aug 1914 in Detroit, Mich., Rev. H. H. Hough officiating; residence—Detroit; occupation—publisher of the Strathmoor Press. He is the owner of the scrapbook and genealogical tables prepared by his grandfather, the credibility of which is discussed in the Introduction to this book. They had 1 child—Beverly V. (53).

108. MARY BELL (d. 92) b. 20 Aug 1892; m(1) L. Banks Cullen 17 Sept 1913 in Anadarko, Okla.; m(11) Theodore Rosenaur 22 Sept 1923 in Kingfisher, Okla.; residence—Amarillo, Texas, and Mena, Ark. Mr. Rosenaur was formerly a civil engineer in the Land Valuation Dept. of the Santa Fe Ry. Co., and is now Supervisor of a Civilian Conservation Camp near Mena, Ark. Mr. Cullen d. 15 Dec 1918 in Cullen, Okla., leaving 2 children. By her m(11) Mrs. Rosenaur had 3 children.

109. ROBERT PEGRAM (s. 93) b. 2 Dec 1881 in Scottsboro, Ala.; d. 22 Oct 1882.

110. JOHN WALLACE (s. 93) b. 16 July 1883 in Scottsboro, Ala.; m. Annie May Cook 12 Feb 1908 in Barton, Ala. He was reared in Tuscumbia, Ala., where he graduated at High School at 16. He immediately went into the railroad business, and rose in time to be Superintendent of the Birmingham Division of the Southern Ry. Co., in which capacity he served at various times on three

different Divisions. His wife was b. in Barton, Ala., dau. of Samuel S. and Christina Cook. After their m. they lived in Tuscumbia. Residence—Birmingham, Ala. They had 1 child—Carolyn C. (54).

111. ALEXANDER SNODGRASS (s. 93) b. 20 Apl 1886 in Scottsboro, Ala.; m. Mary Dudley McLaurin 15 Dec 1915; residence—Bolton, Miss.; occupation—Vice-President Corr-Williams Tobacco Co.

They had 2 children—Alexander S. (55) and Mary Dudley (56).

112. RUFUS WILLIAM (s. 93) b. 26 Sept 1888 in Scottsboro, Ala.; m. Elizabeth Hayes 21 Dec 1923; residence—Memphis, Tenn.; occupation—with Troy Brothers Electrical Co.

They had 4 children—Elizabeth (57), Rufus W. (58), John W. (59) and Margaret J. (60).

113. FRANCES ANDERSON (d. 93) b. 19 May 1891 in Scottsboro, Ala.; m. Dr. Charles L. Cox 16 Oct 1913; residence—Memphis, Tenn.; they had 4 children.

114. MAUDE ETHELIA (d. 93) b. 26 May 1894 in Tuscumbia, Ala.; m. Jeeze Neville Stevenson 11 Dec 1916; he d. 1930; she is a school teacher; residence—Memphis, Tenn. They had 2 children.

115. BENJAMIN WARWICK (s. 93) b. 22 Mch 1899 in Tuscumbia, Ala.; m. Mary Willard Jones of Okolona, Miss., 26 Feb 1920; residence—Buntyn, Tenn.; occupation—Yardmaster, Southern Ry. Co. He is the owner of the Star of the Order of Stanislaus, the insignia of knighthood bestowed upon his ancestor Lewis Littlepage by the King of Poland, and described in the notes on WOODVILLE. Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 1 child—Benjamin W. (61).

116. HARRY FRAZIER (s. 95) b. 6 Oct 1898 in Scottsboro, Ala.; n.m.; residence, Austin, Texas; occupation—with State Highway Dept. After his mother's death, he was reared by his maternal grandparents, and later by his aunt Mrs. Wayne Wallace of Sheffield, Ala.

117. MARCIAL OAKLEY (s. 97) b. 23 Oct 1892; d. 5 Feb 1898.

118. MARY FRANCES (d. 97) b. 20 Oct 1896; m. Clough Legar Randall 24 Nov 1915. He was b. 8 Oct 1894; residence—Columbus, Miss.; occupation—Proprietor of Meadow Brook Dairy, and has a position with Columbus Ice Cream and Creamery Co. They had 2 children.

119. WILLIAM GARDNER (s. 99) b. 15 May 1885; m. Ruth McClanahan of Columbus, Miss., 24 July 1913; residence—Columbus, Miss.; occupation—railroad conductor. He attended school at Bellbuckle, Tenn. He was christened Victor Gardner; his name was changed. They had no children.

120. MATILDA ETHEL (d. 102) b. 11 Dec 1895; n.m.; residence—Greenville, Miss.

121. VIRGIL LEROY (s. 102) b. 13 July 1898; m. Ella Hunn Howell 19 Apl 1927; residence—Pine Bluff, Ark.; occupation—Eye, Ear, and Nose Specialist. He received his B.S. degree at University of the South, Sewanee, Tenn.; attended Tulane University; M.D. at University of Tennessee 1924. He formerly practiced with his father in Greenville, Miss., and thereafter in Memphis, Tenn. His wife was dau. of Mrs. Clifton Howell, and was educated at Holton Arms, Washington, D. C.

They had 2 children—Ella H. (62) and Cora F. (63).

122. WILLIAM (s. 102) b. 4 Sept 1902; m. Genevieve Wheatley 1 Nov 1922; residence—Greenville, Miss.

They had 2 children—Mary L. (64) and William (65).

123. ANNIE ELIZABETH (d. 112) b. 7 Dec 1910; m. Clifford Raymond Cannon 26 Jany 1929, son of Clifford Robert Cannon and w. Lena. They have 1 daughter.

124. DOROTHY KEITH (d. 112) b. 5 Oct 1914; m. George William Howard 17 Sept 1931, son of Joseph F. Howard and w. Amelia Bowers. They have 1 son.

125. VIRGINIA MILLAR (d. 112) b. 28 Sept. 1920.

126. STEPTOE KEITH (s. 112) b. 5 May 1924.

127. HOWARD BRENT (s. 125) b 14 May 1908.

128. ELIZABETH (d. 130) b. 6 Mch 1915.

GENERATION XI

1. CHARLES FAIRFAX (s. 4) b. 9 Aug 1911 at Elizabeth Buxton Memorial Hospital, Newport News, Va.; m. Marcia Burrus Lane 16 July 1933 in Rochester, N. Y. Educated at Massachusetts Institute of Technology; occupation—laboratory technician, Eastman Kodak Co., Rochester, N. Y. His wife was of Buffalo, N. Y. At the time of his birth his parents resided at Yorktown, Va. They have 1 son—Peter Fairfax Payne, b. 8 Sept 1934 in Rochester, N. Y.

2. JAMES HARVEY (s. 4) b. 3 Jan 1913. At State College, Raleigh, N. C.

3. WALTER MacRAE (s. 4) b. 1 Dec 1915. At Hobart College, Geneva, N. Y.

4. NANCY VIRGINIA (d. 12) b. 4 Apl 1925 in Troy, N. Y.

5. ROBERT BURLAND (s. 12) b. 15 Dec 1930 in Troy, N. Y.

6. JAMES NICHOLS (s. 14) b. 20 Nov 1912.

7. EMMA QUESENBERRY (d. 14) b. 12 Dec 1914.

8. THOMAS LLOYD (s. 14) b. 2 May 1917.

9. WILLIAM GORDON (s. 14) b. 8 Mch 1920.

10. DANIEL AUSTIN (s. 14) b. 6 June 1921.

11. NICHOLAS PLATER (s. 14) b. 15 June 1926.

12. ROSE CATHERINE (d. 14) b. 6 May 1929.

13. ELIZABETH SLYE (d. 16) b. 16 May 1916.

14. ALICE SCHWARTZ (d. 16) b. 8 Sept 1918.

15. ANDREW JAMES (s. 16) b. 2 June 1925.

16. RICHARD OTIS (s. 19) b. 26 Nov 1926.

17. BERNARD CHASTINE (s. 20) b. 9 Oct 1895; m. Emma Branson 3 May 1930. They have 1 child—Alice Garland Payne, b. 14 June 1931.

18. ALICE ROBERTA (d. 20) b. 13 Mch 1898; m. Harry W. Johnson 13 July 1919 in K.G. Co.

19. FREDERICK EDWARD (s. 20) b. 24 Oct 1904; n.m.

20. JAMES CARROLL (s. 22) b. 6 Jany 1900 in K.G. Co.; m. Mary Agnes Pratt Scott 9 Oct 1920 in K.G. Co.; residence—Colonial Beach, We. Co., Va.; occupation—mechanical engineer. She was b. Nov 1900, dau. of Walter and Eva Scott. They have 1 child—Evelyn Anne Payne, b. 23 Sept 1921.

21. WILBUR WATSON (s. 22) b. 9 Oct 1902; m. Esther Douglas Chinn 14 Apl 1928; residence—U. S. Naval Proving Ground, Dahlgren, K.G. Co., Va. They have 1 child—Wilbur Watson Payne, Jr., b. 21 Oct 1933.

22. ALICE VIRGINIA (d. 22) b. 7 Dec 1904; m. John Sidney Hutton, Jr., 27 Dec 1930; residence—Warrenton, Va.; she has taught school in Warrenton for several years. They have 1 son.

23. CHARLES EDWARD HOBBDAY (s. 22) b. 28 July 1907; n.m.

24. LUCY CALVERT (d. 22) b. 26 Aug 1917.

25. ERNESTINE LOUISE (d. 23) b. 26 Oct 1903; m. Leslie Ralph Daniel of Georgia 29 June 1927. He is a junior officer in the U. S. Navy.

26. BETTY ALICE (d. 23) b. 8 Oct 1906; n.m.; residence—with her parents at "Edgewood", near Gulvy, K.G. Co., Va.

27. LINWOOD KENNERLY (s. 23) b. 29 Oct 1908; m. Opal Watt 30 Aug 1930; residence—Richmond, Va. They have 2 children—Lynn Watt Payne, b. 15 June 1931, and Linwood Kennerly Payne, b. 11 July 1932.

28. WILLIAM McKENNEY (s. 23) b. 11 Feb 1916.
29. CAROLINE MORTIMER (d. 28) b. 16 Dec 1904; m. Lawrence Jennings Jefferson 21 Feb 1930; residence—Roanoke, Va.
30. ELLEN CUSHEN (d. 28) b. 24 Sept 1918.
31. JOHN THOMAS (s. 31).
32. BETTY LEE (d. 31).
33. JOHN THOMAS (s. 33) b. 28 Sept 1912; d. 18 June 1914.
34. MARGUERITE ALICE (d. 33) b. 3 Nov 1914.
35. JOHN WILLARD (s. 33) b. 10 July 1918.
36. RICHARD LEE (s. 39) b. 8 Nov 1926.
37. LAURA JANNESE (d. 60) b. 17 Aug 1916.
38. ELEANOR WINSTON (d. 60) b. 17 Oct 1917.
39. VIRGINIA CATHERINE (d. 60) b. 28 July 1919.
40. ELIZABETH LEE (d. 60) b. 14 Nov 1929.
41. MARY LEE (d. 62) b. 28 Aug 1923.
42. HELEN ANNE (d. 62) b. 17 Jany 1925.
43. ROBERT FITZHUGH (s. 65) b. 21 July 1922 in Sioux City, Iowa. Attending school in Harrisonburg, Va., 1932.
44. HARLAN ROCHESTER (s. 94) b. 1 Oct 1916 in El Paso, Texas.
45. WARWICK HENRY (s. 101) b. 19 Oct 1905 in Union Springs, Ala.; m. Nancy De Villiers Donnelly of Charlotte, N. C., 5 Feb 1927 in York, S. C.; residence—Atlanta, Ga. They have 1 daughter Nancy, b. 3 Mch 1932.

46. JOHN WILLIAM (s. 102) b. 5 Jany 1906; m. Grace Brewster 17 Feb 1929. They have 1 child—John William, b. 27 Jany 1932.

47. JAMES ROBINSON (s. 102) b. 14 Aug 1907; m. Emily Matthews 27 May 1932. They have 1 child—Elizabeth, b. 20 Sept 1933.

48. MARY VIRGINIA (d. 102) b. 22 Jany 1910; m. James David McCutchen 10 June 1934.

49. WINSTON HENRY (s. 102) b. 23 Mch 1913; m. Louise Simmons 14 June 1933. They have 1 child—Winston Henry, b. 1 July 1934.

50. HERSCHEL JACKIE (s. 104) b. 10 July 1916 in Detroit, Mich.; d. 4 Mch 1917.

51. HERSCHEL McCONNELL (s. 104) b. 19 July 1925 in Detroit, Mich.

52. JACK BERNADINE BRUCE (s. 104) b. 15 July 1926 in Wichita, Kansas.

53. VIRGINIA BEVERLY (d. 107).

54. CAROLYN CHRISTINE (d. 110) b. 25 June 1909 in Tuscumbia, Ala.; attended Agnes Scott School in Georgia, and Summer School at University of Virginia; m. Berry Baugh, Jr.; residence—Birmingham, Ala.

55. ALEXANDER S. (s. 111) b. 31 Jany 1918 in Bolton, Miss.

56. MARY DUDLEY (d. 111) b. 25 Dec 1922 in Bolton, Miss.

57. ELIZABETH (d. 112) b. 5 Dec 1924 in Memphis, Tenn.

58. RUFUS WILLIAM (s. 112) b. 5 Aug 1927 in Memphis, Tenn.

59. JOHN WALLACE (s. 112) b. 24 Aug 1929 in Memphis, Tenn.

60. MARGARET JEAN (d. 112) b. 2 July 1932 in Memphis, Tenn.

61. BENJAMIN WARWICK (s. 115) b. 30 Sept 1923 in Memphis, Tenn.

62. ELLA HUNN (d. 121) b. 10 Feb 1928.

63. CORA FRANCES (d. 121) b. 15 Oct 1929.

64. MARY LOUISE (d. 122) b. 17 Oct 1924.

65. WILLIAM (s. 122) b. 1 Feb 1927.

SECTION B

As pointed out in the Introduction under the heading Notation, Symbols, and Abbreviations, this SECTION includes William Payne of Westmoreland County and all his descendants. His only surviving son moved to Fairfax County about 1733, where the family resided for three generations.

Soon after the Revolution all but one household of this group migrated to Kentucky, where they expanded and prospered.

Of this SECTION were Edward Payne of Fairfax County and Kentucky; Colonel William Payne, one of General Washington's honorary pall-bearers; General John Payne and Major Devall Payne of the War of 1812; etc. Sanford Payne, brother of the gentleman who had the altercation with General Washington, described in Parson Weems's book, remained with his family in Fairfax County; some of his descendants now reside in Prince William and neighboring counties.

GENERATION II

3. WILLIAM (s. A-I-I) b. < 1652; m(1) Mrs. Frances Clements 1688 in We. Co.; m(11) Elizabeth Pope 1691 in We. Co.; d. Feb 1698 in We. Co., leaving a will dated 31 Jany 1697/8 (23 Feb 1697/8); buried in Yeocomico Churchyard, We. Co.; grave is not marked. He was a merchant, planter, Justice, and probably ship-owner. The earliest recognized Court reference to him is found in Ra. Co. 1673, when "William Payne, son of Mr. John Payne", recorded the earmark of his cattle—"three slits in each ear, and the middle slit cropt." This reference and the composite of the 17 traditional versions abstracted in the Introduction under the title of Genesis of the Virginia Families, particularly the 6th and 10th, taken in conjunction with the fact that the 1673 reference cannot be made to fit any other William Payne found in the Northern Neck records of this period, and that the McCartys, Lees, Fitzhughs, and Popes continued to be neighbors of or to intermarry with the Paynes of Leedstown and their descendants, are accepted by me after 15 years research in the matter as satisfactory proof of the identity of the said William Payne as the son of John Payne whom I call the immigrant and who is the subject of the first sketch in this history. Particularly

convincing is the fact, shown by the document referred to in Version 10 and still preserved in the family, that my great-grandfather Captain William Payne (b. 1755) recognized his relationship to the Paynes of Fairfax Co., near whom he lived. I lay stress on this point of the identity of the said William Payne because it is a critical one, and one that many of my readers will want expounded.

The next identified record of him is found in We. Co. dated 1688, when Josiah Pitt of England and w. Rebecca and Samuel Bonum, Jr., sued William Payne for possession of 150 a. that had been patented to John Powell. Plaintiffs claimed that said Powell left this land to "his then wife Joanna", and that after her death it was to go to the children of his step-daughters Rebecca Thomas and Margaret Bonum. At the time of this suit William Payne was in possession of this land. To understand this case and its historical value as evidence of William Payne's first marriage, the following summary is presented. John and Michael Powell of Boston, Mass., settled in We. Co. John m. Mrs. Joanna Philpott, widow of Robert Philpott, Gent., of Nb. Co., who had 3 children—Captain Thomas Philpott; Rebecca Philpott, who m(I) Mr. Thomas < 1679, and m(II) Josiah Pitt < 1688; and Margaret Philpott, who m. Samuel Bonum, Sr., < 1670. John Powell d. < 1668, leaving a nuncupative will which was not probated until 1679, and which is not to be found. The plaintiffs in this suit produced the will of John Powell and asked that Samuel Bonum, Sr., be admitted as a witness thereto. The Court denied the application, and Samuel Bonum, Sr., was ordered to pay William Payne for his unjust molestation. The land involved was on Bonum's Creek, later called Journeau's, or Rotank's. On the answer to the question as to how William Payne came into possession of this land hangs the identity of his first wife. 1670 Mr. William Clements signed a marriage contract with Mrs. Frances Powell, widow of John Powell, whom he was about to marry. Mr. Clement's will was recorded 1688/9 in We. Co. by John son of Henry Clements of Torrington, Devonshire, England. In the meanwhile the said Frances had m(III) William Payne, who thus came into possession of the 150 acre patent, which was not recorded in We. Co. until about 1712. Mrs. Rebecca Thomas had a dau. Rebecca who m. James Orchard. Samuel Bonum, Sr., had Sarah, Thomas, Margaret who m. William Rust, and Rebecca who m. Captain George Eskridge. In 1698 shortly after William Payne's death Mrs. Orchard, Mrs. Rust, Samuel and Thomas Bonum sold to George Eskridge the said "150 a. in Yeocomico, formerly in the

occupation of William Clements and late of William Paine, both deceased", which John Powell devised "to Joanna his then wife", and after her decease to the children of his two step-daughters. The land continued, however, in the Payne family. William Payne's widow m(11) Capt. Daniel McCarty, who continued to possess the disputed land. Capt. Eskridge instituted proceedings to oust Capt. McCarty. The case was submitted to "King Carter", who decided that McCarty was to keep the land and pay Eskridge £ 34. It seems quite conclusive, therefore, that John Powell m(11) said Frances after making the unwritten will above referred to. She probably died about 1690.

Throughout these records William Payne is referred to as Mr., Gentleman, or merchant of Yeocomico Neck. In the above law suit his attorney was Mr. Robert Brent. 1692 he proved the will of Mr. Richard Sturman, father of John Sturman who m. Mr. Payne's daughter. 1694 he applied to build a mill on Bonum's Creek, saying that he had land thereon "of his own inheritance"; Mr. Gawin Corbin owned on the opposite side of the creek. 1696 Humphrey, Lawrence, and John Pope, sons of Mr. Humphrey Pope, deceased, of We. Co. chose Mr. William Payne, merchant, of Yeocomico as their guardian. The Court ordered Mr. Payne to collect the debts due the 5 orphans of Mr. Pope. 27 Jany 1696/7 he took the oath as Justice. In the same year he was ordered to take the tithables for the lower end of Cople Parish. 1697 Mr. Jeremiah Jadwin, Justice, died, leaving a negro to his god-daughter Anne Payne, dau. of William Payne of Yeocomico Neck.

Mr. Payne was apparently acquainted in England with merchants whom he represented in Virginia. He was probably the Captain Payne who in 1680 delivered letters from England to Col. William Fitzhugh of We. Co. (V.M.-1/30). His will referred to money that he had on deposit in Newcastle. It also provided that he was to be interred at the discretion of his executors (his minor children Anne and William) and the guardian of his children—his "loving friend Col. Richard Lee of Lower Machoticque".

William Payne's home lay on the S.E. side of Bonum's Creek and near the head thereof, not far from Tucker Hill, and therefore less than one mile from Yeocomico Church, where he was doubtless buried. Here too his widow was buried; her grave is marked. "The first church, a frame structure, was built 1655 on the land of John Powell, in Chicacoan Parish. John Powell was a member of the first Vestry." (Eubank). "When the church, the present one, was

rebuilt of brick in 1706, the John Powell plantation was in possession of Capt. Daniel McCarty, who had acquired the plantation by marriage with the widow of William Payne, Gent., planter, merchant, and miller at Tucker Hill." (We. Co. Assn.) The list of those who worshipped at Yeocomice Church between 1655 and 1706 includes the names of William Payne and Daniel McCarty. (Va. Colonial Churches)

Mrs. Elizabeth (Pope) Payne-McCarty was the oldest daughter of Col. Humphrey Pope of We. and w. Elizabeth, dau. of Richard Hawkins. Col. Pope d. 1684. Beside the four children named above he had Jemima, who m. Nicholas Minor. Col. Pope's widow m(II) Richard Youell < 1687; she m(III) Patrick Muckleroy < 1691. Her will dated 1717 (1718) We. Co. left bequests to the daus. of her son Lawrence Pope and w. Jemima, and to the children of her son Harmon Youell and w. Dinah. Capt. Daniel McCarty was son of Dennis McCarty of Ri. Co. and w. Elizabeth Billington. He m(I) Mrs. William Payne 19 Oct 1699; he m(II) Mrs. Ann Fitzhugh, widow of William Fitzhugh, and dau. of Richard Lee and w. Lettice Corbin. Capt. McCarty d. 4 May 1724 at age of 45, leaving a will naming his children by both marriages and his step-son William Payne. (H-86) His son Dennis m. 1724 Sarah Ball, whose brother George Ball, son of Capt. William Ball of Lc., m. 1735 Judith, dau. of William Payne of Lc. (D-IV-1).

Capt. Daniel McCarty was a sheriff, Justice, Burgess, and Speaker of the House of Burgesses 1715. He was buried in Yeocomico Churchyard; his grave is marked. His epitaph reads in part—"He was endowed with many virtues and good qualifications, but the actions proceeding from them bespeak their praise." Mrs. Payne-McCarty's tomb is alongside. Her gravestone was discovered 1907 beneath the tomb of Capt. McCarty while the latter was being repaired. It is badly defaced and broken. I have attempted to supply the lacunae as follows, the parts in parentheses being mine—" (Here liet) h the body of Elizabeth (daught)er of Humphrey Pope, Gentleman, by (Elizabeth) his wife, first the wife of (William Pay)ne, Gentleman, to whom sh(e bore two so)ns and two daughters, and last(tly of) Daniel McCarty, Esq., to (whom she) was married 19th October (1699 and b)ore four sons and four daugh(ters). She was born ——— of June 1667." I think she d. 1716.

By his m(I) Mr. Payne had 1 child—Anne (1). By his m(II) he had 4 children—William (2), Edward (3), Elizabeth (4), and Mary (5).

GENERATION III

^{y1}
1st ANNE (d. 3) b. @ 1689 in We. Co.; m. Vincent Cox < 1704 in We. Co.; d. < 1712 in We. Co. Her father's will, written 31 Jan'y 1697/8, makes the following provisions: "to my eldest daughter Anne by a former venture all my land on the Eastern side of the plantation fence where I now live bounded from the upper end of the home orchard, as far as my field goes, and on the other side as far as Mr. Alexander Spence's Gutt (defined as a contracted strait connecting two bodies of water); she to be possessed of it at 16 or marriage; also two negroes—Garter, etc., all hogs now on land where Footman lived and all corn on same, my bed and furniture belonging to porch chamber, the glass which is in the hall, one oval table, a carpet, 6 Russia leather chairs, 6 cows, and 6 ewes. On my death she is to be possessed of all above together with the negro left her by Mr. Jadwin's will; also the produce of £ 5 that I sent by Mr. Steel to be disposed of for my use at New Castle in Linner (not identified), and 2 hogsheads of tobacco, 800 lbs. each, out of the crop on my plantation. She is to pay my daughter Mary 10,000 # when the latter is sixteen. Daughter Nanne and son William are joint executors of my will, but since they are under age, I appoint my loving friend Richard Lee of Lower Machotique guardian to my children. My daughter Anne Payne is to go immediately after my death to Colonel Lee's house." The land thus bequeathed to her contained 300 a. Mr. Jeremiah Jadwin, who d. 1697 and who was called son in the will of Cecelie Journeau in 1667, left a bequest to his god-daughter "Anne Paine daughter of William Paine of Yeocomico Neck."

1700 Daniel McCarty and w. Elizabeth, widow of William Payne, instituted a suit against Colonel Lee for refusing to yield Anne Payne's 300 a. for division for widow's dower. 1704 Daniel McCarty vs. Richard Lee, executor of William Payne, deceased, during minority of his two children Anne and William Payne, to recover cost of clerk's and sheriff's fees, to which the defendant pleaded that Anne, the wife of Vincent Cox, and one of the executors of William Payne, was of age and ought to have been named in the action. The expression "of age" as herein used probably referred to the provision of her father's will that she should be possessed of her property at 16 or at marriage.

COX

Vincent Cox was son of Vincent Cox of Cople Parish who had a grant of land on Yeocomico River 1662 and d. 1698 leaving a will naming 6 children as follows—

(1) Charnock, d. 1751 leaving a will naming children Presley, George, William, Elizabeth w. of Samuel Rust, and grandchildren Peter, Molly, and Elizabeth Rust. I think he had also a son Chartnock who d. 1744 leaving a will naming 4 children. Presley Cox m. Mary Fleet, dau. of Henry Fleet of Lc. Co., whose half-sister Anne Walker m. John Payne (A-II-2). Presley Cox had son Fleet Cox who d. 1791 in Cople Par. leaving a will. Fleet Cox had 7 children—(a) Fleet, m. Elizabeth Downing, and d. 1799. He had 5 known children—Sarah m. Daniel Payne (A-VII-10), Polly m. James Haynie, Fleet, Downing, and Presley. (b) Molly, m. William Middleton. (c) Betty, m. Thomas Downing. (d-e-f-g) Peter Presley, John, James, and Richard.

(2-3-4) Thomas, Martha, and Elizabeth.

(5) Anne, m. John Redman and had John Redman of Maryland and Vincent Redman of We. Co.

(6) Vincent, m. Anne Payne and d. 1712 leaving a will naming daus. Winifred and Anne. To Winifred he gave a slave named Garter, who had been left to her mother Anne Payne in William Payne's will, and a diamond ring that had belonged to said Anne Payne.

2. WILLIAM (s. 3) b. 10 Aug 1692 in We. Co.; m(1) Alicia Jones Feb 1712/3 in Ri. Co.; m(11) Anne Jennings 1 Mch 1763 in Fx. Co.; d. 24 Aug 1776 in Fx. Co. The evidence as to the date of his birth exists in the following record in a Court Order Book in We. Co.—“26 Aug 1713 William Paine, son of William Paine, Gent., deceased, being born the 10th day of August 1692 as appeared to the Court to be so entered on the account-book of the said William Paine, deceased, and which the Court verily believes to be his own hand-writing, personally appeared in Court and acknowledged a sale of land to Daniel McCarty, Esq., and Alicia, wife of said William, relinquished her right of dower.” This deed was in exchange for land left to William Payne in his father's will, which bequeathed to him “the land I now live on, bounded from the outside fence next my quarter, where Footman lived, so to the mill, which mill I give to my wife till said William comes to the age of 16, when he may use

half the said land with the whole mill and half of my dwelling house; 2 negroes; one half the residue of my personal estate." William Payne, Jr., and his sister Anne were made joint executors of their father's will.

The subject of this sketch lived on the S.S. and near the head of Machodoc River. In 1733 he and his wife Alicia of Truro Par., P.W. Co., sold their home in We. Co. to George Turberville, stating that the land was that on which they formerly lived and that it was sold to them by Daniel McCarty. In this deed he is recorded as William Payne, Gentleman and planter. He settled on the 700 a. that he inherited from his brother Edward, which was first in Stafford; in 1731 it was in P.W. Co.; in 1742 it was in Fx. Co. This estate was near what was later Payne's Church on the Colchester Road.

In and around 1744 he was Sheriff of Fx. Co. 1748 he and Edward Washington were Inspectors of tobacco warehouses at Occoquan and Pohick, Fx. Co., which houses were 7 miles apart by land and 14 by water. 1752 he and Daniel McCarty, son of the above-mentioned Daniel, were Church Wardens of Truro Parish; a meeting of the Vestry took place during this year at the home of the Rector, Rev. Charles Green. 1755 he was listed as one of the free-holders in the county. 1756 he was Vestryman at Colchester, at the mouth of Occoquan Creek. 1763 he was one of the Vestrymen of Falls Church, among whom were George Washington, John West, Daniel McCarty, etc. His services as Sheriff, Church Warden, Vestryman, etc., were not confined to the dates here given merely to indicate the general period of his incumbency.

His will dated 20 June 1769 (16 Sept 1776) names his sons in the order William, Edward, Sanford, and John, and mentions his wife and daughters, but not by name. His wife is to live on the plantation on which he now lives if she so chooses; otherwise, his son Edward is to possess it. Edward is named as sole executor, and is to have the care and education of testator's son John until the latter reaches the age of 18 or 21, as his guardian sees fit.

Alicia Jones was dau. of Edward Jones of Ri. Co. whose m. to Alicia Lunn on 27 Aug 1679 is recorded in S. Farnham Par. Register. Edward Jones's will is dated 1715 (1715) and names his dau. Alicia Payne. He was a descendant of Robert Jones of Fleet's Bay, Nb. Co. It is from this Jones family that the names Edward and Sanford come down in this branch of the Payne family. While the births of some of Edward Jones's children are recorded

in the above Register, Alicia's does not there appear; it is estimated that she was b. @ 1686. She d. 31 Oct 1760 in Fx. Co.

Anne Jennings was b. 28 Feb 1740 and d. 11 May 1827 at the home of her son John Payne near Georgetown, Ky., where, in spite of his affectionate protests, she insisted upon residing in a cottage in his yard. No convincing account of her parentage has been presented; she was probably related to Daniel Jennings, Sr., of Fx. who d. 1754.

Since eleven years elapsed between his first marriage and the birth of his first recorded child, William Payne doubtless had other children who died young, among whom I list Anne.

By his m(1) he had 4 children—Anne (1), William (2), Edward (3), and Sanford (4). By his m(11) he had 3 children—John (5), Mildred (6), and another daughter whose name is unknown. (See notes under Mildred).

3. EDWARD (s. 3) b. @ 1693 in We. Co.; d. 1702. His father's will dated 31 Jany 1697/8 referred to him as his second son, and left to him 700 a. in St. Co. adjacent to Captain Peale. Apl 1702 Daniel McCarty and w. Elizabeth (Edward's mother) applied for administration of the estate of "Edward Paine, deceased, son of William and Elizabeth Paine". The Court appointed Mr. Thomas Garland, Mr. Nathaniel Garland, Mr. George Eskridge, and Mr. James Orchard as appraisers. Edward's uncle Humphrey Pope was security for the administrators. Upon Edward's death his land in Stafford devolved upon his brother and heir-at-law William. It lay about three miles S. of what is now Fairfax Court House.

4. ELIZABETH (d. 3) b. @ 1695 in We. Co.; no record of her death. Her father's will dated 1697/8 referred to her as under sixteen. She m. John Sturman of Cople Par., We. Co. The will of her step-father Daniel McCarty, dated 1724, bequeathed to her a Bible and expressed the wish that she make good use of it. The present non-original record of this will names her as Elizabeth Sherman, which name, according to contemporaneous records of We. Co., clearly should be Sturman. 1728 Elizabeth w. of John Sturman of Cople Par. acknowledged a sale of land by her husband to Augustine Washington. About this time John Sturman moved to Fx. Co., probably in company with his wife's brother William Payne. 1734 John Sturman witnessed a power of attorney issued by his sister-in-law Mrs. Alicia Payne in Fx. Co., and in 1744 he

was candidate for Burgess from Fx. Co. He had at least one child Richard, mentioned in his father's will.

STURMAN

Richard and John Sturman of We. Co. were brothers. The former's will, dated 1668/9 (1669), named w. Rebecca, and children Richard (d. 1691), Valentine, and Margaret. John Sturman had a son John, b. @ 1650, who m(I) Dorcas Norroy (or Norrie) 1671; m(II) @ 1678 Elizabeth, dau. of Patrick and Dorcas Spence; and m(III) Anna, who was named in his will, recorded in We. Co. 1723. This will stated that testator was 73, and named sons John, who had a son Richard; William, who had a dau. Elizabeth; and Thomas. It named also daus. Neale, Dorcas Sanford, and Jemima (w. of Thomas) Stone. The last-named John Sturman m. Elizabeth Payne, subject of the above sketch. His brother William m. Sarah, dau. of John Elliott and w. Sarah Foxhall; he d. testate 1732, leaving 4 children—Foxhall, Elizabeth, Sarah, and Martha; his widow m(II) Wharton Ransdall. William's brother Thomas d. 1737 in We. Co., leaving a will naming sons—Thomas, Richard, William, and Valentine; and daus.—Ann Walker, Dorcas Rafferty, and Jemima. Elizabeth Spence's sister Eleanor m. Andrew Monroe, his 2nd wife.

The Sturmans lived on the E.S. of Nomini River. They are said to have migrated with the Monroes from Maryland to Virginia about 1647, before the formation of any counties in the Northern Neck. For extended notes on the Sturmans of this period, see W.M. 16 p. 635. See also notes herein on Monroe.

5. MARY (d. 3) b. @ 1697 in We. Co.; no record of death. Her father's will dated 1697/8 referred to her as under sixteen; on reaching that age she was to receive 20,000 #. The will of her step-father Daniel McCarty dated 1724 referred to her as Mary Burns, and gave her a Bible with the hope that she would make good use of it. The records of We. Co. fail to throw any light on her history, or to furnish any suggestion as to her husband's first name.

GENERATION IV

1. ANNE (d. 2) b. @ 1714 in We. Co.; no record of marriage and death. The authority for recording her as a daughter of said William Payne is the will of Sanford Jones of Ri. Co. dated 1716 (1717), whose sister Alicia was William Payne's wife. In this will he left to his "cousin Anne Payne" a ring and a sum of money, the latter to be spent on her at her father's discretion. The Court records of the period habitually refer to nephews and nieces as cousins. Sanford Jones was b. 1684, son of Edward Jones and w. Alicia Lunn.

2. WILLIAM (s. 2) b. 31 July 1724 in We. Co.; m. Mrs. Susannah (Clark) Brown 3 Feb 1748 by Rev. Charles Green, first Rector of Pohick Church, Truro Parish; d. 12 July 1782 in Fx. Co., leaving a will dated 27 May 1782 (20 Aug 1782), which names all his children and his half-brother and half-sister; refers to his mill-seat on Accotink Run (which his father had given him in 1762 and which was on the estate of Ravensworth); and disposes of his grant of 10,000 a. "in the back inhabitation", by which is meant his patents of land in Kentucky, not yet a State.

By one correspondent he is given as his father's second son. I am confident that he was the oldest son, basing my opinion mainly on the fact that he was the first son named in his father's will. Furthermore, the Bible of his daughter Alicia Cooke, which in 1869 was in the possession of her grand-son Peyton Westwood Cooke of Warren Co., Ky., gave William Payne's birth, marriage, and death dates as above.

His grand-daughter, Miss Cornelia R. Payne (VII-126), described him to me as "5 ft.-5 in. tall, quite slender, not a military man at all, though Washington Irving said that he did more than any other man to keep up the financial end of the Army of Virginia." The records of Fx. Co. show that he was a free-holder in 1755, Sheriff in 1761, Church Warden of Falls Church in 1763, Vestryman of Fx. Par. in 1765, Justice in 1770, and a member of the Committee of Safety that met in Alexandria in 1774 and was composed of 25 gentlemen, among whom were George Washington, John West, John Dalton, Edward Payne, etc.

I have been unable to prove that he ever performed any strictly military service, or held any military rank, though he doubtless

contributed largely in money to the Revolutionary cause. Brockett's "Lodge of Washington" states that William Payne served in the Continental Army, and his grand-daughter wrote me that he was Colonel in the Commissary Department of the Army. The records of the Adjutant General's office do not confirm this. It is very plainly evident that present day descendants of this line of the family are disposed to confuse in their minds the records of the three generations of Williams living in the late Colonial period. Furthermore, we have but to look about us to find present day Generals who never rose above the grade of private during the Civil War. Again, if this gentleman had held the rank of Colonel, the Court records would have so titled him, as they titled his son. Due to this tendency to confuse the Williams, father, son, and grandson, I have sought with special care to unravel this tangle.

The most conspicuous incident associated with the life of the William Payne whom we are now discussing is his altercation with George Washington, the sole authority for which is Parson Weems' "Life of Washington". From this original source several versions have evolved. The following one is abstracted from the book itself (which may be found in any large library) and is slightly modified to accord with the views as to the date of the affair so ably discussed by Mr. John Corbin in Scribner's Magazine of Sept. 1929.

In the Fall of 1755 during the political canvass in which William Ellzey was a candidate for the House of Burgesses in opposition to George William Fairfax, three or four months after Braddock's defeat, and while Colonel George Washington's Regiment was still at Fort Cumberland, partizan feeling ran high in Alexandria, where Colonel Washington had repaired to support the cause of his warm friend Mr. Fairfax, and where Mr. Payne "headed the friends of Ellzey". "A dispute happening to take place in the public square, Washington became warm and said something that offended Payne; whereupon the little gentleman, who, though but a cub in size, was the old lion in heart, raised his sturdy hickory and brought our hero to the ground. Several of Washington's officers, being present, whipped out their cold irons in an instant. Happily for Mr. Payne and his party Washington recovered in time to avert a dreadful vengeance. He went to his room, chastising his imprudence; and finding, on mature reflection, that he had been the aggressor, he resolved to make Mr. Payne honorable reparation by asking his pardon on the morrow. The next day he went to a tavern and wrote a polite note to Mr. Payne, whom he requested to meet him. Mr. Payne took

it for a challenge and repaired to the tavern expecting to see a pair of pistols produced. But what was his surprise on entering to see a decanter of wine and glasses on the table! Washington arose and in a very friendly manner met him and gave him his hand. 'Mr. Payne', said he, 'to err is nature; to rectify error is glory. I find I was wrong yesterday, but I wish to be right to-day. You have had some satisfaction, and if you think that sufficient, here's my hand; let us be friends.' This noble speech had such an effect on Mr. Payne that from that moment he became the most ardent admirer and friend of Washington, and ready at any time to charge up to a battery of two-and-forty pounders. A few years after this Payne had a cause tried in Fairfax Court. Washington happened to be in the Court-house. The lawyer on the other side, in order to prejudice the jury against Mr. Payne, spoke of him as the very man who dared to lift his impious hand against our beloved Colonel Washington. But Washington arose immediately and addressed the bench as follows: 'As to Mr. Payne's character, may it please your worships, we all have the satisfaction to know that it is perfectly unexceptionable; and with respect to the little difference which happened between that gentleman and myself, it was instantly made up and we have been on the best of terms ever since; moreover, I wish all my acquaintance to know that I entirely acquit Mr. Payne of blame in that affair, and take it all on myself as the aggressor.' "

Weems goes on to say that Mr. Payne used often to relate of his visit to Mount Vernon immediately after the War, where he was warmly received by the General and presented to Mrs. Washington with a humorous reference to the altercation of thirty years ago. This story is related by Parson Weems to illustrate a chapter headed—"Washington's Benevolence". Without questioning in the slightest degree the benevolence of General Washington's character, we should bear in mind that in the incident just related he might easily and instantly have known himself to be in the wrong. One should reflect that at this time he was only a young man of 23, flushed with "the laurels won on Braddock's field", and momentarily roused to an emotional pitch over an election contest. Authentic history reveals him as an impetuous youth. Mr. Payne, at the time of this encounter, was 31, small and slender. I see in the story no grounds for denying him a meed of praise for his gallant defense of his friends against the attack of a more popular and physically powerful antagonist. Mr. John B. Payne (C-VI-129) wrote me in 1921 that he possessed the cane with which Mr. Payne struck Colonel Washington, and that

it had been given to him by Mrs. Elizabeth Green of Georgetown, Ky., daughter of Mrs. Langhorne (VI-18), who was a granddaughter of the subject of this sketch.

1758 he leased for 99 years from Henry Fitzhugh of St. Co. a plot of land near Accotink Run in Fx. Co., part of a larger estate known as "Ravensworth", which was created before 1690 as one of the manors of the Northern Neck. (See Fairfax Harrison's "Landmarks of Old Prince William").

William Payne's wife was the widow of Nathaniel Brown of Ld. Co., as shown by a deed in that county in 1770 by William Payne, Gent., and wife Susannah, of Fairfax. She was b. 17 Dec 1721; she d. 22 Feb 1771. The inventory of his estate in 1782 shows many items in Ld. Co. His will disposes of his lease on the "Ravensworth" tract, on parts of which he and his sons resided.

The dates shown above as applying to his several offices are not limiting dates but merely indicate the general period of service. His unusually large grant of land in Kentucky clearly denotes valuable public service during the Revolution, which—it is noted—he did not survive.

He had 7 children—Alicia (1), William (2), Mary (3), Benjamin C. (4), Penelope (5), Anne (6), and Devall (7). It is stated in the "Payne Family History" (P.F.) that there was a daughter Leah who m. Mr. Fitzhugh and was the grand-mother of Robert E. Lee, b. 1807. General Robert E. Lee's paternal grand-mother was Lucy Grymes. His maternal grand-mother was Anne Butler Moore.

3. EDWARD (s. 2) b. 18 Nov 1726 in We. Co.; m. Anne Holland Conyers 27 Feb 1749/50 in Overwharton Par., St. Co.; d. 17 May 1806 in Fayette Co., Ky.; he and his wife were buried in the family grave-yard on the farm in Fayette Co. on which they died. Reference to this burial is found in the will of their son James. About 1733 Edward Payne accompanied his parents from We. Co. to P.W. Co. and lived in a section, a few miles South of what is now Fairfax Court House, which in 1742 became a part of Fx. Co. 1754 he bought 501 a. in Fx. Co. on upper side of Pope's Head Creek and adjacent to the land inherited by his wife from her father.

The Journal of the House of Burgesses relates that in 1755, on an expedition against the Shawnee Indians, Capt. Lewis Elzey commanding, Ensign Edward Payne marched with the outfit to Winchester. Members of the party had enlisted to serve 30 days. No relief arriving at the expiration of that period, some of the officers

and men returned home to Fairfax county, among whom was Ensign Edward Payne. 1756 his claim for compensation for this service was consequently rejected. In view of his subsequent valuable public service, the Genealogist of the Society of Colonial Dames in Virginia waived in 1935 any approbrium that might be considered to attach to this taking of "French leave", and accepted this colonial military service as sufficient qualification for admission to the organization of any of Edward Payne's descendants.

1758 he and his wife granted to Henry Fitzhugh 333 a. in St. Co. that had been devised to her in her father's will. 1763 his father deeded to him a number of slaves and an assortment of household furniture. Early in 1765 at a meeting of the Vestry of Truro Par. there were present Colonel George Washington, Captain Daniel McCarty, Mr. Edward Payne, etc. Later in the same year he was elected Church Warden of the same parish. At a Vestry meeting on 22 July 1765 he was recorded as Captain Edward Payne. 1766 the Vestry met to consider a convenient place for a new church, and resolved to build it on the Middle Ridge near Ox Road, on land belonging to Mr. Thomazen Elzey, the ground to be laid off by Mr. Edward Payne, Church Warden, who undertook to build it for £ 579 Virginia currency. This church, or Chapel of Ease, was afterwards known as Payne's Church. It was near the family seat, and doubtless several members thereof were buried there. Nothing thereof remains except the evidence of a very old burying-ground, the Union Army having torn down the church in the Winter of 1862-3 in order to use the bricks for chimneys and hearths in their winter-quarters. On its site an unprepossessing modern frame church now stands, while a replica of the original brick church has recently been built at Fairfax Court House about three miles North of the old site. This new church is called Truro Church. 1768 Colonel George Washington's diary mentions having gone from Alexandria to a Vestry meeting at Payne's Church, and having lodged thereafter at Captain Edward Payne's. 1769 Mr. Edward Payne was a member of the building committee for Pohick Church, near Accotink, Fx. Co., which was built by Daniel French, Gent., under contract with the Vestry.

Edward Payne's father's will, written 1769, provided that Edward should have the care of his half-brother John during his minority. 1770 Edward Payne was designated by the Court to make a list of tithables in Truro Par., of which he was still Church Warden. In the same year he was sworn in as a Justice

of Fx. Co. 1771 Edward Payne, Gentleman, again took the record of tithables in the parish; at the same time his brother William took the record in Fairfax Parish. 1772 and 1777 he bought land in Ld. Co. though continuing to reside in Fx. Co. 1772 an Act of the Assembly directed that taxes be collected to keep in repair roads in Fairfax, Loudoun, Berkeley, and Frederick Counties leading to Alexandria and Colchester. These taxes were to be turned over by the Sheriff to several gentlemen for disbursement, among whom was Edward Payne, at this time one of the Justices of Fairfax. 1773 he was still Church Warden of Truro Parish. 1774 he served on the Committee of Safety for Fx. Co. 1775 he was appointed Sheriff; his commission was signed by Governor Dunmore. 1778 he and his wife deeded to their son Henry the land in Ld. Co. that they bought in 1772. 1782 he was recorded in the Va. Census as head of a family consisting of 8 whites and 26 blacks. 1785 the Census report shows opposite his name 5 whites, 1 dwelling, and 18 other buildings.

In the same year he and his wife sold to David Stuart 1250 a. in Fx. and to Coleman Brown 206 a. in Ld. The land in Fx. was composed of that left to Mrs. Payne by her father, together with other tracts contiguous thereto which had been purchased by Edward Payne, all lying on E.S. of Piney Branch of Pope's Head Run. It was west of Ox Road, later called Colchester Road, on which Payne's Church was situated. He and his family at once moved to Kentucky, settling on Town Fork, one and one half miles from Lexington.

Colonel Edward Payne was a member of the Danville (Ky.) Convention on 23 May 1785. The separation of Kentucky from Virginia cost the State seven different conventions; it was finally separated in 1792. The following brief of a record found in the Calendar of State Papers of Va. is of considerable interest. In 1786 Mr. Edward Payne owned a store in Fayette Co., Ky. Richard Young deposed that Colonel Robert Patterson requested him to apply to Mr. Edward Payne for salt on the day of the rendez-vous of the Militia for operations against the Indians, the Colonel stating that he was not on very friendly terms with Mr. Payne. Said Richard Young—"Mr. Payne expressed great willingness to supply every man with salt who wanted it, but that Colonel Patterson had made free with his character and had not treated him well, and that he should be glad to see him at some future day." Then follows a long letter signed by Edward Payne, Thomas Lewis, Robert Johnson, Henry Payne, etc. addressed to Governor Patrick Henry relating to the campaign against the Wabash Indians, and protesting against

the unlawful acts of Colonel Levi Todd, who had taken command of men marching from Fayette Co. Later in 1786 another campaign against the Shawnees was led in Fayette Co. by Colonel Robert Patterson. This letter asserted that these two officers conducted these campaigns under the pretence that they were ordered by the Governor and Council; that they both acted with great severity and unlawfulness; and requested that Colonels Todd and Patterson be cashiered. Notwithstanding the asperity of these comments Colonel Patterson has come down to us as one of the heroes of the days of Daniel Boone. 1792 Edward Payne was a member of the Kentucky Constitutional Convention and Senatorial elector for Fayette Co.

The inventory of Edward Payne's estate was settled in Fayette Co. in Aug 1806; in the same month his children sold the above-mentioned 373 a. I have been told that he gave a plot of land, known as Gratz Park in Lexington, Ky., to the Transylvania University; also another plot in the same city to the Baptist church on West Short Street. One of his descendants wrote me: "He used to ride in a coach-and-four, with silver mountings on the harness. When he died these mountings were made into spoons for his grandchildren. I have the spoon that was given to his grand-daughter Dulcinea Harrison Payne." He appears to have died intestate.

Anne Holland Conyers was the dau. of Henry Conyers, whose will in St. Co. dated 1 Apl 1733 (13 June 1733) names wife Jannette, by whom he had Anne Holland and Theodosia—to both of whom he left land on Accokeek (Accotink) Creek patented to him in 1706 and purchased in 1715—and also a dau. Sarah. His will also names a dau. Hester Mauzy by a former marriage. Theodosia m. James Deneale of St. Co. Anne Holland Conyers was b. 23 Aug 1728 in St. Co. The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society gives her death on 11 Jany 1806. The earliest Conyers record found in Va. by the writer is the original will in Lc. Co. of Dennis Conniers dated 1656, evidently a bachelor, whose cousin (which may mean nephew) Dennis Conniers is named as Secretary of Colonel Matthews (probably President of the Council at Jamestown). This will is sealed with a wax impression which resembles a coat-of-arms.

Edward Payne had 9 children—Theodosia (8), Henry (9), William (10), Elizabeth (11), Sanford (12), Edward C. (13), Daniel M. (14), Jilson (15), and James O. (16).

4. SANFORD (s. 2) b. @ 1730 in We. Co., which is purely an estimate as far as the date is concerned; third son; m. Abigail Lay

of Ld. Co.; his will dated 7 Apl 1787 (17 Dec 1792) Fx. Co., names wife and 8 children, of whom several were minors, and recites that he was of Truro Par. His two eldest sons were named as executors and guardians of the minor children. To his three sons he bequeathed his tract of 400 a. in Fayette Co., Ky.

1762 he received from his father one half interest in a mill on Accotink Run on the estate of "Ravensworth" in Fx. Co. 1763 his father gave him a number of slaves and an assortment of household furniture. 1782 the Virginia Census assigned to him 9 white persons and 8 slaves. The Census report of 1785 shows 9 whites, 1 dwelling and 5 other buildings. 1782 the Court records of Fx. Co. relate that he was reimbursed £ 8-6-8 by Act of the Assembly for 500 lbs. of beef impressed into public service on account of the War. The records of the Land Office in Richmond, Va., and in Fayette Co., Ky., show registration and grant of 400 a. to Sanford Payne on the head of the South Fork of Salt Creek (also called Salt River), under the dates 1780, 1784 and 1786. It is possible that these three records refer to the same survey of land.

1869 William P. Payne (VI-17) made the following entry in an old Bible belonging to his Aunt Alicia Cooke (V-1)—"Sanford Payne settled in Virginia. Many of his descendants have come to Kentucky and some have gone further West."

Abigail Lay was one of 11 children of Abraham Lay of Cameron Par., Ld. Co., and w. Sarah Grymes, dau. of Nicholas Grymes, Sr., of Ld. Co. The will of Abraham Lay, naming his dau. Abigail, wife of Sanford Payne, is dated 1784 (1785) Ld. Co. The will of his w. Sarah Lay, dated 1798 (1799) Fx. Co., bequeaths to her dau. Abigail Payne "one country cloth petticoat and one Barcelona handkerchief". The will of Nicholas Grymes, recorded 1766 in Ld. Co., names his dau. Sarah Lay. The inventory of the estate of Abigail Payne, deceased, was recorded May 1822 in Fx. Co. Her administrator was her son Sanford Payne, Jr. He was allowed payment for her board from 1808 to 1820.

Sanford and Abigail Payne had 8 children—Benjamin (17), George (18), Sarah (19), Alicia (20), Ann (21), Helen (22), Sanford (23), and Jane (24).

5. JOHN (s. 2) b. 8 Apl 1764 in Fx. Co.; m. Betsy Johnson 28 June 1787 at Georgetown, Ky.; d. 9 Sept 1837 (P.F.). According to a reported statement by his son Asa, he was thrown from a horse and died several months later from the effects of the fall.

1769 his father's will provided that he should become the ward of his half-brother Edward until he reached the age of 18 or 21, as Edward should judge best. The land records of Kentucky show that in 1783 he was deputy surveyor in Fayette Co. for a grant to Philip Grymes, in the laying out of which John Grymes was chainman, Henry Payne was end-marker, and Thomas Marshall was surveyor. It thus appears that men went out from Virginia to Kentucky to survey their land, or their friend's land, before emigrating to occupy it. 1786 John and his brother Edward were granted 3335 a. on Slate Creek, Fayette Co. He is said to have moved to Kentucky in 1789 with Devall Payne (V-7), but the following notes taken from the Virginia Calendar of State Papers show that he resided in Kentucky as early as 1786. In November of that year he submitted to the Governor a deposition to the effect that on 6 Sept 1786 he was arrested by Colonel Levi Todd and threatened to be treated as a deserter, and was kept under duress until he furnished a substitute for his service. John Payne followed this up by a letter (copied in the record) addressed to Colonel Todd, dated 27 Nov 1786, calling on him to appear at Lexington at 10 A.M. Nov 29th to hear depositions there to be taken respecting Todd's conduct. The letter was delivered by Stephen Grymes. See notes on Colonel Todd under Edward Payne.

John Payne settled in Scott Co. at Payne's Depot, near Georgetown. The Magazine of the Ky. Hist. Soc. refers to him as General John Payne, and states that he commanded Ky. troops in the first expedition against the Indians in 1812. He was State Senator from Scott Co. 1830-2.

According to P. F. and T. L. J., Mrs. Payne d. 1845. Through the courtesy of Mrs. William H. Coffman of Georgetown, Ky., a descendant of General and Mrs. John Payne, I had the privilege of reading two letters from Mrs. Payne, dated 14 Jany 1846 and 25 July 1846 in Scott Co., and addressed to Dr. Lyman C. Draper of Baltimore, whose valuable collection of historical manuscripts was bequeathed to the Wisconsin Historical Society. It would appear from the dates of these letters that Mrs. Payne did not die in 1845.

The historical and romantic interest of the contents of these letters justifies their abstraction here for the private consideration of our kinsmen as a relief from the monotonous statistics of this family record. The letters relate to the siege in August 1782 of Bryan's Station, Ky., one of our pioneer outposts against the Indians. They constitute a colorful picture of one of many such experiences as our

forefathers faced in order to meet the demands for territorial expansion. With the seat of government in Richmond, Va., and a war with England on our hands, the administrative difficulties of such a military situation are clearly apparent. Under the circumstances, local commanders were given or obliged to assume complete initiative of action and responsibility for results.

For a scholarly study of Colonel Robert Johnson's part in the perilous frontier life of this period, see the *Filson Club History Quarterly*, Louisville, Ky., of January 1931.

In August 1782 the population of Bryan's Station consisted of 43 fighting men, 5 men too old to fight, about 32 women, and 64 children, among whom was Betsy Johnson, aged 10, the author of the letters of 1846 and the future Mrs. John Payne. Captain Robert Johnson was in command; but at the time of this story he had gone to Richmond, Va., having recently been elected to the Virginia Assembly. His wife and children and his father-in-law, "old Mr. Suggett", aged about 70, remained at the Station, a group of cabins and block-houses surrounded by a stockade, for the time being commanded by Lieutenant Barnett Rogers. Capt. Johnson had gone to the Station with his family in the Fall of 1780. Richmond was about 500 miles away over two ranges of mountains. To those of us who have been soldiers or the wives of soldiers, the withering monotony and detachment of such existence as this scene presents in contrast to the luxury of life on a modern Army Post can not fail to inspire a pride in the courage and tenacity of our forefathers. Early on the morning of our story Captain Johnson's negro went out of the fort to get wood; he was fired on by Indians. A messenger was sent at once to Lexington with a call for help. Mrs. Johnson took charge of the magazine, and, assisted by her children, issued ammunition. The gates were barred and the stockading, which had in part been kept down to facilitate egress, was set up in place. Lieut. Rogers took 13 men through the West gate to make a reconnaissance. They had not gone far before they were fired on by the Indians, who considerably outnumbered them and were led by a white man. The troops returned the fire as they retreated into the stockade. Simultaneously Indians attacked the East side of the Station, brandishing tomahawks and in full war paint. By firing through port-holes the garrison, after some hours, killed and wounded many Indians and forced them to withdraw. In the meanwhile the messenger reached Lexington, and a party of horsemen and a party on foot, going by different routes, set out therefrom to relieve the fort. The horse-

men succeeded in reaching the stockade, but not without being attacked by the Indians near the Station. The party on foot came up and attempted to go to the relief of the horsemen and were nearly all killed; a few got back to Lexington but none reached the fort. The Indians now resorted to their usual tricks of strategy. For example, about sunset two of them climbed a tall sycamore tree on Elkhorn Creek and fired into the stockade. One of them was shot down, whereupon the other one crawled down. (The man who shot down the Indian later married Betsy's cousin Elizabeth Rogers.) At about three o'clock during the night the Indians made a great demonstration by yelling, which our party took to be a signal for general attack; but probably conceiving the reinforced garrison too much for them, by daylight the Indians had withdrawn, and normal life at Bryan's Station was for the time-being resumed.

In the Fall of 1783 Robert Johnson and his family moved to Great Crossings, where he built a station "well stockaded with two good gates". Mrs. Payne wrote that the Indians were very troublesome until after Scott's campaign in May 1791, "in which my husband John Payne commanded a company".

John Payne had 13 children—Asa (25), Robert (26), Nancy (27), Sally (28), John (29), Elizabeth (30), Newton (31), William J. (32), Thomas J. (33), Franklin (34), Richard J. (35), Emeline (36), and Cyrus (37).

JOHNSON

Col. Robert Johnson (1745-1815) m. 1770 Jemima Suggett (1753-1814) in Or. Co., dau. of James Suggett (b. @ 1715). Col. Johnson was Captain in the Revolution under George Rogers Clark, also Representative and State Senator in Kentucky, and member of the Constitutional Convention at Danville, Ky., 1785. He had the following children: (1) Betsy, b. 10 Apl 1772; m. John Payne 1787. (2) James (1774-1826); m. Nancy Payne (VI-24). Their son William m. Anne Holland Payne (VI-72). (3) William (1775-1814); m. Betsy Payne (VI-26). (4) Sallie (b. 1778) m. General William Ward 1795. (5) Richard Mentor (1780-1850); n.m.; soldier and Vice President of U. S. (6) Benjamin (1784-1849); m. Matilda Williams 1811. (7) Robert (1786-1812). (8) John Telemachus (1788-1856); m. Sophia E. Lewis 1811. (9) Joel (1790-1846); m. Verlinda Offutt 1817. (10) George W. (1792-1810). (11) Captain Henry (1794-1862); m. Betsy J. Flourney 1816.

6. MILDRED (d. 2) b. 1764-9 in Fx. Co.; m. Mr. Riley (P.F.); no record of her death. Their descendants lived in Northern part of Scott Co., Ky. (K.H.S.) Her father's will written 20 June 1769 bequeaths his estate to his 4 sons and to his wife and daughters. The sons are named; the wife and daus. are not named. The will of her half-brother William Payne written 27 May 1782 bequeaths to his "half-sister Milly Payne" one cow and calf to be cared for by her brother John Payne till she marries or becomes of age.

As her father's will refers to his daughters, it is apparent that there was at least one other daughter, name unknown. As this last child's half-brother William made no reference to her in his will, it appears that she was deceased. This unknown daughter, therefore, was b. 1764-9 and d. < 1782. However, in the old grave-yard near Lexington, Ky., where her brother Edward was buried there is an unidentified grave-stone marked "Susan S. Payne, d. 17 Oct 1820, supposed age 54". It is possible that this may be the aforesaid unknown dau. of William Payne.

GENERATION V

1. ALICIA (d. 2) b. 17 Dec 1749 in Fx. Co.; m. Giles Cooke 30 Nov 1775 in Fx. Co. by Rev. Townshend Dade; d. 27 July 1837 at Bowling Green, Ky.; buried on her son Peyton Cooke's farm near Bowling Green. The above dates of her b. and d. are taken from her epitaph. Her father's will in 1782 names her as Alicia Cooke and leaves to her 3 negroes and her residual share of his estate.

COOKE

Giles Cooke was b. 19 Oct 1744; he d. 26 Sept 1805 in Fx. Co. His will dated 1803 (1806) names w. Alicia and children Mordecai, Giles, William, Elizabeth Payne (VI-1), John W., Anna, Littleton, Peyton, Whiting, and Thomas. He lived adjacent to "Ravensworth", the Fitzhugh manorial estate.

Giles, Jr., m. Mary Ivy Payne (VI-2). William (1779-1823) m. Maria E. Lacy of Ld. Co. 1808. Elizabeth m. William R. Payne (VI-1). John W. m. Anna Payne (VI-10). Anna (b. 1785) m. Jereboam O. Beauchamp in Ky. 1824. Littleton (1789-1822) m. Margaret Young 1812. Peyton (1791-1858) m. Mary Armistead Lacy. Thomas d. @ 1818 in Ky.

2. WILLIAM (s. 2) b. 14 Feb 1751/2 in Fx. Co.; m(I) Mary Robinson of P.A. Co. 20 July 1777; m(II) Mrs. Brooks; d. 23 Sept 1813 in Fx. Co. on part of the "Ravensworth" estate.

The following obituary is taken from The Alexandria Gazette, Commercial and Political, of Wednesday 29 Sept 1813—"Died, at his residence in Fairfax county, on Thursday 23rd inst., in the 62nd year of his age, Colonel William Payne after a lingering illness which he bore with that fortitude that designates the true Christian. The early part of his life was devoted to his country's service, having taken a part in the Revolutionary War soon after its commencement, where he was severely wounded; and after retiring home, he was honored with several important appointments, in the execution of which he gave general satisfaction. In his private capacity, none could complain; he was truly hospitable. He has left a wife and numerous family to bemoan his loss."

The earliest reference to him is found in a young lady's diary. On the evening of 27 Dec 1771 Miss Sally Cary Fairfax, yet in her

“teens” and daughter of Bryan Fairfax, later 8th Lord Fairfax, of “Mount Eagle”, near Alexandria, still flushed with the conquests of an evening of dancing and coquetry, mounted to her bed-chamber and wrote among the confidences of her diary—“Miss Molly Payne and Mr. Pierce Bayly, Mr. William Payne, etc. were at the ball.” On the following evening appeared the entry—“I won ten shillings of Mr. William Payne at Chequers.” “Mr. William Payne” was a youth of nineteen, something of a “beau”, I fancy. The silver buttons of his coat and waistcoat, bearing his monogram, are prized possessions of one of his descendants. A few months after this Christmas ball Miss Molly Payne married Mr. Pierce Bayly. Something, too, of the old aristocrat was “Mr. William Payne”; his great-niece wrote me that he went to Kentucky to visit his brother Devall Payne, “but remained only a short time as he did not like the democratic ways of the people”.

14 Mch 1776 Journal of Committee of Safety records William Payne, Jr., recommended as Lieutenant of Marines. Eight days later the House of Burgesses at Williamsburg appointed him 1st Lieut. of Marines under Capt. John Allison on the cruiser “American Congress” on the Potomac River. (Calendar of State Papers) The naval service does not seem to have appealed to him, or else a promotion took him ashore. 25 Jany 1777 John Dalton of Alexandria wrote to Governor Patrick Henry that Capt. William Payne lacked only 18 men to complete his company and needed money to advance his recruiting. Mobilization proceeded. The minutes of the Williamsburg Masonic Lodge disclose that on the Feast of St. John the Baptist, 24 June 1777, Major John Allison, Capt. Windsor Brown, Capt. William Payne, and Lieut. John Shield, “being transient persons”, were entered as apprentices in said Lodge. 1 July 1777 there were present at a meeting of this Lodge, George Gibson, William Brent, Windsor Brown, and William Payne. No further mention is made of William Payne in the minutes of this Lodge. 20 July 1777 he was married. There is a story to the effect that he was wounded in action near Norfolk, was taken to the home of Mr. Robinson for care, there won the heart of his host’s daughter Mary, and married her in Fairfax. As there were no military operations in Virginia in 1777, and as young ladies were customarily married at home, a part of this romantic tale may be fiction. It is not improbable that he was on duty with his Company near Norfolk; the presence of the group of officers in Williamsburg suggests service in that quarter. Certainly his attendance at a meeting on July 1st and his marriage on

July 20th indicate a slight wound and a speedy courtship. D.A.R. records state that he served as a Captain in the 1st Va. Regt. under Colonel George Gibson.

1782 on the death of his father he was elected Vestryman of Christ Church, Alexandria. 20 Feb 1784 he was admitted to the Alexandria Masonic Lodge. 1787 he was commissioned Surveyor of Fx. Co. by Governor Edmund Randolph, following an examination at William and Mary College. 1789 he bought from Devall Payne land in Ld. Co. formerly owned by their father. 1791 William Payne, Gent., was one of the Justices of Fx. 18 Sept 1793 at the ceremony of the laying of the corner-stone of the national Capitol, conducted by the Alexandria Masonic Lodge, there were present from this Lodge Col. Dennis Ramsay, Col. Charles Simms, Col. Roger West, Col. William Payne, etc. On St. John's Day, 24 June 1784, His Excellency George Washington was admitted as an honorary member of this Lodge, at which meeting Col. William Payne was present. 1794 Charles Alexander declined the office of Sheriff of Fx. Co. and recommended Col. William Payne, Gent. Col Payne's letter to the Governor appears in this Court record; in it he states that he is County Surveyor; that he has no objection to accepting the appointment as Sheriff if there is no impropriety in holding two offices. The Court recommended him for the office, which he received in 1795. In this year his wife died. 1797 he bought from Giles Fitzhugh 25 a. on a branch of Accotink Run, known as "Rock Hill", a part of "Ravensworth". It was on this land that he died.

The Alexandria "Times and Advertiser" of 7 May 1798 reports a meeting "to take measures to protect our commerce", at which some one said that Colonel Payne was a patriot who had fought through the Revolution and should have influence in the debate. In regard to the title of Colonel which he bore after the Revolution, it may be observed that, like many another soldier, he probably emerged from the War with greatly increased military rank; or it may have been conferred by the Governor; or it may have been conferred as a compliment by his friends. 1798 he served on a committee in charge of building the new Court House in Fairfax. It forms the North wing of the present building.

Col. William Payne was one of General Washington's honorary pall-bearers. General Washington was buried at Mount Vernon on 18 Dec 1799. There is a graphic account of the ceremonies written by Tobias Lear. Col. Blackburn walked at the head of the bier, which was borne by four Lieutenants of 106th Va. Militia, the hon-

orary pall-bearers walking on each side of the bier. On the right were Colonels Charles Simms, Dennis Ramsay, and William Payne; on the left were Colonels George Gilpin, Philip Marsteller, and Charles Little; all had been brother Masons and fellow officers of the deceased. Among the "principal mourners" were Rev. Bryan Fairfax, 8th Lord Fairfax, and his son Ferdinando Fairfax. See notes on FAIRFAX. About 1909 a bronze tablet, commemorating the service of these six gentlemen as honorary pall-bearers at General Washington's funeral, was placed by the Mount Vernon Chapter D.A.R. on the exterior wall of Christ Church in Alexandria.

1801 Robert Ratcliffe was appointed Deputy Surveyor under Col. William Payne. 1805 the Virginia Assembly appointed Charles Little, William Payne, Richard Bland Lee, Daniel McCarty Chichester, Marmaduke Beckwith, etc. trustees for the town of Providence to be established in Fx. Co. 31 Aug 1809 William Payne's niece Mrs. Kitty Turner specified in her will that she was to be buried at the discretion of her "worthy friend and uncle William Payne". There is a Fq. Co. record showing that he was Justice in Fx. 1810.

There were one or two other Payne families in Fx. at this time, not related to Col. William Payne. I do not know where they came from. Some of them were Quakers. This fact has produced some doubt as to the identity of a William Payne whose will in Fx. Co. dated 19 Mch 1813 (20 Mch 1815) names children Polly, William, Elizabeth, James, Thomas, Lewis, Charity, Nancy, and John; his w. Elizabeth and son William were named as executors. While the dates of this will accord with the date of Col. William Payne's death, as taken from an old Bible, from the obituary referred to above, and from a paper written by his grandson, the children named in the will do not fully agree in name with those of Col. Payne's known children. Col. Payne's widow was probably named Elizabeth, as indicated by my notes relating to his dau. Mrs. West. These notes show that he left a will. Notwithstanding these striking suggestions of identity between Col. Payne and the author of this will, they are not accepted as final proof. The Order Book of 1813 is missing. The William Payne of the will was possibly son of Ananias, listed in 1782 Census of Fx. Co. The heirs of this will continued to live in Fx. and some of their Payne descendants are found there to-day.

Court records fail to throw any light on the identity of Col. Payne's second wife. No Brooks references are found in Fx. Co. The M. B. of "William Payne, Jr., and Miss Mary Robinson", dated 18 July 1777 and issued in P.A. Co., is on file in the State Library.

William Robinson, her brother, was bondsman. She was b. 28 Jany 1757, and d. 9 Feb 1795; dau. of Tully Robinson of P.A. Co. whose will dated 9 Feb 1773 (11 Mch 1773) names w. Mary; sons William, Tully and James; daus. Anne, Mary, Elizabeth, Susannah, Sally, and Peggy—all single. He owned several tracts of land around Lynnhaven and 31 slaves. The will of his son William Robinson, attorney-at-law, dated 1787 (1787) P.A. Co. states that he dies "in perfect philanthropy with all mankind", and names w. Elizabeth, son Tully, and brothers Tully and James. This will implies that his sister Anne m. Thomas Claiborne, refers to William Payne as h. of his sister Polly, and provides for his aged mother. Quoting further—"I leave to the Lawyers their honesty and wish them to avoid quibbling. To the Doctors I leave them to their extravagant charges and wish a reformation. And as to the Clergy, I leave them to their penury, hoping and wishing that they may enjoy a sufficiency of it until they are more active in propagating the Christian Religion."

By his m(1) Col. William Payne had 7 children—William R. (1), Mary I. (2), Tully R. (3), Alfred (4), Edmund (5), Eliza (6), and Thomas (7). By his m(11) he had no children.

3. MARY (d. 2) b. 23 Feb 1753 in Fx. Co.; m. Pierce Bayly 23 Feb 1772 in Fx. Co.; the date of her death is uncertain. See the 1772 reference to them in the diary of Sally Cary Fairfax noted under William Payne, Mary's brother. 1782 she is named in her father's will as Mary Bayly, and inherits 3 negroes and one oval table. This will also leaves to her dau. Anne Bayly one cow and calf to be cared for by the child's father, Pierce Bayly. The testator also bequeaths to Mary Bayly her equal share of his 10,000 a. in Ky. if his 7 heirs will assume the trouble and expense of locating this land. On the day that this will was probated Pierce Bayly qualified as guardian of Devall Payne, his minor brother-in-law. Pierce Bayly was a Justice in Fx. in 1779 and 1781 (Boogher). He was son of William Bayly of Colchester, Fx. Co., whose will 1780 (1782) names sons Pierce, William, Mountjoy, Samuel, Tapley, Joseph, and Robert; dau. Nancy Bayly; grand-son Robert Boggess; grand-daus. Betty Boggess and Nancy, w. of John Singleton. It appears from the foregoing that Pierce Bayly was considerably older than his wife. The name Bayly should not be confused with Bayliss, also found in Fx. Co. Pierce Bayly's niece, Susan B. G. Bayly, m. his wife's nephew William P. Payne (VI-17) 1835. Pierce Bayly d. 9 Oct 1800, as recorded in the Bible of his wife's sister Mrs. Cooke.

4. BENJAMIN CLARK (s. 2) b. 28 Dec 1755 in Fx Co.; m. Jane Campbell 24 Dec 1778 of Ld. Co. by Rev. Lee Massey of Pohick Church; d. 29 Apl 1789 in Fx. Co. He was accidentally killed during a fox-hunt by his horse slipping at a jump.

1782 Census records him as head of a family with 5 whites and 4 blacks. He was called Clark Payne. His wife was dau. of Edward Campbell of Scotland and w. Margaret Conner. Edward Campbell is said to have been first-cousin of the Duke of Argyll. (P.F.) Sept 1778 Margaret Campbell and her sister Mary Hardy deeded to the former's dau. Jane Campbell 800 a. on S.S. of Broad Run in Ld. Co., inherited by them upon the death of their brother Edward Conner of Fx. In the year of his death, Benjamin Clark Payne obtained a patent of land on Goose Creek in Ld. Co. A few months after his death, his widow and her mother sold part of their land in Ld. 1794 Alexander Henderson of Dumfries, P.W. Co., deeded to Jane Payne of Ld. Co. land in Berkeley Co., formerly in Fd. Co., patented to him for the benefit of the heirs of Edward Conner. 1802 and 1805 Jane Payne again sold land in Fx. Co. This is the last record of her in this part of the State.

Benjamin Clark Payne was a soldier in the Va. Militia during the Revolution. He was discharged at Romney, now in W. Va., which appears to have been a demobilization camp. (Eckenrode) 1789 his administrator was Moses Thomas.

He had 3 children—Margaret C. (8), William C. (9), and Anna (10).

5. PENELOPE (d. 2) b. 7 Dec 1757 in Fx. Co.; m. Colonel George West 1782-5 in Fx. Co.; d.s.p. 2 Aug 1785 in Ld. Co. Her father's will, written 27 May 1782, refers to her as single, and leaves to her 3 negroes, 1 tea-table, 1 chest of drawers, 1 looking-glass, 6 pewter plates, 1 dish, 6 china coffee-cups, 1 iron pot and hooks, choice of 1 bed, 1 pewter basin, and her share of the residue of his estate.

WEST

Notes on the early Virginia members of this family are found in V.M., W.M., and H. Since these accounts are inconsistent in some respects, the following notes begin with Hugh West and Colonel John West, who appear to be grand-sons of John West and w. Susannah Pearson. Whether these two men were brothers or first-cousins is not clear.

Hugh West m. Sibyl, dau. of William and Sarah (Hawley) Har-

rison of Fx. Co. The will of Hugh West of Truro Par. was recorded 1754; his widow's will was recorded 1787. They had Colonel John, Hugh, Colonel George, Rev. William, and Sibyl West.

Col. John West m. Catherine Colville; he was a Justice in Fx. Co.; his will was recorded 1777. He had—(1) Thomas m. Anne Payne (6). (2) John, will 1806 (1806) names 5 children. (3) Catherine m. Baldwin Dade. (4-5-6) Frances, Sarah, and Hugh.

Hugh, son of Hugh and Sibyl, m. Elizabeth Minor; he was an attorney-at-law; his will is dated 1767 (1767); he had Sarah, Sibyl m. Mr. Deneale, and Jemima m. Mr. Adams.

Col. George West m(1) Mrs. Fowke, nee Ann Dade, dau. of Townshend Dade and w. Parthenia Alexander; m(11) Penelope Payne; he d.s.p. leaving a will dated 1786 (1786) Fx. Co., wherein he is described as of Ld. Co. Rev. William West had Margaret, Sibyl, and George William.

The elder Col. John West, first mentioned above as a starting point in these notes, m(11) Mrs. Margaret Terrett, dau. of Simon Pearson of Overwharton Par., Gent., and widow of Capt. William Henry Terrett; she was b. 1720; her will is dated 1796 (1798). They had Col. Roger West and Ann West, who m. Mr. Powell. Col. Roger West of "West Grove", Fx. Co., m(1) Nancy, dau. of Allen McRae and w. Miss Washington; m(11) Mariamne Craik; he was a Justice; he left a will dated 1801 (1801). By his m(11) he had 5 children, among whom was James Craik West, who m. Eliza Payne (VI-6) and whose estate was appraised in Fx. Co. 1815. His widow's account as his administratrix was recorded 1819. From this account it appears that they had rented "Rock Hill" from the widow of Col. William Payne, her father. Mr. and Mrs. James Craik West had 3 children—James, Mary, and Virginia.

6. ANNE (d. 2) b. 4 July 1759 in Fx. Co.; m. Captain Thomas West 31 Jany 1779 in Fx. Co.; d. 5 May 1788 in Fx. Co. They had 3 children—Thomas; Nancy m. Mr. Martin; and Catherine Maria m. William Turner and d. 1809. Capt. Thomas West m(11) Elizabeth ———.

Anne Payne was referred to in her father's will as Anne West, and inherited 3 negroes and her share of his residual estate. The will of Capt. Thomas West dated 1805 (1806) Fx. Co. left to his son Thomas land on which testator lived, also that part of the Pearson tract left to testator by his father's will, land in Alexandria left to testator by his grand-father Hugh, also part of land in Washing-

ton Co., Ky., and part of land at mouth of Great Kanawha River (now in West Virginia), to which his father was entitled as an officer in the Revolution. The will refers also to his daughters Kitty Turner and Nancy Martin, to whom he left lots in Alexandria. Provision is also made for testator's brothers John and Hugh, and for his wife Elizabeth. See notes on WEST.

7. DEVALL (s. 2) b. 1 Jany 1763/4 in Fx. Co.; m. Hannah Innes Brent 15 Dec 1785 at Goose Creek Church, Ld. Co.; "she was dressed in white satin trimmed with rich lace." (P.F.); d. intestate 21 June 1830 in Mason Co., Ky.; buried on his farm about ten miles from Maysville, Ky., and a short distance from the village of Wedonia on the Fleming road. The grave is about one half-mile from this road and is near Mill Creek. The present owner of the farm is Dr. W. H. Hord. The grave is marked—"In memory of Deval Payne who departed this life 21 June 1830 aged 66 years, 6 months, 21 days." It will be noted that this inscription is inconsistent with the date of birth reported above. I feel sure that the epitaph was either misread or is in error. The surface of the stone has undergone considerable disintegration. The majority of 14 reports of his birth agree with the date as I have given it.

His name is spelled in various ways. For example, 1789 he and w. Hannah of Ld. Co. sold land on Upper Spout Run falling into Potomac River below and near the falls thereof and about 6 miles from the mouth of said Run, formerly owned by his father, who left it in his will to be divided. This deed is signed D. V. Payne and is indexed Devaul. His deeds in Kentucky also are signed D. V. Payne, but his name is often recorded there as Duvall. In his father's will as recorded by the Clerk it is written Devaul. On his grave-stone it is written Deval. Collins' History of Ky. spells it both De Vall and Devall. In spelling it Devall, I follow the practice of his living descendants who use the name.

His grand-dau. Cornelia R. Payne (VII-126) wrote me that during the last year of the Revolution he enlisted as a private, but that peace was declared before he saw any service. This lady also told me of a visit that he made with his father to Mount Vernon 1781.

His father's will left him land in Ld. Co., 3 negroes, and a large assortment of personal property. His brother-in-law Pierce Bayly became his guardian. 1789 he moved to Kentucky and settled near Lexington, whence in 1792 he removed to a farm on Mill Creek, near Maysville, Mason Co., Ky., where he died and was buried in the

family grave-yard surrounded by a stone wall. Here also were buried his wife and one or more of his children who died young.

He took an active part in the civil affairs of his State., being a member of the Legislature 1801, 1805, 1817, and 1828. He was State Senator 1807-1811; Presidential elector 1813, 1817, and 1825. 1816 he was Justice of the Peace in Mason Co.

Regarding his career as a soldier, Collins' History of Kentucky says of him—"Shortly after moving to Kentucky he joined Capt. Kenneth McChord's troop of cavalry and served in 1791 under General Charles Scott against the Indians on the Wabash, during which he succeeded to the command of the troop and had a personal encounter with an Indian. He was an active woodsman, scientific surveyor, and for many years a magistrate. He was of decidedly military tastes. In 1813 he was appointed Major in Col. Richard M. Johnson's regiment of mounted riflemen. On 5 Oct 1813 at the Battle of the Thames he charged at the head of his battalion through the British lines; and in company with General Harrison's aides went in pursuit of General Proctor. In the official report of this action it is stated that 'Major Devall Payne of the 1st Battalion inspired confidence wherever he appeared'. He was a Democrat of the Jeffersonian school. He was tall, erect, of fine symmetry of form, lofty brow, dark and piercing eyes, Roman contour of face, and very commanding personal appearance".

From the History of the Hord Family we learn that Elias Hord was Captain of Scouts in Col. Richard M. Johnson's regiment, and participated in the Battle of the Thames. In company with Major Devall Payne he pursued and overtook General Proctor's carriage, from which the General had barely escaped. Capt. Hord found in the carriage the General's compass, which is still a prized souvenir in the Hord family.

Colonel Devall Payne is also said to have distinguished himself at the Battle of River Raisin, Michigan, where in January 1813 the Americans suffered an overwhelming defeat by the British and massacre by the Indians.

In his sister's Bible it is recorded that he and his wife were baptized in the Baptist church 27 Sept 1828.

They had 13 children—Penelope (11), John (12), Mary (13), Margaret Y. (14), Innes B. (15), Hugh B. (16), William P. (17), Elizabeth B. (18), Susan C. (19), Thomas Y. (20), Devall (21), Benjamin (22), and Alicia A. (23).

BRENT

Hannah Innes Brent was b. 10 Apl 1769 and d. 21 Sept 1837. Her will dated 1833 (1839) is recorded in Fleming Co., Ky., and reads in part—"I, Hannah Payne of Mason Co., Ky., being far advanced in life * * * etc. My son Innes B. is to have all, as I live with him. To my son Devall Payne, a watch. Among my children I have no favorites". It was witnessed by her son William P. Payne. Her obituary in the Maysville Eagle reads—"Died in Mt. Carmel, Fleming Co., on last Thursday Mrs. Hannah Payne, relict of the late Col. Duvall Payne of this (Mason) county, advanced in age". This notice was copied in the Frankfort Commonwealth on Wednesday 27 Sept 1837.

Her sister Margaret Brent m. Capt. Thomas Young of the Revolution. Her brother Hugh Brent (1773-1848) m. Elizabeth T. Langhorne. They were children of Major Hugh Brent of St. Co. (1739-1813) who m. Elizabeth Baxter of P.W. Co. 1764 and moved to Ky. 1791. (V. M.) Major Brent's brother William m. Hannah Neale of Fq. Co. and had Elizabeth Marye Brent, who m. Capt. Eppa Hunton of P.W. Co. Hugh was son of Charles Brent, Gent. of St. Co. and w. Hannah, dau. of James Innes. Charles died 1756; his wife's will dated 1762 (1762) is recorded in St. Co.

I shall not attempt to settle the controversial point of relationship between the above Major Hugh Brent of St. Co. and Hugh Brent of Lc. Co. who m. Susannah Payne (D-V-5) 1750. This settlement must be left to the historian of the Brent family. I believe, however, that they were first-cousins, "once removed". The relationship of the Roman Catholic Brents of Brent Town, P.W. Co., and the Protestant Brents of St. and Lc. Cos. is positively denied by a reviewer in V. M. XIX-445. See additional Brent notes under (D-V-1).

8. THEODOSIA (d. 3) b. 18 Jany 1751 in Fx. Co.; m. Lewis E. Turner in Fx. Co.; no information as to her death. They resided later in Fayette Co., Ky. They had 3 children—(1) Theodocia Turner, who m. Asa Payne (25); (2) Judge Fielding Lewis Turner of La., father of Congressman Oscar Turner; and (3) Mary Turner.

9. HENRY (s. 3) b. 26 Jany 1753 in Fx. Co.; m. Anne Lane 5 Mch 1775 in Ld. Co.; d. 29 Nov 1828; buried in city cemetery, Lexington, Ky.; his grave is marked.

1778 his parents gave him land in Ld. Co. on which he lived adjacent to Capt. Burdett Ashton. This deed was witnessed by Hardage Lane, his brother-in-law. 14 June 1779 he was sworn in as 1st Lieut. of Ld. Co. militia. 1783 he went temporarily to Kentucky and was end-marker in a survey of land in Fayette Co. belonging to Philip Grymes.

1784 he and his w. of Cameron Par., Ld. Co., sold the land given to him by his parents. In the Spring of 1786 he and his family, in company with his brother-in-law Thomas Lewis and wife, and with Richard Allen and w. Ann Wisdom and family, migrated to Ky. and settled on Town Fork four miles from Lexington. He had a grant of 500 a. on Elkhorn River. He settled on what was later known as the Thorn Place, at present owned by Messrs. Drake. John Allen, who m. successively two of Henry Payne's daus. came into possession of the estate 1828 and lived there until 1846. The Allen family sold the place 1845 to John Thorn, who sold it to the Drake brothers.

1803 the Court House at Lexington burned. Henry Payne was one of the commissioners appointed by the Governor to have the damaged records copied and restored. 1806 he and his w. joined with his brother and sisters in selling 373 a. in Montgomery Co., a part of their father's estate. At the same time he and his two married sisters bought from his brothers 1500 a. in Campbell Co. on the Ohio in the extreme Northern part of the State. In the same year Henry Payne of Fayette Co. sold land in Jessamine Co. adjacent to his 1400 a. therein. 1814-1815 and 1819-1820 he represented Fayette Co. in the Legislature. 1828 a deed by his children stated that he died intestate.

His wife was b. Aug 1753 and d. 21 Oct 1822; she was dau. of James Lane and w. Lydia Hardage.

Henry Payne had 7 children—Nancy (24), Nathan (25), Elizabeth (26), Henry C. (27), Lydia (28), Theodosia (29), and Ann (30).

10. WILLIAM (s. 3) b. 21 Mch 1755 in Fx. Co.; m(1) Mary Grymes 1775 in Fx. Co.; m(11) Mildred (Malinda) Harrison 1 Sept 1791 in Ky.; d. 21 Feb 1829 in Mason Co., Ky., leaving a will dated 26 Sept 1825 (May 1829) in which he states that he had by his first wife 8 children—James, deceased; Jesse; Elizabeth Combs; Polly Harrison; William Henry; Catherine Hammond; Sally Graves; and Dennis, deceased. His present wife Malinda receives his

dwelling, etc. Her 8 children are named as John Newton Payne, Buckner Harrison Payne, Dulcinea Ryan, Clarissa Payne, Augustus Henry Fitzherbert Payne, Edward Payne, Nancy Morton Payne, and Lucilla Harrison Payne. The will clearly indicates that he had children by his first and last wives only. No allusion is made to a second, intermediate marriage. He owned land on Clark's Run and Pummel Creek. In a codicil dated 1828 he says that since writing the will he has sold his home farm to Daniel Harrison, and that his executors are to build a new home as the old one is too small.

I am aware of the confusion that has existed as to the number and sequence of his marriages. The following Court records are of value in solving this problem. 1784 William Payne and w. Mary of Cameron Par., Ld. Co., gave a lease of land in that county. The will of Philip Grymes of Fayette Co. dated 1805 (1805) made bequests to the children of his deceased daughter Mary Grymes Payne. She d. @ 1790 leaving the 8 children named above. The will of Joseph Lovell Harrison dated 1787 (1788) and recorded in Li. Co., Va., names w. Peggy; daus. Clara Morton, Judah Graves (who m. Wm. Graves 1779), Jemima Harrison, Mildred Harrison, Dulcibella (Dulcinea?) Harrison; sons Hiram, Hezekiah (who m. Jane Young), Richardson, Hosea, and Micajah. At a sale of his effects recorded 1789 in Li. Co. one of the purchasers was Jilson Payne, William's brother. William's grand-daughter wrote me—"My mother's father married Mildred Harrison 1 Sept 1791. He had a lovely home in Mason county." Joseph L. Harrison was brother of Benjamin Harrison, Governor of Va. 1782-4, and a signer of the Declaration of Independence. Joseph L. Harrison m. Margaret Richardson. 21 Aug 1806 William Payne and w. Malinda joined his brothers and sisters in a sale of land in Montgomery Co.; he was living in Lexington, Ky. 1812 William Payne and w. Malinda (signed Millinda) of Mason Co. executed a deed in Fayette Co. There can be no doubt, therefore, that his first wife was Mary and his last wife Malinda, and that he had children by these wives only. The names of several children by his second wife are Harrison names. Her grandchildren consistently affirmed that she was a Harrison. It appears that she was known as Mildred or Malinda, an assumption confirmed by a descendant who writes that he had an aunt Mildred Ann who was also known as Malinda. Mildred (Malinda) Harrison was b. 20 May 1771 and d. 18 July 1842.

William Payne is said to have served as a Lieutenant in the Revolution. His grand-daughter wrote me that she had often heard her

father tell of the visit of a Pension Agent to his mother which she violently resented, saying—"My husband did not serve his country for a pension." In 1855 his sons corresponded in an unsuccessful effort to reclaim a military grant of land along Bear Grass Creek, where Lousiville now stands, which he neglected to survey and register.

He was born in the Church of England, and died in Kentucky an ardent Baptist minister with a record of long service as such, having performed the marriage ceremony of some of his earliest children.

By his m(I) he had 8 children—James (31), Jesse (32), Elizabeth (33), Polly G. (34), William H. (35), Catherine (36), Sally (37), and Dennis (38). By his m(II) he had 12 children—Jilson (39), Sanford (40), Maria (41), John N. (42), Buckner H. (43), Peggy (44), Dulcinea H. (45), Clarissa (46), Augustus H. F. (47), Edward C. (48), Nancy M. (49), and Lucilla H. (50).

11. ELIZABETH (d. 3) b. 12 Mch 1757 in Fx. Co.; m. Thomas Lewis 27 Oct 1773 in Fx. Co.; d. 24 Mch 1827 in Fayette Co., Ky.

He was b. 8 May 1749 near Leesburg, Ld. Co., only son of Stephen Lewis and w. Elizabeth Offutt. 21 Nov 1776 he was commissioned 2nd Lieut. in 15th Va. Regt., Continental Army; 20 Mch 1777 promoted to 1st Lieut. 14 Sept 1777 his Regiment was reorganized and became the 11th Va. Feb 1781 he retired with rank of Colonel. In the Spring of 1786, in company with his brother-in-law Henry Payne and family, and Richard Allen and family, he and his wife migrated to Kentucky and settled on Town Fork, three miles from Lexington, where they lived till their death. 1794 he served with Generals James Wilkinson and Anthony Wayne against the Miami Indians in Ohio. The Indians (as usual) were defeated and were forced to conclude the 1795 Treaty of Greenville. Colonel Lewis d. Sept 1809. Some of the Lewis family were buried in Christ Church-yard in Alexandria, Va.

Colonel and Mrs. Lewis had 13 children, among whom were Sally, who m. General Green Clay, first Deputy Surveyor of Ky.; Nancy, who m. Governor James Garrard of Ky.; and Sophia E., who m. Rev. John T. Johnson. See notes on JOHNSON. General Green Clay (1757-1826) was born in Po. Co., Va., and was father of Cassius Marcellus Clay (1810-1903) born in Ky. They were cousins of Henry Clay.

12. SANFORD (s. 3) b. 7 Aug 1759 in Fx. Co.; m. Ellender

Keen 7 Aug 1784; d. 1808 in Fayette Co., Ky., leaving a will dated 17 June 1808 (July 1808) naming sons Hugh, Edward, Sanford, Silas; and daus. Peggy Price, Sinai, Polly, Sally, Nancy, and Ellen; wife Ellen is to maintain and educate the 8 minor children; brothers Jilson and Henry Payne.

Ellender, or Ellen, Keen was b. 30 Aug 1767 and d. 6 May 1811 (P.F.); dau. of Francis Keen, whose will dated 1816 (1818) in Fayette Co. names w. Mary; sons John, Oliver, and Sanford Keen; sons-in-law Thomas H. Berryman who m. Betsy Keen, and John Blackmore who m. Sinai Keen; dau. Ellen widow of Sanford Payne and mother of Hugh, Sally, Nancy, Edward, Sanford, Silas, and Ellen Payne, Margaret and Mary Price, and Sinai Hicks.

Sanford Payne had 10 children—Hugh (51), Margaret H. (52), Edward (53), Sinai (54), Polly (55), Sally (56), Nancy (57), Sanford K. (58), Silas (59), and Ellender (60).

13. EDWARD CONYERS (s. 3) b. 7 Jany 1762/3 in Fx. Co.; m(1) Elizabeth Howard 1 Feb 1791; m(11) Mrs. Preston of Va.; d. 13 July 1844 in Fayette Co.; buried in family grave-yard at intersection of Greendale and Sandersville Pikes, about four miles from Lexington; grave is marked.

1782 he located his home on 5000 a. West of Lexington and built a log cabin on the site of the late Joel Lyle's home. Two years later he returned to Va. and brought back with him his father, brothers, and sisters. With the exception of William and Jilson, the family took up claims on the old Frankfort pike and reaching towards the Versailles pike. Part of this estate was recently owned by Walter S. Payne (VII-44).

His first wife was b. 5 Jany 1766 and d. 21 May 1820; buried in above-mentioned grave-yard; her grave is marked. She was oldest child of John and Mary (Preston) Howard, m. Oct 1764. John Howard was b. 22 Feb 1733/4 and d. 1834, a veteran of the Revolution, in which he lost one eye and had his nose cut off by a British soldier at the Battle of Guilford C. H. His wife was dau. of John and Elizabeth (Patton) Preston. Mrs. Howard d. 1814, aged 72, and was buried near her daughter; her grave is marked. John Howard was for many years the companion of Daniel Boone; his son General Benjamin Howard (@ 1760-1814) was Governor of 8th Military District including territory West of the Mississippi River.

By his m(1) Edward C. Payne had 8 children—Preston C. (61),

Edward C. (62), Daniel M. (63), Jilson C. (64), Benjamin H. (65), Thomas J. (66), John B. (67), and James B. (68). He had no children by his m(11).

14. DANIEL McCARTY (s. 3) b. 3 Nov 1764 in Fx. Co.; m. Elizabeth Irwin 10 Dec 1810 in Fayette Co., Ky.; d.s.p. 1811 in same county, leaving a will dated 9 Apl 1811 (May 1811) naming wife Elizabeth; no children; 5 brothers; 2 sisters; nephew Daniel Payne; and children of deceased brother Sanford.

29 Nov 1786 he made a deposition in Fayette Co. to the effect that Col. Robert Patterson had violently taken possession of his father's store; seized on deponent's person; put him under guard without giving him an opportunity of securing the store and contents, valued at £ 1500; this being after the salt requisitioned by the Quartermaster had been furnished to Col. Patterson's troops. Accompanying this paper was the deposition of Thomas Young, Col. Patterson's Quartermaster, testifying that he had orders to requisition a certain amount of salt from Mr. Daniel Payne, which the latter supplied; that a second order on Mr. Payne was resisted by him; whereupon a guard broke open the store and seized the contents, and Mr. Payne was arrested. (Calendar of State Papers.)

15. JILSON (s. 3) b. 3 Mch 1767 in Fx. Co.; m(1) Dulcinea Harrison 19 Feb 1789 in Ky.; m(11) Mrs. Anna Stiles 1822 in Frankfort, Ky.; will dated 17 Aug 1825 (3 Oct 1825) Montgomery Co. names w. Anna, dau. Anne Holland Payne, bro. Jemmy, and nephews Orlando and George R. Payne; and refers to his silver pitcher with father's and mother's initials E. A. P. on it, brought from England by testator's grandfather Conyers.

1789 at the sale of the effects of his father-in-law Joseph Lovell Harrison in Li. Co., Va., he bought a mare and a young negro. 17 Dec 1796 he was commissioned by Governor James Garrard as one of the Justices of the Court of Quarter Sessions. 17 Aug 1799 he was member of the 2nd Constitutional Convention at Frankfort. 1799 and thereafter he represented Montgomery Co. in the State Legislature. 1804-8 he was State Senator. 1818-20 he was executor of will of his brother Jemmy.

The epitaph on his daughter's grave-stone refers to him as Colonel. He was the great-grandfather of Tom Johnson, Mayor of Cleveland 1901-9. Governor James Garrard m. Jilson Payne's niece Nancy Lewis.

His wife was b. 8 Apl 1772, niece of Governor Benjamin Harrison of Va.; sister of Mildred (Malinda) Harrison who m. William Payne (V-10), and of Micajah Harrison who m. Polly G. Payne (VI-34).

By his m(1) Jilson Payne had 1 child—Ann Holland (72). By his m(11) he had no children.

16. JAMES ORLANDO (s. 3) b. 2 Sept 1774 in Fx. Co.; m. Mrs. Tabitha Holmes < 1806 in Ky.; his will dated 11 Apl 1815 (1 May 1815) is recorded in Fayette Co., Ky., and indicates that his wife was deceased when it was written; his three minor children were placed in care of his nephew Hugh Payne; his brothers were made executors. A codicil dated 16 Apl 1815 provided that the land where his parents were buried is to remain sacred. His father dying intestate, he apparently inherited that part of the estate on which his parents were buried.

He was known as Jemmy and is so called in some of the Court records. It is said that he was a free-thinker and possessed a great sense of humor. That is all I have been able to discover about his history and personality.

His wife was the widow of Andrew Holmes. Her relinquishment to John Scott, executor of Andrew Holmes, of her rights as such to land in Frankfort was recorded in Fayette and Franklin Cos. after her marriage to Mr. Payne.

James O. Payne had 3 children—Edward Ann (69), Orlando (70), and George R. (71).

17. BENJAMIN (s. 4) b. @ 1761 in Fx. Co.; m(1) Susannah Roussau 3 Jany 1781 in Fq. Co.; m(11) Helen Combs < 1796; d. intestate 1820-1830 in Fq. Co., probably early in 1828. The M.B. dated 2 Jany 1781 is accompanied by a note from his father which reads—"Mr. William Roussau:—Sir:—I have understood that my son and your daughter is to be married and I am very willing to it, and I shall come down on Wednesday (which was the 3rd) if possible. I have nothing more to add, and am your humble servant. Sanford Payne. January ye 1st 1781." It may be reasonably concluded from this consent that Benjamin was a minor.

1787 he was one of executors of his father's will. 1799 he bought land lying in Fq. and St. Cos. 1820 the census of Fq. Co. records him as over 45, head of a household consisting of a female over 45, 3 minor children, and 1 girl between 16 and 26. The 1810 census

also records him as over 45. In the same year he deeded slaves to his son Sanford Payne. The 1830 census does not account for him.

One of his elderly descendants writes that, for his time, he was a man of wealth, but that his second wife deprived his first wife's children of their birth-right. His first wife was dau. of William Roussau and w. Priscilla of Hamilton Par., Fq. Co., who in 1787 gave to their dau. Susannah Payne land on branch of Town Run near Bristersburg, Fq. Co. The will of William Roussau 1792 (1798) Fq. Co. refers to w. Priscilla; to son-in-law Benjamin Payne of Fq. Co. whose wife is deceased; names the latter's 4 minor children; names also testator's children—John who went to Georgia, William who m. Lydia, Henry who m. Sarah, Margaret who m. Innes Combs, Nancy who m. John Peters, grandsons John and William Roussau, and grand-dau. Betsy Kerr. The records of Fq. show the following marriages—Betty Roussau m. John Kerr 1769. Margaret Roussau m. Innes Combs 1779. Nancy Roussau m. John Peters 1783. William Roussau was identical with or son of William Roussau of We. Co. who m. Elizabeth dau. of Surles and Elizabeth Lewis. The will of Mrs. Elizabeth Lewis 1750 (1751) We. Co. gave her son John Lewis land in P.W. Co. and named her son-in-law William Roussau as executor. The will of Surles Lewis was recorded 1737. 1750 John Lewis of Ca. Co. sold land in Hamilton Par., P.W. Co., to William Roussau of the latter county. On the creation of Fauquier 1759, this land became a part of it. William Roussau had a brother Henry who lived in Fx. Co.

Benjamin Payne's second wife was dau. of John Combs, bro. of Innes (who m. Margaret Roussau), Joseph, and Fielding, children of John and Sythe Combs of St. Co. Helen Combs had a sister Mrs. Calamore.

It is possible that there were other children than those shown below. By his m(I) Benjamin Payne had 4 children—Henry R. (73), Priscilla (74), Sarah (75), and James R. (76). By his m(II) he had 5 children—Sanford (77), Elizabeth (78), Jane (79), Hetty (80), and William (81).

18. GEORGE (s. 4) b. 1763 in Fx. Co.; m. Mary Coe 1783 in Fx. Co.; d. intestate @ 1799 in Fx. Co. 1787 he was named as one of the executors of his father's will, and as co-guardian of his minor brothers and sisters.

Mary Coe was b. 29 Aug 1765 in Fx. Co., and d. Dec 1820 in Bourbon Co., Ky.; dau. of William Coe of Fx., whose will dated

1791 (1793) names w. Jane; and children—William, Edward, John, Presley, Priscilla Davis, and Mary Payne. Mary Payne m(11) Nicholas Grymes 18 Jany 1803 in Alexandria, Va. He had been George Payne's administrator. He moved to Bourbon Co. about 1806, where his home was known as "Loudoun Hall". His wife's descendants write that his step-children remembered him in Kentucky as a cripple, unable to walk. He was b. 15 Mch 1766 and d. 17 Nov 1831; son of Nicholas and Jane Grymes. Nicholas, Sr., served 1756 in Fx. Co. militia in Capt. Elzey's Co.; he d. 1798 en route to Ky. with his family. His sons built a home on Wolf Creek, Bourbon Co., and later took their father's body to Ld. Co., Va., for final burial. Nicholas, Sr., was son of Nicholas, the elder, whose dau. Sarah m. Abraham Lay, whose dau. Abigail m. Sanford Payne, this George's father. Nicholas, Sr., had a brother Philip, whose dau. Mary m. William Payne (10).

George Payne had 5 children—Penelope (94), William (95), Benjamin (96), Theodosia (97), and Alexander (98).

19. SARAH (d. 4) Named as third child in her father's will, which left her 1 negro and one eighth of his estate after his wife's death.

20. ALICIA (d. 4) Named as fourth child in her father's will; m. William B. Carter of Fx. Co. 1804 William B. Carter leased 150 a. on Johnny Moore Run in Fx. Co. during the lives of his w. Alicia and son James' Payne Carter. This Run flows South into Bull Run two miles W. of Clifton.

21. ANN (d. 4) Named as fifth child in father's will.

22. HELEN (d. 4) Named as sixth child in father's will.

23. SANFORD (s. 4) b. 1770-5 in Fx. Co. according to census reports. Named as seventh child in father's will. The census records of 1810, 1820, and 1830 in Fx. Co. include his name and show a large household and from 3 to 10 slaves in 1820 and 1830. He d. intestate 1830-40 in Fx. Co. 1822 he was administrator of his mother's estate in Fx. Co. 1823 he mortgaged some of his slaves.

Only by inference, based on conversations with the older members of the Payne family in P.W. Co., am I able to deduce the names of some of his children—Richard (82), Sanford (83), Travers (84), and probably others.

24. JANE (d. 4) No record of her beyond the fact that she is named as the eighth child in her father's will 1787, in which she is called Ginney and is stated to be under 14 years of age.

25. ASA (s. 5) b. 19 Mch 1788 in Scott Co., Ky.; m(I) Theodocia Turner 27 Dec 1810 in Fayette Co.; m(II) Mrs. Lewis Nuckols (nee Sally M. Vance) of Lexington, Ky., 12 June 1844; d. 10 July 1887 near Burgin, Mercer Co., Ky., at the home of his son Lewis T. Payne; buried in Lexington cemetery between the graves of his wives. In his old age he was quite deaf and feeble, in the end bed-ridden; during which period he was under the care of Mrs. Rosa M. Payne, his grandson's wife, who describes him as a most lovable and interesting person. His first wife was dau. of Lewis E. Turner and w. Theodocia Payne (8).

Colonel Asa Payne was educated at West Point Military Academy, leaving there in 1809. (Note: West Point was created a Military Academy 1802, but attendance was irregular for ten years. 1812 it was reorganized on its present basis.) He also attended Transylvania University, Lexington, Ky. On leaving West Point he visited his uncle Richard M. Johnson, M.C., and stayed at Gadsby's Tavern in Alexandria, kept by a Mrs. Williams. 1810 he was appointed by President Madison as Indian Sub-agent and was stationed at Fort Madison and Fort Snelling until the summer of 1811. K.H.S. Vol. XXVI pays a fine tribute to Col. Asa Payne which is too long to include here. In the War of 1812 he served as Major and aide-de-camp to his father General John Payne, and was at Fort Meigs during its siege by the British and Indians. He is described as a handsome man of remarkable physical constitution. After this war he became a farmer in Scott Co. and resided near Payne's Depot. He was fifteen years Justice of the Peace.

Theodocia Turner was b. 26 Feb 1788 and d. June 1841. His second wife d. 20 Apl 1862 in her 60th year.

By his m(I) he had 3 children—Lewis T. (85), John F. (86), and Henry (87). By his m(II) he had a dau. who d. at 2 years of age. Her epitaph is so obliterated that it cannot be read.

26. ROBERT (s. 5) b. 20 Dec 1789 in Scott Co., Ky.; m. Maria Williams 2 June 1814 in Scott Co., Ky.; d. 28 Aug 1827 at "Cedar Grove", four miles from Fayette, Mo.; buried in Mt. Zion Baptist cemetery nearby.

He was a private in James Stucker's Co. of Scott Co., and as such

was one of the men who composed the "Forlorn Hope" at the Battle of the Thames 5 Oct 1813, a detachment that Col. Richard M. Johnson ordered forward to attract the Indian fire, in order that the remainder of the Regiment might charge while the enemy's muskets were being reloaded. This detachment consisted of 20 men under Col. William Whitley. Collins' History of Kentucky credits Col. Whitley with having killed Tecumseh, though Col. Johnson is popularly regarded as having done so. Col. Johnson, who accompanied this detachment, and five others survived the attack, among whom was Robert Payne.

About 1820 he settled in Howard Co., Mo. He is described as "a good man, handsome, and straight as an Indian".

His wife was b. 7 Oct 1795, and d. 6 Jan 1887 in Howard Co.; dau. of Charles P. Williams and w. Betty Redd. She m(11) Judge Samuel Viley of Georgetown, Ky.

Robert Payne had 6 children—William (88), Benjamin J. (89), Thomas J. (90), Robert (91), Richard J. (92), and John W. (93).

27. NANCY (d. 5) b. 16 Oct 1791 in Scott Co., Ky.; m. Sabert Offutt 1810 in Scott Co.; d. 1882 at North Middleton, Ky.; buried near Paris, Ky. They had 6 children. (P.F. and T.L.J.)

28. SALLY (d. 5) b. 16 Nov 1793 in Scott Co., Ky.; m. Charles P. Thomson 1813 in Scott Co.; d. 1862 in Georgetown, Ky., where she was buried. His name is also spelled Thompson in the correspondence. They had 3 children. (P.F. and T.L.J.)

29. JOHN (s. 5) b. 15 Nov 1795 in Scott Co., Ky.; m. 1822 Mary Stevenson of Warsaw, Ky.; d. 1887 at the home of his son Robert H.; buried in Warsaw.

He served in the War of 1812. 1814 he received an appointment as Cadet at West Point. He rode to Washington on horseback with his uncle Richard M. Johnson, later Vice-President of the U. S., arriving just after the city had been burned. In June 1815 the accidental discharge of a cannon at West Point tore off his right arm and so injured his eyes as to result in his ultimate total blindness. He was serving the gun with a sponge-and-rammer-staff, while Cadet Davies (later Professor and author of well-known mathematical text-books) was "thumbing the vent". Mr. Davies took his thumb off the vent prematurely, with the usual result. Mr. Payne was furloughed in Sept 1815, discharged 28 Feb 1818, and granted a pen-

sion of \$8 per month. After the death of his grandfather Col. Robert Johnson, Mr. Payne was sent to Warsaw to look after the interests of the Johnson heirs. He was known as General John (or Jack) Payne.

He had 3 children—William (99), Robert H. (100), and Elizabeth (101).

30. ELIZABETH (d. 5) b. 22 Jany 1798 in Scott Co., Ky.; m. 1817 Major Uriel Sebree of Howard Co., Mo.; d. and was buried near Fayette, Mo. They left a number of descendants, one of whom was Hon. Uriel Sebree Hall, M.C. from 2nd District of Mo. (K.H.S. and T.L.J.)

31. NEWTON (s. 5) b. 4 Jany 1800 near Georgetown, Ky.; m(1) Louisa Nuckles 11 Oct 1827 near Georgetown; m(11) Susan Spencer 5 Oct 1836 in Warsaw, Gallatin Co., Ky.; d. 16 Mch 1850 in Gallatin Co.; buried in cemetery near Warsaw; grave not marked.

1843 he represented Scott Co. in the Legislature. He acquired land about six miles above Warsaw and on the Ohio River, where he died. Soon after his death his family moved to Missouri. Before leaving they enclosed his grave and those of two of his young children in a limestone wall; these graves are not marked.

The valadity of the above spelling of his first wife's name is based on the written statement of her step-daughter, Mrs. Blanchard; it is spelled Nuchols and Nuckolds in P.F. and T.L.J. respectively. The family Bible was burnt.

His 1st wife died shortly after the birth of her child. Susan Spencer was b. 12 Jany 1817 in Gallatin Co.; she d. 12 May 1911 near Longwood, Pettis Co., Mo., and was buried in Miller's Chapel cemetery nearby; grave marked.

By his m(1) he had 1 child—Louisa (102). By his m(11) he had 5 children—Sallie M. (103), Emeline (104), Mary E. (105), Newton (106), and James (107).

32. WILLIAM JOHNSON (s. 5) b. 26 Jany 1802 in Scott Co., Ky.; d. 30 Jany 1813.

33. THOMAS JEFFERSON (s. 5) b. 3 Feb 1804 in Scott Co., Ky.; m(1) Letitia Thomson 6 Jany 1829 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m(11) Mary J. Wright 1841 in Ky.; d. 1880 in Howard Co., Mo. (Authority—K.H.S. and T.L.J.)

No children by his m(1). By his m(11) he had 4 children—Polly (108), Bettie (109), Letitia (110), and Franklin (111).

34. FRANKLIN (s. 5) b. 16 Mch 1806 in Scott Co., Ky.; m. Polly Ragland Rogers 6 Jany 1829 in Fayette Co., Ky.; d.s.p. 1874 in Scott Co.; buried near Georgetown, Ky. He lived on Frankfort pike, about one mile from Georgetown. He adopted his grand-niece Betty Payne De Long. (K.H.S. and T.L.J.)

35. RICHARD JOHNSON (s. 5) b. 26 Feb 1808 in Scott Co., Ky.; d. 27 May 1823.

36. EMELINE (d. 5) b. 13 Mch 1810 in Scott Co., Ky.; m. James Peak of Scott Co. 1826; d. 1851 near Grand Lake, Ark.; buried in family grave-yard near Georgetown, Ky. They had 8 children; their descendants live in Chicot Co., Ark.

37. CYRUS (s. 5) b. 10 Nov 1812 in Scott Co., Ky.; n.m.; d. 1846-8, a soldier in the Mexican War; buried in family grave-yard near Georgetown, Ky.

GENERATION VI

1. WILLIAM ROBINSON (s. 2) b. 12 Oct 1781 in Fx. Co.; m. his first-cousin Elizabeth Cooke 21 May 1801 in Fx. Co. by Rev. Jeremiah Moore; d. 27 Feb 1847 in Bowling Green, Ky., where he was buried; his grave is marked.

1802-1818 inclusive he paid taxes in Warren Co., Ky. 12 Nov 1817 the heirs of Giles Cooke, including William Payne in right of his wife, sold land in Fx. Co. near "Ravensworth". 1820 he owned 7 or more tracts in Allen and Simpson Cos., which adjoin Warren Co. 1831 he was co-defendant in a chancery suit in Fx. Co. relating to his father's home-seat therein. 1835 William P. Payne (17) wrote a letter to his sister Mrs. Langhorne concerning the death of Lucinda Ivy Payne, dau. of William R. Payne, in which the writer stated that "she was survived by her father, husband, and 4 children." Lucinda had just died and this letter was to be used as the basis of her obituary. It is in the possession of one of William R. Payne's descendants, Mrs. W. R. Falkiner (VIII-76), and removes all doubt as to the date of his death as recorded in his somewhat faded epitaph, in which the numerals, being in script, are occasionally misread. This same lady, to whom I am so greatly indebted for her patient and invaluable aid in the preparation of these records, possesses 6 silver spoons once belonging to Mr. and Mrs. Payne and bearing their monograms.

He was named after his maternal uncle William Robinson of P.A. Co. Elizabeth (Betsy) Cooke was b. 7 Oct 1781 in Fx. Co. and d. 24 Sept 1817 in Bowling Green, Ky., where she was buried. She was dau. of Giles Cooke, Sr., and w. Alicia Payne (V-1). See notes on COOKE. The cemetery in which William R. Payne and his wife were buried lies in the centre of Bowling Green. During the last part of the 19th century and up until a few years ago this old burying-ground was neglected and overgrown with weeds. A few years ago it was converted into a park. I am told that many of the grave-stones are missing, and that some of them are used in walks and seats. My informant describes this condition as "outrageous and entirely unnecessary", in which sentiment I heartily concur. The stones over the graves of Mr. and Mrs. Payne are horizontal slabs, raised above the ground. Nearby are several marked Cooke graves. Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 1 child—Lucinda I. (196).

2. MARY IVY (d. 2) No record of her b.; m. Giles Cooke, Jr., 9 Apl 1807 in Fx. Co. by Rev. John Chiles; d. 5 July 1818 in Warren Co., Ky. They had 5 children. He was b. 4 Oct 1778 in Fx. Co., and d. intestate 22 Jany 1819 in Warren Co.; son of Giles Cooke, Sr., and w. Alicia Payne (V-1). His administrator was Tully R. Payne, below. See notes on COOKE.

3. TULLY ROBINSON (s. 2) No record of his b., m., and d. He was administrator of the estate of his brother-in-law Giles Cooke, Jr. He paid taxes in Warren Co., Ky., 1813-24. He is said to have m. Miss Coates and to have had a dau. Mary Frances who m. Mr. Winlock of Glasgow, Barren Co., Ky.

4. ALFRED (s. 2) No record of his b., m., and d. 1813 he witnessed the will of Robert Snowden of Warren Co., Ky. He is said to have lived and died in Scottsville, Allen Co., Ky., and to have had a dau. who m. Mr. Samson of that town, with whom Alfred lived.

5. EDMUND (s. 2) b. 21 Aug 1791 in Fx. Co.; m. Catherine Templeton Halley 1 Oct 1816 by Rev. William Moffett in Fx. Co. at her father's home about one mile from the Court House; d. 28 Oct 1851 in Bowling Green, Ky.

1816 he was Commissioner of Revenue in Fx. 1817 he was county surveyor. 1819 he moved to Warren Co., Ky. 1831 his brother Thomas was plaintiff in a suit in Fx. Co. relating to land on which their father died. John H. Halley, Edmund Payne's brother-in-law, was appointed commissioner and sold this land to Edmund, who in turn sold it 1839. 1845 Edmund and Catherine T. Payne sold land in Fx. of which her brother John H. Halley died seized. Edmund Payne was member of the Cumberland Presbyterian church; farmer, surveyor, constable, magistrate, and member of Legislature. (Perrin, Battle, and Kniffen.)

His wife's family name is consistently spelled Halley in Fx. Co. records, and was pronounced Hawley. His descendants say that the spelling was changed in Kentucky to Hawley in order to preserve the pronunciation. She was b. 21 July 1794 in Fx. Co., and d. 10 Oct 1859 at her home near Bowling Green, Ky.; dau. of Henry Simpson Halley, b. 18 May 1762 in Va., and d. 28 Nov 1838 in Fx. Co.; he m. Elizabeth Hampton, b. 21 Sept 1762 in Va., and d. 24 Sept 1824 in Fx. Co.; they raised 9 children, of whom Cathe-

rine T. was the sixth. Henry S. Halley was son of James Halley, b. in England 14 June 1709, and d. 6 July 1792; he m. Elizabeth Simpson, b. 8 Nov 1719, and d. 1785.

The bodies of Edmund Payne and his wife were moved to a grave beside the stone vault in Fairview Cemetery in Bowling Green in which their son William H. was buried. The original column over their graves now surmounts this vault.

They had 12 children—William H. (179), Mary E. (180), Alfred H. (181), Fanny A. (182), Eliza E. (183), Catherine T. (184), Margaret C. (185), John H. (186), Edmund D. (187), Caroline A. (188), Edmund H. (189), and Eugene H. (190).

6. ELIZA (d. 2) No record of her b. and d.; she m(1) James C. West, son of Col. Roger West of Fx. Co. (see notes on WEST); m(11) Mr. Wills; m(111) Captain Richardson.

1812 James C. West and w. Eliza executed a deed in Fx. Co. She had a son James West by her m(1); this son had a son Robert H. West of Paris, Mo. She had 2 daus. by her m(11)—Mary Elizabeth, b. 8 Aug 1822, and Eliza J., who m. respectively Joseph Fible 1839, and John S. Rankin 1842; these daus. were b. in Bowling Green, Ky. She was buried on Shepard farm, three or four miles from Monticello, Mo.

7. THOMAS (s. 2) No record of his b., m., and d. He is said to have m. Miss Gattan and moved to Illinois. 1816 he was Commissioner of Revenue in Fx. Co. 1831 he was plaintiff in a suit in that county, of which he was not at that time a resident.

8. MARGARET CAMPBELL (d. 4) b. 11 Oct 1783 in Fx. Co.; m. Archibald Summers 1802; d. 1829 in Ky. He was son of George Summers and w. Susannah Moore. About 1810 they moved from Fx. Co. to Montgomery Co., Ky., thence to Carlisle, Ky. 1813 they executed a deed by attorney in Fx. Co. of land that he inherited from his father. Archibald Summers was b. 22 June 1777 in Fx. Co. and d. 19 Jany 1884 in Ky. Their dau. Elizabeth m. Innes B. Payne (15).

9. WILLIAM CAMPBELL (s. 4) b. @ 1785 in Fx. Co. He is said to have m. Miss Hickie and d.s.p. He moved from Fx. Co. to Montgomery Co., Ky., and later to near Bowling Green, Ky., where he was a physician. 1813 while in Montgomery Co. he acted

as attorney for Archibald Summers in a sale of land in Fx. Co. He represented Warren Co., Ky., in the State Legislature 1824, 1828, and 1837; and was State Senator 1829-33.

10. ANNA (d. 4) b. 23 July 1787 in Fx. Co.; m. John W. Cooke 28 Apl 1805 in Fx. Co. by Rev. Jeremiah Moore; d. 4 Nov 1859 at Bowling Green, Ky. They were buried in old Bowling Green cemetery in the centre of the city; their graves are marked. He was b. 30 July 1783, and d. 8 Nov 1821; son of Giles Cooke and w. Alicia Payne (V-I). See notes on COOKE.

11. PENELOPE (d. 7) b. 19 Sept 1786 in Ld. Co.; m. Daniel Vertner 17 Nov 1806 in Mason Co., Ky.; said to have d. 1807, leaving 1 child John D. Vertner. Daniel Vertner d. 13 June 1861, aged 90, in Lexington, Ky.

12. JOHN (s. 7) b. 18 Feb 1788 in Ld. Co.; m(1) Eliza Sprigg 9 Mch 1809 in Wheeling, W. Va.; m(11) Letitia Whiteman 25 Mch 1813; d. 18 Jany 1854 in Augusta, Ky. His 1st wife d. 28 Dec. 1810. His 2nd wife was b. 19 May 1794, and d. 23 Sept 1852; dau. of General Benjamin Whiteman of Cincinnati, Ohio, and w. Catherine, dau. of Owen and Letitia Davis.

His parents moved to Fayette Co., Ky., 1789, thence to Mason Co. 1792. He lived all his married life in Augusta. 1806 he graduated in law at Transylvania University, Lexington, Ky. 1809 he was admitted to the bar.

He served in the War of 1812, first as a private in Capt. Robert Smith's Co. in the expedition of Lt. Col. John B. Campbell to the Missime and Wabash Rivers. It is stated that he became Adjutant General of this detachment. On his discharge from this duty he offered his services to General Harrison, who authorized him to organize a company of light dragoons. His call for volunteers was published in "The Dove" 26 Feb 1813, printed in Washington, Mason Co. This letter is given in full in Filson Publications No. 18, from which this account of his military services is taken. Pay in his company was to be \$8 per month and \$12 per month for hire of horse. Applications were to be addressed to him at Augusta, Bracken Co., Ky. The responses were prompt and numerous; but he was advised by General Harrison that the War Department disapproved of the service of any troops not ordered out by it. 13 May 1813 Colonel Johnson invited him to attach his troop to his Regiment,

which offer was at once accepted. The troop joined the Regiment at Newport by 22 May 1813 and participated in the Battle of the Thames in the same year, in which engagement his father served as a Major. At the time of his death, John Payne was a Brigadier General of Ky. militia.

1836 he was Presidential Elector. 1840 he was Grand Master of the Masonic Order in Ky. Collins' History of Ky. says of him—"In 1846 General John Payne was a venerable citizen of Augusta. He was a very active and brave cavalry officer under General Harrison at the battles of the Mississinewa Indian towns and of the Thames, and on the marches in the Northwest during the last war with Great Britain." He was Clerk of Bracken Co. Court for a great many years until 1851. He owned a charming home on the Ohio River.

By his m(1) he had 1 child—Zachariah S. (1). By his m(11) he had 10 children—Eliza S. (2), Penelope V. (3), Eliza S. (4), Devall (5), Catherine W. (6), Clarissa J. (7), Benjamin W. (8), Matilda M. (9), Letitia W. (10), and John (11).

13. MARY (d. 7) b. 20 June 1789; m. John Morris 22 Dec 1810 in Mason Co., Ky. She is said to have lived to be 96. As she was b. in the year that her parents moved from Fx. Co. to Ky., the place of her birth is uncertain.

14. MARGARET YOUNG (d. 7) b. 10 Oct 1791 in Ky.; n.m.; d. 10 June 1833; buried on her father's farm; grave is marked.

15. INNES BAXTER (s. 7) b. 17 Oct 1793 in Ky.; m(1) Phoebe Logan Chambers 21 Oct 1819; m(11) Eliza Summers 17 June 1832; d. June 1884 in Newport, Ky. His 1st wife d. 31 Jan'y 1821. His 2nd wife was dau. of Archibald Summers and w. Margaret C. Payne (8); she d. 1886.

He is said to have served in Capt. Robert Smith's Co., Col. Richard M. Johnson's Regt., in the War of 1812. He was for many years a magistrate. He lived first in Mason Co. and later at Newport. His mother's will 1833 left to him her entire estate, at which date she was living with him in Mason Co. His name and the date of his birth were given to me by his daughter.

By his m(1) he had 1 child—Phoebe H. (121). By his m(11) he had 6 children—Devall E. (122), Margaret S. (123), William A. (124), Phoebe A. (125), Cornelia R. (126), and Benjamin C. (127).

16. HUGH BRENT (s. 7) b. 16 July 1795 in Ky.; m. Mrs. Amanda (Lynch) Davis; no record of d. He lived in Lexington, Ky. 1860 he was guardian of Greer Davis and John Davis, children of D. H. Davis, deceased. (From records of Al. Co., Va.)

He had 4 children—Sally (133), Elouise (134), Margaret (135), and Julia (136).

17. WILLIAM PIERCE (s. 7) b. 26 Aug 1797 in Mason Co., Ky.; m(1) Lucinda Ivy Payne 20 June 1819 in Warren Co., Ky.; m(11) Susan Berry Grymes Bayly 17 Sept 1835 in St. Co., Va.; d. 27 May 1880 in Bowling Green, Ky., at the home of his son George B. Payne. His 1st wife was b. 2 Sept 1802, and d. 1 Apl 1835; dau. of William R. Payne (1). His 2nd wife was b. 7 May 1811 in St. Co., and d. 8 Nov 1862; dau. of William P. Bayly and w. Mary L., and niece of Pierce Bayly who m. Mary Payne (V-3). The Bayly estate was called "Woodstock".

The summary of his movements, taken from various sources, is as follows: 1817 he moved to Bowling Green for a short time. 1819 he moved again to Bowling Green, where he became a merchant. 1835 he was a merchant and Postmaster at Flat Rock, Bourbon Co. 1841 William P. Payne of Bourbon Co. appointed William Bayly of St. Co., Va., and Pierce Bayly of Richmond, Va., his attorney to represent his interests as husband of Susan B. G. Bayly, dau. of William P. Bayly of St. and w. Mary L. About 1846 he moved again to Bowling Green, where he was a merchant till 1858. 1859 he moved to Nashville, Tenn. 1862 a letter from 93 citizens of Ky. written from Camp Chase, Ohio, addressed to the Governor of Ky., complained that they had been arrested as law-abiding citizens, denied trial, sent to prison, away from home and family, etc. Among the subscribers was William P. Payne of Bourbon Co. (Collins' Hist. of Ky.) 1863 he returned to Bowling Green, where he remained till his death. After the War he became interested with his son Edwin D. in a coal mine in Ky., in which he lost a great deal of money. For many years he was an Elder in the Christian church.

By his m(1) he had 8 children—Betsy C. (98), Edwin D. (99), William R. (100), Benjamin T. (101), Tully R. (102), John (103), Hugh B. (104), and an infant son (105). By his m(11) he had 6 children—Mary E. P. (106), Marcus P. (107), Hugh B. (108), George B. (109), Henry P. (110), and Sarah M. (111).

18. ELIZABETH BAXTER (d. 7) b. 20 Nov 1798 in Ky.;

m. John Trotter Langhorne 23 Nov 1815 in Mason Co., Ky.; she lived to be 103. He was b. 4 Jany 1779, son of John and Sarah (Bell) Langhorne. Mr. and Mrs. John Trotter Langhorne had 8 children, among whom were Mrs. Judith Marshall of Louisville, Ky.; Mrs. Elizabeth Green of Georgetown, Ky.; and Mrs. Sarah Bell Waller (w. of Henry) of Maysville, Ky., and Chicago.

19. SUSAN CLARK (d. 7) b. 5 Nov 1800 in Ky.; m. Samuel Boude 2 Sept 1822 in Mason Co., Ky., brother of James T. Boude who m. her sister. They had 2 sons—John and Devall, and a dau. Eliza who m. Mr. McKibben.

20. THOMAS YOUNG (s. 7) b. 11 Nov 1802 in Ky.; m. Elizabeth Ann Tureman 9 Feb 1827 in Mason Co., Ky.; d. 1857. He was a brilliant lawyer and orator of Maysville, Ky. 1828 he was attorney in suit over the estate of John Howison who died in that year in Kentucky, to which suit the Howisons of P.W. Co., Va., were parties. Mr. Payne was State Senator 1839-43, and represented Mason Co. 1850. 27 Jany 1852 he was one of counsel for a railroad corporation in Ky. in a suit before the Court of Appeals.

He had 5 children—John S. (128), Mary (129), Letitia (130), William (131), and Thomas Y. (132).

21. DEVALL (s. 7) b. 6 Feb 1804 in Mason Co., Ky.; m(I) Harriet Catherine Taylor 18 Mch 1830; m(II) Polly Jane Wilson 4 Feb 1840; d. 27 Jany 1862 in Independence, Mo. He was a farmer.

Some doubt exists as to the year of his birth. An original Bible entry which I have seen reads: "Duvall Payne d. 27 Jany 1862 at 7:45 P.M. aged 57 years, 11 months, and 20 days." By subtracting this age from this date we obtain 6 Feb 1804. And yet another entry in the same Bible gives his birth on 6 Feb 1806.

The surname of his first wife has been given by some as Naylor. His grandson stated to me in person—"I have heard my grandmother say that her husband's first wife was a Miss Taylor, not Naylor." She was b. 7 Nov 1813 in Harrison Co., Ky., dau. of James and Anna Taylor, and d. 15 Dec 1831. His 2nd wife was b. 4 Jany 1819 in Bourbon Co., Ky., and d. 1915, dau. of Hamilton and Elizabeth Wilson. After his death his widow and children returned to Kentucky and lived with her father.

By his m(I) he had 1 child—Harriet A. I. (112). By his m(II)

he had 8 children—William H. (113), George Ann (114), Thomas H. (115), Edward D. (116), Henry W. (117), James C. (118), Mary L. (119), and George S. (120).

22. BENJAMIN (s. 7) b. 15 Mch 1807 in Mason Co., Ky.; n.m; d.y.

23. ALICIA ANN (d. 7) b. 22 June 1809 in Mason Co., Ky.; m. James T. Boude 8 Jany 1828 in Mason Co., brother of Samuel, who m. her sister. They had 8 children—Henry B., Annie, Hannah, Benjamin, Susan, Letitia, Eliza, and Jack. Henry B. Boude was a Presbyterian minister in Georgetown, Ky., and for four years in Richmond, Ray Co., Mo., about 1884-8; he had 4 children—(1) Carrie m. Dr. Charles D. McCoy of Independence, Mo. (2) Alicia m. Louis Megede of Richmond, Mo. (3) Kate m. J. Wallace Moore, a minister in Japan. (4) James d.y. in Springfield, Mo.

24. NANCY (d. 9) b. 21 Dec 1778 in Ld. Co.; m. James Johnson 12 Jany 1796 in Fayette Co., Ky.; d. 8 Feb 1850; buried in Johnson family grave-yard at Great Crossings, Scott Co., Ky.; grave is marked. He was b. 1 Jany 1774 in Or. Co., and d. 13 Aug 1826 in Washington, D. C.; son of Colonel Robert Johnson and w. Jemima Suggett. See notes on JOHNSON. He was State Senator from Scott Co. 1808; Presidential Elector 1821; Member of Congress 1825; Lieut. Col. in War of 1812, in which he distinguished himself at the Battle of the Thames. His home in Scott Co., recently burned, was three miles from Georgetown. He was a man of considerable wealth. He built the old brick Baptist church at Great Crossings, where he was buried in his family grave-yard. They had 12 children, of whom William m. Anne Holland Payne (72).

25. NATHAN (s. 9) b. 17 July 1781 in Ld. Co.; m(1) Catherine Smith Hale 29 Jany 1806 in Woodford Co., Ky.; m(11) Mary Jane Scott 22 Aug 1837 in Fayette Co., Ky.; d. 23 Aug 1860 at his home on Frankfort pike near Lexington.

His 1st wife d. 8 Mch 1836; she was dau. of Smith Hale and w. Nancy Douglas. Smith Hale's will dated 1813 (1814) is recorded in Woodford Co., Ky. He had another dau. Maria Hale who m. Edward Payne (53). The name Hale was spelled Heale in the older records of Va., though pronounced Hale. Smith Hale (or Heale) was son of William Smith Heale who m. Susannah Payne 1761 in

Go. Co., Va. She was dau. of Josias Payne and w. Anna Fleming, and sister of John Payne father of Dolly Payne who m(11) President James Madison 1794. This Goochland Co. family of Paynes, as stated in the Introduction, was not related to Nathan Payne's family. William Smith Heale was son of George Heale of Lc. Co., who m. Sarah Smith 1746, dau. of Philip Smith of Nb. Co. George Heale was Burgess for Lc. Co. 1759. Philip Smith was son of Capt. John Smith of "Purton" and w. Mary Matthews, great-grand-dau. of Captain Samuel Matthews, Governor of Va. 1658-60. (W.M. XVII.)

By his m(1) Nathan Payne had 4 children—Mary (21), Sallie A. (22), Theodosia (23), and William S. (24). By his m(11) he had 1 child—Eddie (25).

26. ELIZABETH (d. 9) b. 27 May 1785 in Ld. Co.; m(1) William Johnson 23 Dec 1801 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m(11) John Allen 9 June 1819 in Ky.; d. 11 Apl 1838. William Johnson was b. 7 Dec 1775, and d. 25 Apl 1814; son of Robert Johnson and w. Jemima Suggett. See notes on JOHNSON. John Allen had m(1) Lydia Payne, Elizabeth's sister. By her m(1) she had 2 children; by her m(11) she had 3 children. (P.F.) In the records of Fayette Co. she is called Patsy Allen. This is probably a misspelling of Betsy.

27. HENRY CONYERS (s. 9) b. 19 Dec 1787 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. Catherine Lewis 9 Aug 1808 in Fayette Co.; d. 5 June 1856; buried in Lexington.

He was called Colonel. He was one of the most prominent men and prosperous farmers of his county. His home was part of the original Payne homestead on Frankfort pike about 3 miles from Lexington. He was member of the Legislature 1824-5. He and his family were Baptists.

"Kitty" Lewis was b. 2 Dec 1787, and d. 30 Aug 1828; dau. of Thomas Lewis and w. Elizabeth Payne (V-11).

Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 10 children—Romulus (26), Remus (27), Lewis D. (28), Eliza (29), Anna M. (30), Thomas H. (31), Lydia (32), Sallie (33), Benjamin (34), and Kitty (35).

28. LYDIA (d. 9) b. 19 July 1791 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. John Allen 23 Nov 1808; d. 18 May 1818. They had 5 children, of whom Richard m. Helen Foster and had 6 children, among whom were James Lane Allen, the author, and Sally Higgins Allen, who m.

John Norton Harrison, grandson of Polly Payne (34). John Allen m(II) his first wife's sister Elizabeth; he m(III) Polly Boyce (nee Smith) 23 Sept 1840. He was b. 8 Mch 1787, and d. 16 Jany 1849; son of Richard Allen and w. Ann Wisdom.

29. THEODOSIA (d. 9) No record of b. and d.; m. Benjamin Taylor of Scott Co., Ky., son of Rev. John Taylor, a Baptist minister b. 1752 in Fq. Co., Va., and w. Ann Cave. The latter couple moved to Woodford Co., Ky., 1783. (See "The Cabells and Their Kin".) 1828 Benjamin Taylor, for his deceased wife, joined her brothers and sisters in a deed in Fayette Co. They had 5 children.

30. ANN (d. 9) No record of b. and d.; m. Samuel H. Chew. 1828 she and her husband executed a joint deed in Fayette Co., Ky. They had 2 children, Samuel H. and Mary who m. respectively Emily Higbee and Alexander Brand.

31. JAMES (s. 10) b. 19 Aug 1776 in Ld. Co.; m. Judith B. Jameson 1797 in Clark Co., Ky.; d. Aug 1823, leaving a will dated 18 Aug 1823 (1 Sept 1823) and recorded in Christian Co. He was a Baptist minister, preaching at first at a church on Elkhorn River near Lexington, then in Clark Co.

They had 7 children—Jameson (36), Edward (37), Mary (38), Mahala (39), William (40), Nancy J. (41), and Susan (42).

32. JESSE (s. 10) b. 19 July 1777 in Ld. Co.; m(I) Nancy Richardson 17 Dec 1798 in Clark Co., Ky., by his father; m(II) Mrs. Mary Galbreath (nee Tolson) 1829 in Cumberland Co., Ky.; m(III) Mrs. Elizabeth Bledsoe 13 May 1833 in Christian Co., Ky.; m(iv) Nancy Dupuy 28 Oct 1837 in Christian Co.; his will was probated in Christian Co. 6 Mch 1843. His 1st wife d. @ 1825. His 3rd wife was dau. of Elisha Embry of Cumberland Co.

By his m(I) he had 8 children—William R. (144), Lewis P. (145), Ludwell H. (146), Richmond U. (147), Elizabeth (148), Mary G. (149), Thomas J. (150), and Louisa M. (151). No children by his m(II) and m(iv). By his m(III) he had 2 children—Frances (152), and Henry (153).

33. ELIZABETH (d. 10) b. 23 Dec 1779 in Ld. Co.; m. Benjamin B. Combs 1797 in Clark Co., Ky.; d. Oct 1834. He d. Sept 1834. They had 7 known children—Polly w. of Paul Evans; Sally

w. of William Dozier; Cuthbert; William; Eli; Clarissa; and Narcissa Ann Combs.

34. POLLY GRYMES (d. 10) b. 3 Jany 1782 in Ld. Co.; m. Micajah Harrison 25 July 1798 in Ky.; d. 21 Sept 1851 at her home in Mt. Sterling, Montgomery Co., Ky. Her portrait is in the possession of Mr. Letcher Harrison, a descendant. Micajah Harrison was brother of his wife's step-mother, Malinda Harrison. He was b. in Va. 8 Apl 1776, and d. 23 Apl 1842; he was buried on his home place. 1786 he moved with his family from Li. Co. to Ky. He was the first Circuit and County Clerk of Montgomery Co., which position he held for a year or two, and then resigned the Circuit Clerkship in favor of his son Micajah V. Harrison, retaining the County Clerkship for several more years. The History of his county refers to him as "a man of solid worth and influence and of strong natural abilities."

They had 6 children—Albert Gallatin m. Virginia Bledsoe; Micajah Volney (1803-1855) m. Dulcinea Bledsoe 1830; James Orlando; Andrew Joseph; Polly Payne m. Dr. Hannah; and Jilson Payne m. Sidney Ann Norton and had John Norton Harrison, who m. Sally Higgins Allen, grand-dau. of Lydia (Payne) Allen (28).

35. WILLIAM HENRY (s. 10) b. 28 Jany 1784 in Ld. Co.; m. Sythe Combs 29 Mch 1802 in Ky.; d. 15 Dec 1836. He and his wife were returning from a visit to their daughter Mrs. Woolfolk in Boone Co., Mo., en route to their home in Christian Co., Ky., when they were drowned in attempting to cross a swollen stream. 1812 they moved from Bourbon to Christian Co., where he became a wealthy farmer.

They had 12 children—Jilson E. (154), Sallie A. (155), Narcissa B. (156), Ennis S. (157), Polly A. (158), Louisa M. (159), Theresa (160), Elbridge G. (161), Elizabeth (162), Sythe (163), Paulina (164), and Sarah A. (165).

36. CATHERINE (d. 10) b. 23 July 1785 in Ld. Co.; m. Richard Hammond 13 Oct 1802 in Mason Co., Ky. No further record.

37. SALLY (d. 10) b. 29 Mch 1787 in Ky.; referred to in her father's will as Sally Graves. Possibly her husband was related to William Graves who m. Judith Harrison 29 Dec 1779 in Li. Co., Va.

Judith was sister of Mildred (Malinda) Harrison who m. Sally's father.

38. DENNIS (s. 10) b. 17 July 1789 in Ky.; m. Nancy Combs in Ky.; d. < 1825 in Todd Co., Ky.

They had 5 children—Cuthbert C. (166), Newton (167), Sally A. (168), William (169), and Fielding A. (170).

39. JILSON (s. 10) b. 5 Nov 1792 in Ky.; d. 26 Sept 1795.

40. SANFORD (s. 10) b. 22 Nov 1794 in Ky.; d. 16 Feb 1796.

41. MARIA (d. 10) b. 20 May 1796 in Mason Co., Ky.; m. James Chiles 11 August 1813; d. 2 Dec 1814.

42. JOHN NEWTON (s. 10) b. 18 Mch 1798 in Mason Co., Ky.; m. Catherine Elizabeth Peters 3 May 1831 in Woodford Co., Ky.; d. 5 Dec 1855 in Woodford Co.; buried in Versailles cemetery; his grave is marked.

He was a minister. 1852 he performed the marriage ceremony of his niece Nancy Ryan in Bath Co., Ky. 4 Dec 1855 he wrote what he called his "dying statement", still preserved in his family, in which he named his seven living children.

His wife was b. 16 Apl 1808, and d. 20 May 1883; dau. of William and Frances (Woodruff) Peters. Towards the end of the Civil War, her husband dead and her two sons in the Confederate Army, she left Versailles and went to live with her daughter Mrs. Botts in Shelby Co. She was buried in Versailles cemetery.

They had 12 children—Belford P. (201), William (202), Eliza A. (203), Joseph A. (204), Daughter (205), John N. (206), John N. (207), Catherine E. (208), Jilson H. (209), Burke C. (210), Fannie P. (211), and Leonidas P. (212).

43. BUCKNER HARRISON (s. 10) b. 9 Dec 1800 in Mason Co., Ky.; m(1) Eliza Ann January 4 July 1822 in Mason Co.; m(11) Miss Fair; d. > 1878 in Nashville, Tenn. 1855 he was living in New Orleans. During the Civil War he lived in Nashville. His 1st wife was dau. of Samuel January of Mason Co. and w. Elizabeth Marshall, dau. of John Marshall of Woodford Co., and sister of Humphrey Marshall, U. S. Senator and Kentucky historian. His 2nd wife was one of two sisters famous for their beauty, mentioned

in one of Mark Twain's books. See QUESENBERRY notes.

As far as known he had no children by his m(1). By his m(11) he had a son Buckner who is believed to have d.y. in Nashville.

44. PEGGY (d. 10) b. 15 Nov 1802 in Mason Co., Ky.; d. 28 Dec 1802.

45. DULCINEA HARRISON (d. 10) b. 15 Jany 1804 in Mason Co., Ky.; m. Major Moses Ryan 31 May 1821 in Mason Co. by Rev. Edgar; d. 9 July 1854 in Nashville, Tenn. He was b. 20 Jany 1796, and d. 8 Apl 1862 in Nashville, son of Michael Ryan of Md. and w. Agnes White of Penn. Moses Ryan's daus. Maria and Dulcinea m. resp. Edwin D. Payne (VII-99) and James H. Payne (VII-137).

46. CLARISSA (d. 10) b. 19 Aug 1805 in Mason Co., Ky.; m. Walker Bourne 24 Mch 1829; d. 18 Nov 1830.

47. AUGUSTUS HENRY FITZHERBERT WARBURTON KEATS (s. 10) b. 4 Apl 1807 in Mason Co., Ky.; m. Mary Morris 20 May 1828 in Mason Co.; d. 4 June 1863 in Clinton Co., Mo.

Mrs. Keats, an English woman, conducted a very select young ladies' school in Kentucky. As a friend of the family she prevailed upon Rev. and Mrs. William Payne to let her name this child after her family, promising to leave him a large estate in England, which never materialized. All that she left him was his name, the two last elements of which he eventually dropped.

1836 he and his family moved to a farm near Liberty, Clay Co., Mo., having ridden there on horseback, packing his effects in a covered wagon. 1839 he founded the Christian Church at Liberty and was its first and highly beloved and respected pastor. He assisted in establishing the present Hyde Park Church in Kansas City. He was also a farmer. 1854 he moved to a farm S. of Plattsburg, Clinton Co., Mo.

At the outbreak of the Civil War he was chosen representative at a Secession Convention, opposing secession and arguing for a compromise. The State continued in a condition of political turmoil. Though diligent in his efforts to promote peace, under bond not to take part in the war, and covered by letters of protection from the Federal government of Missouri, his home was visited by a squad of bushwhackers in uniform, pretending to be acting under orders, and

he was carried off and murdered by them. His body was found by his family next day three miles from his home and buried in the corner of his yard; later it was moved to the public cemetery at St. Joseph, Mo.

His wife was b. 25 Dec 1805, and d. 28 Dec 1875, dau. of Judge James Morris and w. Nancy, whose family came from Morristown, N. J. James Morris was b. in Essex Co., N. J., and served in the Revolution.

Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 7 children—James H. (137), Anna E. (138), Maria L. (139), Mary E. (140), John N. (141), Virginia M. (142), and Augustus W. (143).

48. EDWARD CONYERS (s. 10) b. 12 Sept 1809 in Mason Co., Ky.; m. Martha T. Battle (or Battaille) of Va. 19 Oct 1831; no record of d. 1857 he was in wholesale grocery business in New Orleans. He had children who lived in New Orleans, one of whom, Battle, is known to have married and had issue.

49. NANCY MORTON (d. 10) b. 2 Apl 1811 in Mason Co., Ky.; m. John W. Norris.

50. LUCILLA HARRISON (d. 10) b. 9 Sept 1813 in Mason Co., Ky.; m. Josephus Hewitt 5 May 1831.

51. HUGH (s. 12) b. 25 Nov 1785 in Ky.; m. Matilda Brown 20 Nov 1806 in Fayette Co., Ky.; no record of d. 1815 his uncle James Payne designated him as guardian of his three children.

52. MARGARET H. (d. 12) b. 3 May 1787 in Ky.; m. Willis Price 20 Dec 1804; d. 25 Dec 1860. He was son of Richard Price and w. Betsy Willis. Willis Price had 12 children.

53. EDWARD (s. 12) b. 31 Mch 1789 in Ky.; m(1) Maria S. Hale 17 Nov 1817 in Woodford Co.; m(11) Mrs. Maria Cassell (nee Higbee) 15 Mch 1837 in Fayette Co.; no record of his death. His 1st wife was dau. of Smith Hale (Heale) and w. Nancy Douglas, and sister of Catherine Hale who m. Nathan Payne (25), under whose name see notes on HEALE.

54. SINAI (d. 12) b. 15 Jany 1791 in Ky.; m. John Hicks; no further record. 1814 they united in a deed of land in Fayette Co. on which her father had lived.

55. POLLY (d. 12) b. 13 Feb 1793 in Ky.; m. Argelon Price 1 June 1813 in Fayette Co.; no record of death. 1814 they were of Jessamine Co., at which time they united in a sale of land in Fayette Co. on which her father had lived.

56. SALLY (d. 12) b. 19 Mch 1795 in Ky.; m. Moses J. Hoagland.

57. NANCY (d. 12) b. 12 Dec 1797 in Ky.; m. Mr. Gregg.

58. SANFORD KEEN (s. 12) b. 23 June 1800 in Ky.; m. Frances K. Craig; d. 20 June 1848.

59. SILAS (s. 12) b. 3 Oct 1803 in Ky.; m. Sallie Talbot; 1812 his guardian was Henry Payne (V-9).

60. ELLENDER (d. 12) b. 25 Feb 1808 in Ky.; m. Mr. Blake-more (or Blackmore).

61. PRESTON CONYERS (s. 13) b. 30 Dec 1791 in Fayette Co., Ky.; d. 22 Apl 1792.

62. EDWARD CONYERS (s. 13) b. 7 Apl 1793 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m(1) Pauline Clemens Harbison 13 Sept 1831 in Fayette Co.; m(11) Margaret Dean Harbison 26 July 1837 in Fayette Co.; d. 3 Jany 1863. He was a farmer and resided in Shelbyville, Ky. His 2nd wife was b. Feb 1816, and d. 2 Apl 1883.

By his m(1) he had 1 child—Margaret V. (173). By his m(11) he had 5 children—James B. (174), Sarah E. (175), Edward H. (176), Margaret A. (177), and Susan P. (178).

63. DANIEL McCARTY (s. 13) b. 15 Nov 1794 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. Zelinda Ann Smith 8 Nov 1829 at Berry, Ky.; d. 17 Oct 1865; buried in Lexington cemetery. She was b. 22 May 1809 near Berry; she d. 27 Sept 1883, and was buried beside her husband.

They had 7 children—John B. (43), Walter S. (44), Wellington (45), Mary T. (46), Edward C. (47), Richard (48), and Daniel M. (49).

64. JILSON CONYERS (s. 13) b. 6 Sept 1796 in Fayette Co., Ky.; d. 19 Dec 1798.

65. BENJAMIN HOWARD (s. 13) b. 13 Jany 1799 in Fayette Co., Ky.; d. 22 Feb 1820. The inventory of his estate is recorded in Fayette Co., Ky. He was buried in the old Payne grave-yard at intersection of Greendale and Sandersville pikes about four miles from Lexington; grave is marked.

66. THOMAS JEFFERSON (s. 13) b. 10 June 1800 in Lexington, Ky.; m(1) Elizabeth Buford Craig 5 Jany 1825 in Ky.; m(11) Mrs. Mary Jones (nee Hill) 16 Jany 1841 in Mo.; m(111) Mrs. Narcissa Jane Bryan (nee McIlvan) 16 Feb 1858; d. 21 Sept 1867 in St. Louis, Mo., survived by his wife. 1840 he went to Mo. and acquired large tracts of river-bottom land in St. Charles Co. and in Illinois, also large holdings in St. Louis, on which investments he made considerable money.

His 1st wife d. 7 Sept 1828. His 2nd wife d. 28 July 1853 in St. Charles, Mo. His 3rd wife was of Potosi, Mo.

By his m(1) he had 2 children—Florida M. (191), and Benjamin H. (192). By his m(11) he had 3 children—Thomas J. (193), Bryan M. (194), and Edward H. (195). No children by his m(111).

67. JOHN BRECKENRIDGE (s. 13) b. 21 Apl 1802 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. Elizabeth Montgomery; d. 9 Oct 1884.

They had 4 children—Edward (50), Elizabeth M. (51), Victoria (52), and John B. (53).

68. JAMES BROWN (s. 13) b. 10 Mch 1804 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. Eliza Ann Churchill 15 June 1825 in Fayette Co.; d. 24 June 1834; buried on his farm outside of Lexington at intersection of Greendale and Sandersville pikes; grave is marked.

He was called Captain. His wife was b. 18 May 1807, and d. 14 Apl 1880; dau. of Henry Churchill and w. Penelope Pope. She m(11) James G. McKinney 15 Oct 1838.

Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 4 children—Elizabeth H. (54), Susan C. (55), Mary C. (56), and James B. (57).

69. EDWARD ANN (d. 16) No record of b. and d. She was the oldest child. When her father wrote his will 1815 she was a minor and was placed in the care of her cousin Hugh Payne. She m. Darwin Johnson 18 May 1825 and had 1 child—Eveline, who m. John I. Jacobs of Louisville, Ky. Darwin Johnson was b. 11 June 1803 and d. 21 May 1870, son of James Johnson and w. Nancy Payne (24). See Johnson notes.

70. ORLANDO (s. 16) b. @ 1807 in Ky.; m. Georgia Ann Smith of Georgetown, Ky., 9 May 1827 in Lexington, Ky., with consent of his guardian Henry C. Payne; d. July 1853 in Lexington; buried in Lexington.

1815 his father's will named him as a minor and left him in charge of testator's nephew Hugh Payne. For several years he lived in Lexington in affluent circumstances, in a handsome home which is still standing though run down and in alien hands. He owned a large hemp factory employing several hundred slaves. He owned also two river-steamers which brought the hemp from New Orleans. 1849-50 he was Mayor of Lexington. Through some unfortunate business venture his entire fortune was ultimately lost and his family left impoverished. His grief over this hastened his death.

His wife was niece of Benjamin Bosworth Smith, first Episcopal Bishop of Kentucky in 1832, and presiding Bishop of U. S. in 1868. She was cousin of President Lincoln's wife, Mary Todd. She d. Sept 1891 at age of 82, and was buried near her husband. Their grand-dau. Mrs. Arris Chiles Wickliffe of Concord, N. H., has his portrait by the American painter Matthew H. Jouett.

While the number and names of their children as reported by various correspondents do not entirely agree, it is believed that the following statement is as accurate as it is possible to make it.

Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 11 children—Mary E. (222), Edward A. (223), John B. (224), Thomas (225), Orlando F. (226), Martha (227), Georgia A. (228), McDowell (229), Clement (230), James M. (231), and Humphries (232).

71. GEORGE R. (s. 16) No record of b., m., and d. 1815 his father's will in Fayette Co., Ky., named him as a minor and left him in charge of testator's nephew Hugh Payne. 1825 he is named as George Rex in the will of his uncle Jilson Payne in Montgomery Co., Ky. In other Court records his middle name is spelled differently.

72. ANN HOLLAND (d. 15) b. 5 Feb 1812 in Ky.; m. Colonel William Johnson 26 July 1826; d. < 1842. See notes on JOHNSON. He was b. 7 Dec 1799 at Great Crossings, Ky., and d. 6 Feb 1875; son of James Johnson and w. Nancy Payne (24). He m(i) Helen Buford 18 Dec 1817 and had 2 children; he m(III) Mrs. Adelaide Harmon 9 Nov 1842; he m(iv) Mrs. Ann E. Clayton 3 Mch 1859 and had 1 child. He was buried in cemetery at Georgetown, Ky.

Ann H. Payne was buried in the Johnson burying-ground at Great Crossings; her grave is marked. They had 6 children—Jilson P., Albert W., Dulcinea P., Helen, Ann M., and William.

73. HENRY ROUSSAU (s. 17) b. 22 May 1781 in Fq. Co.; m. Talitha Cumi Wyatt 25 Dec 1806 in Fx. Co.; d. 6 Feb 1865 near Hamburg, Fremont Co., Iowa, where he was buried; grave is not marked.

25 Nov 1811 he took the oath of office as Ensign, 89th Regt., P.W. Co. Militia, and served as Lieutenant in Capt. Benjamin Tyler's Co., under Lt. Col. Gerrard Alexander, during the last part of the War of 1812. About 1820 he moved to a farm four miles from Millersburg, Bourbon Co., Ky., where he owned a saw-mill and a large number of slaves. 1845 he moved to Daviess Co., Mo., about seven miles S.W. of Gallatin. After the death of his wife he lived for a while with his married daughter, and later with his son Wyatt Francis Payne near Hamburg.

His wife was b. 29 Oct 1790 at Centerville, Fx. Co., Va., and d. 3 Aug 1846; she was buried in the family grave-yard on her husband's farm in Daviess Co., Mo. Her name was derived from the Gospel of St. Mark, V-41. She was dau. of Wm. Wyatt (b. 22 Jany 1742) and w. Elizabeth Snoe (b. 18 Feb 1758), who had 5 daus.—Talitha Cumi; Malinda (1793); Fannie (1795); Mahala (1797) m. Mr. Rosser and had John Rosser, who m. Priscilla Payne (VII-95); and Malissa (1800).

Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 11 children—Elizabeth (87), Edward H. (88), William J. (89), William (90), James (91), Susannah (92), Henry (93), Benjamin (94), Priscilla (95), Wyatt F. (96), and Sarah A. F. (97).

74. PRISCILLA (d. 17) Second child. 1792 the will of her grand-father William Roussau refers to her as a minor. Following her father's m(11), the Court of Fq. Co. took steps in 1798 to appoint a guardian for her, and left her in the meanwhile in care of her maternal uncle Innes Combs. She m. Sampson Barker of Fq. Co.

75. SARAH (d. 17) Third child. 1792 the will of her grand-father William Roussau refers to her as a minor. It is said that she went to Ky. with her brother Henry R. Payne.

76. JAMES ROUSSAU (s. 17) b. 21 Aug 1788 in Fq. Co.; m. Nancy Maria Starke 1809 in St. Co.; d. 27 Jany 1848 in Fq. Co.;

buried at the foot of his son Meredith's grave near Rock Hill Church, St. Co. In his will dated 23 Jan'y 1848 (28 Feb 1848) he is styled "James Payne of Brenton"; all his children are named therein. His grave is about one mile from the old Baptist Rock Hill church; it is not marked. "Brenton" is about one half-mile N.W. of Sowego, a community near Bristersburg, Fq. Co.; it is now (1935) occupied by Herbert Godfrey. About two miles away is Brent Town, "the site of a town projected by George Brent, Richard Foote, and others, for settlement by Huguenot refugees. The grant was made 10 Jan'y 1657, and although the original plan failed, a pioneer settlement was effected and a block-house was built which served as an outpost against Iroquois." The site is indicated by a State Highway marker.

1831 James R. Payne's deeds reveal that his neighbors were Seth Combs, Elijah Hansborough, Richard Gaines, Hiram Walker, and Barton Philips. 1835 he qualified as Justice of the Peace in Fq. Co.

His wife was b. 4 Jan'y 1788, and d. in P.W. Co. in the 2nd or 3rd year of the Civil War; dau. of Capt. William Starke of St. Co. and w. Mary Kendall. William was son of John Starke who m. 1746 in Cu. Co. Howson Porter, grand-dau. of Robert Howson and w. Anne Calvert, great-grand-dau. of Leonard Calvert, 1st colonial Governor of Md. and 2nd son of Lord Baltimore. Anne Calvert was also great-grand-dau. of William Stone, a later Governor of Md.

Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 11 children—Robert H. (58), William S. (59), Susan E. (60), James A. (61), Meredith E. (62), Mary C. (63), Sarah E. (64), Coleman E. (65), Benjamin (66), Nancy M. (67), and Martha M. (68).

77. SANFORD (s. 17) b. 1794-6 in Fq. Co., as deduced from census records. 1814 he witnessed a deed from Nimrod Combs to his brother John Combs. 1817 he filed suit in Fq. Co. against Rodham Starke; it was appealed to the Fb. General Court. 1820 census of P.W. Co. shows him between 16 and 26, married, and one child (a girl) in his family, under 10. In the same year his father gave him a number of slaves. 1827 he witnessed a deed in Fq. Co. by John Combs. 1828 he was made guardian of his brother William. In the same year he and w. Fanny, described as of Fq. Co., sold land near Brent Town Meeting House in Fq. Co. in possession of Sarah Combs (his grandmother); also 5 slaves conveyed to him in 1820 by his father. Although he was styled as of Fq. Co. there are found no Sanford Paynes in the census records thereof prior to 1850. From these sources it appears that he moved to St. Co. before 1830, after which I find no trace of him.

78. ELIZABETH (d. 17) m. her cousin James Combs 21 Dec 1819 in Fq. Co.

79. JANE (d. 17) m. Silas Bryant, son of Silas, 19 July 1825 in Fq. Co. The m.b. was witnessed by her brother Sanford Payne and her brother-in-law James Combs.

80. HETTY (d. 17) m. Elijah Thornberry 3 Mch 1827 in Fq. Co. The bond was witnessed by her brother Sanford.

81. WILLIAM (s. 17) b. 1810-4 in Fq. Co. 1828 William Payne, orphan of Benjamin, being over 14 years of age, chose Sanford Payne (his brother) as guardian. It is barely possible that he is identical with the William Payne of Fx. Co., b. 15 Dec 1811 and d. 2 July 1887, and buried in a cemetery a mile and a quarter S. of Clifton, Fx. Co., in a marked grave. The latter married Julia Arnold about 1845, daughter of James Arnold and w. Dorcas Smith. Mrs. Payne was buried beside her husband. The improbability of this assumption of identity is based on the fact that the latter William's daughter Melissa Jane (Mrs. James Luther Payne of Manassas, P.W. Co.) informed me that her father had no brothers that she could remember, and that he had sisters Catherine, Maria, and Ary, whereas I do not find that Benjamin Payne had daughters by these names, and he certainly had several sons. The latter William had children—Dorcas Edmonia, Josephine, Robert Treat, Melvin Mayo, Augusta Smith, Melissa Jane, and Annie, all born in Fx. Co. These families intermarried, and they think that they are related.

While not asserting that there is any genealogical connection between the following groups and the Payne family forming the subject of this book, since I have diligently though unsuccessfully searched for such a connection, nevertheless they should be mentioned here for obvious reasons.

First, there is the William Payne just referred to, whose dau. Augusta Smith m. Sanford Allen Payne (VII-249).

Second, there is Alfred Payne, b. 28 Aug 1814 in P.W. Co., who m. Sarah J. Evans and who had 8 children—Cordelia, John Robert, Amanda, Jacob A., Martha, James Luther, Lucy, and Alfred Newman. James Luther of Manassas m. Melissa Jane Payne, just mentioned.

Third, Sanford Payne of Buckland, P.W. Co., who m. Jane C. Nelson and had John Randolph, who m. Martha Dunn 1867 in P.W. Co.

And finally, Thomas W. Payne (1826-1891), who m. Martha Carney and was buried in cemetery near Clifton, Fx. Co. He had a brother Jackson, who m. Martha Arnold.

82. RICHARD (s. 23) b. 1790-4 in Fx. Co.; m. Nancy ———; d. 1840-50 in P.W. Co. He served as a Private in the War of 1812 in Capt. Alexander Howison's Co., 36th Va. Inf., Col. Enoch Renoe commanding; also in Capt. Benjamin Tyler's Co., 89th Va. Inf., Col. Gerard Alexander commanding. The census records show him residing in P.W. Co. 1820-40 inclusive. Mrs. Nancy Payne's will in P.W. Co., dated 1871 (1881), left all her estate to her son Benjamin Payne.

Richard Payne had 4 children—Sanford (240), Benjamin (241), Eliza (242), and Catherine (243).

83. SANFORD (s. 23) b. 1804-7 in Fx. Co.; m. Julia A. Colbert @ 1842 in P.W. Co.; d. 13 Aug 1884; buried in Methodist church cemetery, Buck Hall, P.W. Co.; grave marked, but does not show date of birth. His wife d. 23 May 1886; buried beside her husband; grave marked. She was 10 years his junior.

1840 he bought 130 a. in P.W. Co. on Buck Hall Branch, on which he continued to live.

He had 7 children—Amelia J. (244), George W. (245), John L. (246), James H. (247), Hester A. (248), Sanford A. (249), and Mary M. (250).

84. TRAVERS (s. 23) b. in Fx. Co. His niece Mrs. Evans (248) is my authority for naming him and Richard as brothers of the last-named Sanford Payne. Travers served as Private in the War of 1812 in Capt. Alexander Howison's Co., 36th Va. Inf., Col. Enoch Renoe commanding. His name is spelled Travis in these muster-rolls. 1842 he bought land in Ld. Co. at Snickersville (now Bluemont), which he sold 1846. He had a son James who lived in Ld. Co.

85. LEWIS TURNER (s. 25) b. 2 Nov 1813 in Scott Co., Ky.; m(1) Sallie Ann Payne (VII-22) 3 Nov 1835 in Fayette Co.; m(11) Mrs. Martha A. Gaines 1842; d. 22 July 1900 at the home of his son Asa in Mercer Co., Ky. His 2nd wife was b. 25 Apl 1819, and d. 2 Nov 1883; dau. of Capt. Willa Viley and w. Lydia Smith; she m(1) Squire C. Gaines 7 Aug 1838. See also notes under Sallie Ann Payne (VII-22).

Mr. Payne was a prominent farmer in Woodford and Scott coun-

ties. 1880 he sold his home, the Payne homestead at Payne's Depot, Scott Co., Ky., and bought a farm near Burgin, Mercer Co. After his 2nd wife's death his daughter-in-law Mrs. Asa Payne took charge of the household. About 1890 he met with heavy financial losses and was compelled to sell his farm and personal property. So great was his grief over the thought of giving up his home that his daughter-in-law arranged for her husband to rent the place until the elder Mr. Payne's death.

By his m(I) he had 3 children—John H. (69), Lewis T. (70), and Sarah (71). By his m(II) he had 2 children—Asa (72) and Lydia V. (73).

86. JOHN FIELDING (s. 25) b. 25 Nov 1815 in Scott Co., Ky.; m(I) Eveline A. Downing 29 June 1835; m(II) her sister Ellen Downing 20 Aug 1844; m(III) Caroline L. Smarr 1 Oct 1850; d. 12 July 1876; buried in Georgetown, Ky., cemetery. He was a prosperous farmer and bank director. A local history states that "his death made a great void in the community in which he lived."

By his m(I) he had no children. By his m(II) he had 1 child—George L. (213). By his m(III) he had 8 children—Theodosia (214), Lydia (215), Caddie F. (216), John F. (217), Edna C. (218), Dosia (219), Ellen H. (220), and Carrie E. (221).

87. HENRY (s. 25) b. @ 1819 in Scott Co., Ky., n.m.; d. 1845.

88. WILLIAM (s. 26) b. 28 Dec 1815 in Scott Co., Ky.; m(I) Mary Amanda Robinson 4 May 1837 in Howard Co., Mo.; m(II) Albina D. Viley 8 Dec 1840 in Scott Co., Ky.; m(III) Mrs. Mary Ellen Potts 14 June 1855 in Howard Co., Mo.; d. 22 Aug 1887 in Nebraska City, Neb.; buried in the latter city.

His biographers describe him as a gentleman farmer. At an early age he moved to Howard Co., Mo., and resided on a farm near Ashland Church. About 1865 he moved to Nebraska City, and was in the transfer business.

His 1st wife was dau. of Gerrard Robinson of Howard Co., a farmer who lived one mile from William Payne; she d. 9 Sept 1839 and was buried in Ashland Campbellite church cemetery. His 2nd wife was dau. of Judge Sam Viley of Georgetown, Ky.; she d. 13 Aug 1849, and was buried in the last mentioned cemetery. His 3rd wife was, before marriage, Mary Ellen Baskett; b. 9 Aug 1823, d. 7 Oct 1867, and buried in Nebraska City.

By his m(I) he had 1 child—Anne M. (74). By his m(II) he had 4 children—Robert (75), George V. (76), Mary E. (77), and Eliza R. (78). By his m(III) he had 3 children—William (79), Jessie B. (80), and Emeline S. (81).

89. BENJAMIN JOHNSON (s. 26) b. 1 Feb 1818 in Scott Co., Ky.; n.m.; d. 25 Aug 1892; buried on "Cedar Grove" farm four miles from Fayette, Howard Co., Mo.

1849 he went to California for six years, where he had a sheep ranch in Sacramento valley. After his return to Missouri he lived with his brother Richard J. Payne at "Cedar Grove". The History of Howard County states that at a "Union meeting" held 3 Dec 1860 he was one of the secretaries. At this time the Whigs were slightly in the majority in the county, and there were no Paynes among the Confederate soldiers therefrom. By the end of the War the county was entirely in sympathy with the South. Mr. Payne was a leader in Mt. Zion Baptist church near his home. I am told that "he was a man of rare Christian character, much beloved by his nephews and nieces."

90. THOMAS JEFFERSON s. (26) b. 14 Apl 1820 in Scott Co., Ky.; m. Martha Redd Benson 21 Apl 1853 in Howard Co., Mo.; d. 1 Mch 1901 at Fayette, Mo. The History of Howard County states that at a "Union meeting" 3 Dec 1860 he was one of the vice-presidents.

He had 2 children—Benson (171) and Leonora (172).

91. ROBERT (s. 26) b. 20 Dec 1822 in Howard Co., Mo., n.m.; d. 1864 in Oregon, where he was buried (T.L.J.) 1849 he accompanied his brother Benjamin J. to California. 1850 he went on an exploration to Oregon, carrying \$6000 on his person; he was never heard of again.

92. RICHARD JOHNSON (s. 26) b. 1 May 1825 at "Cedar Grove", Howard Co., Mo.; m. Leonora Benson 25 May 1848 in Howard Co.; d. 1 Jany 1887.

He was a successful farmer and stock raiser. 1848 he bought "Cedar Grove" from the heirs. His wife was b. 12 Mch 1829, and d. 14 May 1866, dau. of Ezekiel Benson, and sister of above-named Martha R. Benson.

They had 5 children—Maria S. (82), Laura F. (83), William (84), Thomas J. (85), and Robert W. (86).

93. JOHN WILLIAMS (s. 26) b. 6 Oct 1827 at "Cedar Grove", Howard Co., Mo.; m. Amanda Rich 1859 in Mobile, Ala.; d. 27 Sept 1869 in Mobile, where he was buried.

He had 4 children—Irene (197), Thomas J. (198), Richard J. (199), and Anne M. (200).

94. PENELOPE (d. 18) b. 30 Apl 1785 in Fx. Co.; m(1) Thomas Francis 13 Apl 1807 in Bourbon Co., Ky., with consent of her step-father Nicholas Grymes; m(11) Mr. Moberly of Palmyra, Mo.; d. 15 Sept 1860 in Palmyra. By her m(1) she had 12 children. Mr. Francis was b. 25 Apl 1777, and d. 25 Sept 1839. He and his wife were buried in the old Taylor lot in Palmyra.

95. WILLIAM (s. 18) b. @ 1787 in Fx. Co.; m. Sally Hamilton 17 Jany 1807 in Bourbon Co., Ky.; d. 1862 in Shelby Co., Mo., where he was buried. She was dau. of Mrs. Mary (McKinzie) Hamilton, who consented to her marriage. Mrs. Payne is said to have been b. 1788 and d. 1869. His grand-dau. wrote that he never spoke of his own father, but often of his step-father Grymes, a slave owner and a cripple. Mrs. Payne had an unusual gift as a nurse and went about on horse-back rendering gratuitous service where needed in her neighborhood.

They had 9 children—Nancy (12), Matilda (13), Lucy (14), William (15), Thomas H. (16), Sarah A. (17), Mary J. (18), Levi F. (19), and Elizabeth H. (20).

96. BENJAMIN (s. 18) No information other than that he remained in Kentucky.

97. THEODOSIA (d. 18) b. in Fx. Co.; m. Mr. Horseman.

98. ALEXANDER (s. 18) b. 3 Aug 1795 in Fx. Co.

99. WILLIAM (s. 29) b. 14 Feb 1827 in Warsaw, Ky.; m. Ellie Leonard 19 Feb 1852 in Warsaw; d. 4 May 1891 in Warsaw; buried in that city; grave marked.

He had 2 children—Robert F. (233), and Bettie (234).

100. ROBERT HENRY (s. 29) b. 10 Dec 1830 in Warsaw, Ky.; m. Sallie M. Green 10 Feb 1853 at the home of her aunt Sallie Spencer McGinnis of Warsaw; d. 23 June 1888; buried in Warsaw

cemetery; grave marked. He was a farmer. She was dau. of Morton Green and w. Eliza Spencer. See notes on GREEN.

Mr. Payne had 5 children—John J. (235), William R. (236), Theresa I. (237), Andrew M. (238), and Sallie (239).

101. ELIZABETH (d. 29) b. @ 1826 in Warsaw, Ky.; n.m.; d. 3 Dec 1881, aged 55, at home of her brother Robert H.

102. LOUISA (d. 31) b. 13 Nov 1828 in Scott Co., Ky.; d. there 11 July 1829; buried near Georgetown, Ky.

103. SALLIE MOORE (d. 31) b. 1839; m. Oliver H. Elmore 1858; d. 3 Aug 1913 at Hughesville, Pettis Co., Mo., her residence. Eight children.

104. EMELINE (d. 31) b. 1 Apl 1841 in Gallatin Co., Ky.; m. George B. Blanchard 17 May 1865 in Warsaw, Ky.; residence 1875, 1890—Marshall, Saline Co., Mo.; residence 1937—Santa Clara, Calif., with her dau. Mrs. V. T. McCurdy. Other daus. are Mrs. L. H. Seargeant of Phoenix, Arizona, and Mrs. Glenn Allen of Cupertino, California. Mr. and Mrs. Blanchard had 10 children.

105. MARY ELIZABETH (d. 31) b. @ 1843 in Gallatin Co., Ky.; d. at age of 9; buried near her father in cemetery near Warsaw; grave not marked but enclosed in a limestone wall.

106. NEWTON (s. 31) b. 15 Sept 1845 in Gallatin Co., Ky.; left home during the Civil War; living 1875 in Brown Co., Texas.

107. JAMES (s. 31) b. @ 1847 in Gallatin Co., Ky.; d. at age of 2; buried near his father in cemetery near Warsaw; grave not marked.

108. POLLY (d. 33) b. 1842 in Scott Co., Ky.; m. Asa James Kirby 1872; d. 22 May 1917. He d. 4 Mch 1889. Four children.

109. BETTIE (d. 33) b. 1843 in Scott Co., Ky.; m. Richard Irvin 1863; residence 1890—Hughesville, Mo. One daughter.

110. LETITIA (d. 33) b. in Scott Co., Ky.

111. FRANKLIN (s. 33) b. in Scott Co., Ky.

GENERATION VII

1. ZACHARIAH SPRIGG (s. 12) b. 11 Mch 1810; d. 30 Oct 1810.

2. ELIZA SPRIGG (d. 12) b. 29 Oct 1814; d. 17 Aug 1816.

3. PENELOPE VERTNER (d. 12) b. 9 Jany 1817 in Augusta, Ky.; m. Dr. Matthew Hopple of Cincinnati, Ohio; d. 1911 in St. Louis, Mo. During her youth in Augusta she was a famous beauty. From one who knew her later in life when she was over ninety I learn that she was "a most delightful, charming personality, vital and radiating." She was much traveled and had lived in Europe a number of years. Dr. Hopple was a man of considerable means.

4. ELIZA SPRIGG (d. 12) b. 20 Feb 1819 in Augusta, Ky.; m. John Cardwell Bull of Shelbyville, Ky., 15 Jany 1840; d. 22 Jany 1905 in St. Louis, Mo. Her dau. Mary Landon Bull m. Robert Chilton Atkinson of St. Louis, parents of Mr. Chilton Atkinson, attorney-at-law in the latter city. Mr. Bull was b. 9 Oct 1812 in Shelbyville, and d. Mch 1897 in St. Louis. He m(1) Mary Tandy.

5. DEVALL (s. 12) b. 28 Dec 1820; d. 1 June 1824.

6. CATHERINE WHITEMAN (d. 12) b. 12 Apl 1823; d. 20 Aug 1824.

7. CLARISSA JANE (d. 12) b. 12 June 1825 in Augusta, Ky.; m. Judge Benjamin Grant Willis 29 July 1845; d. 19 Jany 1905. He was of Brooksville, Bracken Co., Ky. They had 2 sons—C. B. Willis of Rocky Mount, Va., and Col. H. P. Willis of Brooksville. The former, now deceased, wrote me that he had some valuable family antiques, including portraits, a famous loving-cup, and candlesticks.

8. BENJAMIN WHITEMAN (s. 12) b. 19 Apl 1828; m. Elizabeth Warman in Memphis, Tenn.; d. at about 30 years of age in Kentucky.

9. MATILDA MARSHALL (d. 12) b. 13 June 1832 in Augusta, Ky.; m(1) Dr. Adolphus Pinckard in Brooksville, Bracken

Co., Ky.; m(11) Lieut. Edward J. Smarr; d. 6 May 1910; buried in Greenlawn cemetery, Plattsburg, Clinton Co., Mo.; grave marked. She was twin of Letitia W. By her m(1) she had William Lucian, Letitia C., and Clara Payne. The last-named m. William Settle and resides 1937 in Richmond, Mo. By her m(11) Mrs. Smarr had Ida, Charles, and Henry L. of Albia, Iowa.

10. LETITIA WHITEMAN (d. 12) b. 13 June 1832 in Augusta, Ky.; m. Capt. John James Schoolfield 3 Sept 1867; d. 9 Aug 1908 in Iuka, Ill.; buried in the Hamilton lot in Flora, Ill. She taught music in Iuka many years ago. Capt. Schoolfield was b. on "The Eastern Shore" of Md. and resided in Ky. He was an officer in the Confederate Army. They had 2 children. Their dau. Mrs. Lydia Hamilton lives in Odin, Ill. Mrs. Schoolfield was twin of Matilda Marshall.

11. JOHN (s. 12) b. and d. 9 Mch 1837.

12. NANCY (d. 95) b. @ 1808 in Ky.; m(1) Mr. Wilson and had 4 children; m(11) Jesse Gentry in Mo. and had 3 children; d. 1839. Mr. Wilson died of cholera on the Mohawk Trail en route to Mo. and was buried where he died. Mr. Gentry was b. in Al. Co., Va., and d. 1862; he had a son Garland.

13. MATILDA (d. 95) b. 1810 in Ky.; m. William M. T. Yost; d. 1872; they were buried in Palmyra, Mo.; their graves are marked. He was b. 1805 and d. 1868; son of George and Betty Yost of Holland. They had 9 children.

14. LUCY (d. 95) n.m; d.y.

15. WILLIAM (s. 95) b. 1817 in Nicholasville, Ky.; m. Mary Fergerson; d.s.p. 18 June 1885 near Shelbyville, Mo., leaving a will probated 7 July 1885; buried on old home place in Shelby Co., Mo., five miles N. E. of Shelbyville. He left his property to his sister Sally Ann and his nephew Garland Gentry. His wife was b. 3 Oct 1818, and d. 21 Dec 1889. She had a brother Washington Fergerson.

16. THOMAS HAMILTON (s. 95) b. 1819 in Ky.; m. Martha Jane Marshall, dau. of Silas Marshall of Lagrange, Mo. During the Civil War he served in the Union Army. He was a great hunter with

gun and with hounds. He had 10 children, all of whom moved to Texas, namely, Samuel, William H. H., Newton, Winfield Scott, Elizabeth, Catherine, Caroline, Berilla Jane, Thomas, and Walter.

17. SARAH ANN (d. 95) b. 21 Aug 1825 in Lexington, Ky.; m(I) William Baldwin 30 Aug 1843 in Palmyra, Mo., by Rev. J. V. Potts of the Methodist church; m(II) Judge John Loomis Smith of Sedalia, Mo.; d. 25 Oct 1903; buried in Sedalia from Calvary Episcopal Church. Her first husband's Christian name is given also as Wilburn; he was son of Elisha Baldwin; he d. 22 Apl 1872. Judge Smith (also called Major) was b. 27 Sept 1827, and d. 21 Aug 1906; buried in Sedalia.

She was the grand-mother of Mrs. Thomas S. Bowles (nee Effie W. Lewis) of Richmond, Va., from whom all the data relating to this branch of Sanford Payne's (IV-4) family was derived.

18. MARY JANE (d. 95) m. Austin Smith 13 Aug 1853.

19. LEVI FRANCIS (s. 95) b. 1830 in Mo.; m(I) Mary Jones 17 Sept 1851 in the home of his brother-in-law William Baldwin, near Palmyra, Mo.; m(II) Berilla Jane Baxter, widow of Sam Gash; d. 17 May 1890 on a farm near his Aunt Mrs. Francis in Marion Co., Mo. His 1st wife was dau. of Calvin and Eliza (Coppedge) Jones.

By his m(I) he had 3 children—Alice m. James Monroe Castle; Amanda m. Mr. Ahalt; and Mary, d.y. By his m(II) he had 3 children—Thomas Jefferson; James Edward m. Lou Smock 1 Feb 1886; and Alexander, d.y.

20. ELIZABETH HAMILTON (d. 95) b. in Mo.; m. Frank W. Bosworth of Wisconsin. They lived at Marseilles, Ill., and had 4 children.

21. MARY (d. 25) b. in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. Nathaniel Offutt (P.F.)

22. SALLIE ANN (d. 25) b. 15 Nov 1815 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. Lewis T. Payne (VI-85) 2 Nov 1835; d. 17 July 1841; she had 3 children. See Lewis T. Payne (VI-85).

23. THEODOSIA (d. 25) b. 26 Dec 1822 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. James W. Cochran. (P.F.)

24. WILLIAM SMITH (s. 25) b. 21 Feb 1827 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. Mary Jane Newcomb. (P.F.)

25. EDDIE (d. 25) b. > 1837 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. Jefferson Garth. (P.F.)

26. ROMULUS (s. 27) b. 29 July 1809 in Fayette Co., Ky.; n.m.; d. 5 Apl 1865. From a friend of the family I learn as follows: when Mrs. Green Clay's sons were born, she named them Cassius and Brutus. Her sister Mrs. Henry Conyers Payne, unwilling to be outclassed in this respect by Mrs. Clay, named her sons Romulus and Remus.

27. REMUS (s. 27) b. 3 July 1811 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. Mary Smith Talbot @ 1832; d. 7 Mch 1881 in Orlando, Florida; buried in the old Payne lot in Lexington, Ky., cemetery; grave is marked. His wife d. 1843. He lived on a farm in Scott Co., Ky., until his children were grown and married. Thereafter he lived with his son Henry C. Payne for a good many years, but spent the last few years of his life in Orlando, where he owned an orange grove. 1857-9 he represented Scott Co. in the Ky. Legislature.

He had 7 children—Charlotte (1), Catherine (2), John C. (3), Henry C. (4), Lewis D. (5), Robert T. (6), and Mary (7).

28. LEWIS DOUGLAS (s. 27) b. 11 May 1813 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. Mary Elizabeth Keene 24 June 1833 in Fayette Co.; d. 13 Dec 1835.

29. ELIZA (d. 27) b. 3 May 1815 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. Colonel Rhodes Estill; d.s.p. 13 Mch 1881. They owned an elegant home in Georgetown, Ky., called "Estill Hurst". He was son of James Estill and w. Mary Eddings Rhodes, of "Castlewood", Madison Co., Ky., who were m. 1800.

30. ANNA MARIA (d. 27) b. 21 Apl 1817 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. Dr. John Jackson; d. 5 Nov 1879; they had 2 children.

31. THOMAS HENRY (s. 27) b. 1 Nov 1819 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. Maria E. Viley 25 Oct 1853; d. 13 July 1899. He was called Colonel. He was a farmer, living first in Fayette Co., and then in Scott Co. She was b. 20 July 1832; dau. of Capt. Willa Viley and w. Lydia Smith.

They had 5 children—Henry C. (8), Romulus (9), Sallie (10), Elizabeth (11), and Catherine (12).

32. LYDIA (d. 27) b. 29 Feb 1822 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. B. B. Taylor; no children. (P.F.) (Note that 1822 was not a Leap Year.)

33. SALLIE (d. 27) b. 1 Mch 1824 in Fayette Co., Ky.; n.m.; d. 25 Sept 1853.

34. BENJAMIN (s. 27) b. 22 Feb 1826 in Fayette Co., Ky.; d.y.

35. KITTY (d. 27) b. 23 Mch 1828 in Fayette Co., Ky.; d.y.

36. JAMESON (s. 31) b. @ 1798 in Ky.; n.m.; d.y. He was a partial invalid and lived much of his time with his brother Edward. He was named in his father's will. In my correspondence relating to him his name is spelled Jamison, Jamerson, and Jemison.

37. EDWARD (s. 31) b. 1801 in Mason Co., Ky.; m. Mary Ann Callaway 15 Sept 1826 in Christian Co.; d. 6 Sept 1840 in Russellville, Ky., while returning home from Frankfort. At the time of his marriage he was a school-teacher. He became a farmer, and was Captain and Major in the State Militia. He served two years as Deputy Sheriff and then as High Sheriff of Christian Co., where he lived.

His wife was b. 12 Apl 1810 in Winchester, Ky., and d. at Harrisonville, Mo., 7 Sept 1873; dau. of Capt. Edmund Callaway of Clark Co., Ky., who commanded a troop of Cavalry in Col. Richard M. Johnson's Regiment. Two or three years after her husband's death she m(11) John O'Bannon, who d. 1849; she then went to live with her son Milton J. Payne.

They had 7 children—Albert G. (13), Milton J. (14), Jilson (15), Caroline M. (16), William W. (17), Susan V. (18), and James E. (19).

38. MARY (d. 31) b. in Ky.; m. Drury Boyd 8 Oct 1837 in Christian Co., Ky. Mr. Boyd was a farmer in the same county.

39. MAHALA (d. 31) b. in Ky.; m. Mr. Boyd; moved to Illinois about 1847.

40. WILLIAM (s. 31) b. in Ky.; no further record. A William

Payne m. Susan Garner 14 June 1836 in Clark Co., Ky.; this might have been the subject of this paragraph.

41. NANCY JAMESON (d. 31) b. in Ky.; m. Joseph W. Scates 17 Oct 1839 in Christian Co., Ky. He was a builder and lived in Hopkinsville, Ky.

42. SUSAN (d. 31) b. in Ky.; m. Green Dawson, a farmer of Trigg Co., Ky.

43. JOHN BRECKENRIDGE (s. 63) b. 29 Nov 1830 near Berry, Ky.; m. Ellen Douglas Wooley 25 June 1861; d. 11 July 1891 in Lexington, Ky., where he was buried. She was dau. of Judge Aaron Wooley and w. Sarah H. Wickliffe. Collins, the author of a History of Kentucky, acknowledges his indebtedness to Mrs. Payne for her assistance in his work.

They had 7 children—Aaron K. (79), Sallie W. (80), John B. (81), Zelinda A. (82), Margaret H. (83), Mary T. (84), and Ellen D. (85).

44. WALTER SCOTT (s. 63) b. 29 Mch 1833 near Lexington, Ky.; m. Maria Louise Ingels 4 Dec 1860; d. 30 Mch 1912 near Lexington; buried in Lexington. He lived on a part of the original Payne estate called Mapleton Stock Farm, one half-mile from the Versailles pike out of Lexington, and near Payne's Station on the Louisville Southern R. R. His brother-in-law James B. Clay, grandson of Henry Clay, lived adjacent to him.

Mr. Payne's wife was b. 1 Jany 1840, and d. 3 Sept 1907; dau. of Henry Boone Ingels and w. Elizabeth Louise Bruen, dau. of Joseph and Margery (Parker) Bruen, m. 19 Sept 1819.

Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 7 children—Benjamin H. (20), Elizabeth L. (21), Daughter (22), Mary S. (23), Daniel M. (24), Walter S. (25), and Rida (26).

45. WELLINGTON (s. 63) b. 3 June 1835 near Lexington, Ky.; m. Kate Reed 4 Apl 1888 in Lexington; d. 2 May 1899. They had 1 child—Ellen Douglas, b. 5 Feb 1893.

46. MARY T. (d. 63) b. 29 Nov 1839 near Lexington, Ky.; m. Professor John H. Neville of Lexington; d. 27 Apl 1886. They had 2 children.

47. EDWARD CONYERS (s. 63) b. 2 Dec 1841 near Lexington, Ky.; n.m.; d. 7 Aug 1871.

48. RICHARD (s. 63) b. 1843 near Lexington, Ky.; m. Nannie Martin in Paris, Ky.; d.s.p. in the nineties; buried in Paris, Ky.

49. DANIEL McCARTY (s. 63) b. 1 Apl 1845 near Lexington, Ky.; n.m.; d. 14 Mch 1869.

50. EDWARD (s. 67) n.m. (P.F.)

51. ELIZABETH MONTGOMERY (d. 67) b. 7 Jany 1837 in Ky.; n.m.; d. 2 Jany 1864; buried in Lexington, Ky.

52. VICTORIA A. (d. 67) b. 11 July 1838 in Ky.; m. Rev. William Owsley Goodloe 10 May 1859; d. 14 June 1871; buried in Lexington, Ky. He was son of Judge William C. Goodloe of Madison Co., Ky. They had 4 children.

53. JOHN BRECKENRIDGE (s. 67) b. 6 Nov 1848 in Ky.; n.m.; d. 25 July 1930; buried in Lexington, Ky.

54. ELIZABETH HOWARD (d. 68) b. 17 Nov 1826 near Lexington, Ky.; m. Lawrence Robinson, D.D., son of Governor Robinson. (W.M.-IX-248.) She d. 25 Sept 1915 in Elizabethtown, Ky., at the residence of her brother Col. James B. Payne. She moved to Elizabethtown 1848. She was a Presbyterian and a life-long Chaplain of the United Daughters of the Confederacy.

55. SUSAN CHURCHILL (d. 68) b. 10 May 1829 near Lexington, Ky.; m. her cousin Charles Thruston Churchill 21 Mch 1850; d. 12 Aug 1875. He was b. 10 Jany 1826, and d. 20 Mch 1865; son of Samuel Churchill and w. Abigail Oldham, of Jefferson Co., Ky. Samuel was son of Armistead Churchill and w. Elizabeth Blackwell, dau. of Col. William Blackwell of Fq. Co., Va. Armistead moved from Fq. Co. to Ky. 1787. He was descended from William Churchill of Mi. Co., Va. Charles T. Churchill was of Elizabethtown and Louisville, Ky. He had 4 sons.

56. MARY CHURCHILL (d. 68) b. 8 Sept 1831 near Lexington, Ky.; n.m.; d. 2 Feb 1850.

57. JAMES BROWN (s. 68) b. 29 Sept 1834 near Lexington, Ky.; m. Mary Elizabeth Thomas 16 Sept 1857; d. 12 Mch 1919 in Elizabethtown, Ky. She was dau. of Samuel Thomas of Elizabethtown.

Mr. Payne was known as Colonel. Before the Civil War he lived on a plantation 16 miles from Helena, Ark. After the War he moved to Elizabethtown.

They had 12 children—Samuel T. (91), Elizabeth R. (92), Ella T. (93), Zarayda Y. (94), Edward C. (95), Susan C. (96), James B. (97), Mary E. (98), Eliza C. (99), Julia B. (100), Linda W. (101), and Emily W. (102).

58. ROBERT HAMILTON (s. 76) b. 19 May 1810 at "Brenton" near Bristersburg, Fq. Co.; m. Catherine Starke 2 Sept 1835 in St. Co.; d. 8 Apl 1868 in Fq. Co.; buried with his wife and other members of his family on a farm now owned by Mr. Ruffner one half-mile South of Bristersburg and on Mt. Horeb Church road; there is a single stone shaft bearing several names and dates.

He was a farmer and Baptist preacher and lived at Bristersburg. She was b. 29 Aug 1815, and d. 19 Sept 1869; dau. of William Starke and w. Anne Smith of St. Co., sister of Weedon Smith of Cu. Co. 1865 Catherine Kendall Starke of St. Co. sold to Robert H. Payne and his son Duff land at Rock Hill, St. Co., on which to build a Baptist church.

Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 7 children—Ann (34), Duff (35), Roy H. (36), Catherine (37), Georgianna (38), Robert L. (39), and Dora E. (40).

59. WILLIAM STARKE (s. 76) b. 23 Dec 1811 at "Brenton", near Bristersburg, Fq. Co.; m(1) Elizabeth Lomax 1 Sept 1839 in Fq. Co.; m(11) Louisa Burroughs 6 Sept 1855 at "Waterdale", Fq. Co.; d. 27 July 1886; buried at the old homestead near Bristersburg now occupied by Mr. Patton. Both his wives were b. @ 1820 according to Census records. 1848 he entered friendly suit against his mother in order to settle the division of his father's estate; the records show this partition.

By his m(1) he had 1 child Cornelius (28). By his m(11) he had 2 children—William S. (29), and John J. (30).

60. SUSAN EMILY (d. 76) b. @ 1813 at "Brenton", near Bristersburg, Fq. Co.; m. Melvin N. Walton 28 Nov 1843 in Fq. Co.;

d. @ 1886. He was of Li. Co. She was the last Payne owner of "Brenton", her son James having sold it to Mr. Godfrey, whose son Herbert Godfrey now occupies the house. Mr. and Mrs. Walton had 3 children, the oldest of whom was Quintus, mentioned in her father's will.

61. JAMES ALBERT (s. 76) b. 24 Aug 1815 at "Brenton", near Bristersburg, Fq. Co.; m. Lucy Ann Rhodes 19 Apl 1837 in Al. Co.; d. 26 Jany 1844 in Fq. Co.

The records of the University of Virginia show that James A. Payne of White Ridge, Fq. Co. matriculated 1835; was present two years studying law; and became an editor and minister. His M.B. gives his residence as Warrenton, Va. 1838 James A. Payne, Gentleman, was licensed to practice law in Cu. Co. 1839 the records of Fq. Co. state that he was paid for printing a Court notice of an auction sale.

His wife was 10th child of Capt. John Rhodes of Al. Co., who m. Francesca Brown 1793 and who d. 1841. Francesca was b. 1775 in Al. Co. and d. 1846. Mrs. Payne m(11) Jacob Newland of Mo. @ 1848 while on a visit to her brother Dr. Rhodes, who lived near Big Creek, Ralls Co., Mo. Mr. and Mrs. Newland moved to near Nevada, Mo.; they had 5 children. Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 1 child—James A. (27).

62. MEREDITH E. (s. 76) b. 19 Apl 1818 at "Brenton", near Bristersburg, Fq. Co.; n.m.; d. 8 June 1841 at "Brenton"; buried near Rock Hill church, St. Co. He was Deputy Clerk of Fq. Co. Court for some years, beginning about 1833, as shown by entries on the fly-leaves of the deed books of that county.

63. MARY CATHERINE (d. 76) b. 21 Apl 1820 at "Brenton", near Bristersburg, Fq. Co.; m. Weedon Starke George 1 Apl 1840 in Fq. Co.; d. 19 Dec 1886 in Fq. Co.; buried on the George farm on S.S. of Bristersburg—Elk Run road, opposite the old Payne home of recent years; her grave is marked. They had 8 children.

64. SARAH ELIZABETH (d. 76) b. 1821-2 at "Brenton", near Bristersburg, Fq. Co.; m. Isaac Clement 21 Nov 1844 in Fq. Co.; d. 3 May 1891; buried in churchyard at Bristersburg; grave is marked "died in 69th year of her age". Mr. Clement was of South Carolina. He made frequent trips to Fauquier County to buy slaves

for the Southern market. It was on one of these trips that he met his future wife. After their marriage she continued to live in Fauquier, while Mr. Clement kept up his trips between Virginia and the far South. Her father's will left her share of his estate in trust. They had 2 children who never married.

65. COLEMAN EPPA (s. 76) b. @ 1823 at "Brenton", near Bristersburg, Fq. Co.; m. Columbia Elizabeth Blakey 26 July 1842 in Gr. Co., his father granting permission; d.s.p. date unknown. He was living 1848 when his father wrote his will, wherein the testator stated—"I have put in the power of my wife to do a further part by him." 1840 he was Deputy Clerk of Fq. Co. Court, wherein he witnessed a large number of deeds. He studied law in Warrenton in the office of Mr. Robert E. Scott. 1846 he qualified as attorney-at-law in Al. Co. His widow m(11) Leonard B. Weatherell 26 Aug 1862 in Gr. Co. She was dau. of George S. Blakey, Sheriff of Gr. Co., and w. Susan W. Davis. Mr. Blakey d. 1868 leaving a will naming his dau. Columbia.

66. BENJAMIN (s. 76) b. 2 May 1826 at "Brenton", near Bristersburg, Fq. Co.; n.m.; d. 15 June 1845 in South Carolina on a trip thereto with his brother-in-law Mr. Clement.

67. NANCY MARIA (d. 76) b. 4 Aug 1829 at "Brenton", near Bristersburg, Fq. Co.; m. Benjamin Hiter James 6 Oct 1852 in Fq. Co.; d. 9 Sept 1902 at her home in Midland, Va.; they were buried in Bealton Cemetery. She attended Dr. Broaddus's School for Girls at Fredericksburg, Va.

After her marriage she lived first at her husband's farm "Milburn", Fq. Co., about two miles from old Grove Church at Goldvein. About 1860 he became superintendent of "Oaken Brow", the Tayloe home near Port Conway, K.G. Co. He served in the Confederate Army on President Davis's body-guard. Throughout the War his family remained at Port Conway, and were frequently harassed by Federal cavalry and marines from Federal gun-boats, who on one occasion sacked "Oaken Brow" and were about to plunder Mrs. James's home, when a marine officer intervened and placed a guard over her house. The family was still at "Oaken Brow" when Lincoln was assassinated. Booth came to Port Conway through the Tayloe plantation and there ferried the Rappahannock to Port Royal, where he was killed. Federal troops were just behind him in his flight and stopped at the James home to make inquiries. One of the overseers on the planta-

tion resembled Booth, and Mrs. James was present when two cavalry officers put him through a gruelling examination, resulting in his establishing an alibi. The negro, who at the point of a pistol had been compelled to ferry Booth across the river, was here captured, carried to Washington, subjected to a cruel inquisition, and finally returned home.

Shortly after the War Mr. James became superintendent of "Elwood", "Woodville", and "Greenwood"—plantations belonging to Major J. Horace Lacy of "Chatham", opposite Fredericksburg. These plantations were near Chancellorsville, Sp. Co. The James family occupied "Elwood", which had been used as a field hospital by the Union army. In a private family burying-ground at "Elwood", General Jackson's amputated arm had been buried; Mrs. James was present when it was later exhumed and removed to Lexington.

Mr. James was b. 11 Oct 1829, and d. 13 Jan'y 1899; son of James Carter James and w. Martha Lee Tiller. Soon after the War he moved to Belton, Texas, where he and his brother James were merchants, leaving his wife well provided for at Midland. About one year prior to his death he returned to Virginia, where he died. Two of his sons remained in Texas. Mr. and Mrs. James had 9 children, Maria Louise, Columbia E., Mary C., Meredith H., Benjamin C., Nancy, William W., John S., and Frances P.

68. MARTHA MARGARET (d. 76) b. 4 June 1832 at "Brenton", near Bristersburg, Fq. Co.; m(I) Leonard H. F. McCoy 17 June 1857 in Fq. Co.; m(II) George Lee French 25 Oct 1866; d. 31 Dec 1905; buried at Bristersburg. She was educated at Dr. Broaddus's Seminary for Girls in Fredericksburg, Va. Mr. McCoy lived for about one month after his marriage. Mr. French was b. 31 Dec 1831, and d. 26 June 1903, son of James French of St. Co. and w. Sally Curtis. George L. French and his wife resided one and one half miles from Bristersburg. They had 4 children, one of whom, Sally, m. Dr. T. Catlett Gibson, M.D., of Salt Lake City and died there 11 July 1937. The writer is indebted to Mrs. Gibson for valuable assistance in efforts to settle the title to the familiar coat-of-arms in use in our family, and for information on her branch of the Paynes. Mr. and Mrs. French's graves near the church in Bristersburg are marked by a handsome stone.

69. JOHN HENRY (s. 85) b. 26 Mch 1837 in Ky.; m(I) Mary E. Davis; m(II) Fannie Halley 15 Dec 1857; m(III) Isabelle

Clark 29 Oct 1902; d. 23 May 1917; buried in Lexington cemetery. From a correspondent it is learned that "he was a prince among men, a splendid Christian, and a man of honor".

His 1st wife was b. 26 Mch 1838, and d. 15 Mch 1857. His 2nd wife was b. Dec 1834, and d. 19 Nov 1901. His 3rd wife was b. 23 May 1877. He and his 2nd wife spent a winter in Florida, during which his home in Kentucky was burned and everything lost.

By his m(I) he had 1 child—Marion D. (158). By his m(II) he had no children. By his m(III) he had 2 children—John H. (159) and Mary C. (160).

70. LEWIS TURNER (s. 85) b. 10 June 1839 in Ky.; n.m.; d. 26 Aug 1879; buried in Lexington cemetery; grave is marked. He was known as Lute Payne.

71. SARAH (d. 85) b. 4 July 1841 in Ky.; d. 14 July 1841.

72. ASA (s. 85) b. 1852 in Ky.; m. Rosa McCracken 14 Jany 1879 at New Castle, Henry Co., Ky.; d. 12 May 1920; buried in Payne lot in Lexington cemetery by the side of his daughter.

After his m. he lived with his father in Mercer Co. until the latter's death. His widow taught for many years in Kentucky schools, lastly at Sayre School for Girls in Lexington, her present address (1935). They had 1 child—Martha Viley, b. 18 Oct 1879, d. 14 Apl 1907.

73. LYDIA VILEY (d. 85) b. Apl 1860 in Ky.; m. George Cogar 25 Mch 1885 in Mercer Co., Ky.; d. 29 Jany 1935. They had 1 child M. Marion, b. 26 Dec 1885.

74. ANNE MARIA (d. 88) b. 14 May 1838 in Howard Co., Mo.; m. Capt. William P. Wilcox of Rocheport, Mo. 26 Sept 1861; d. 20 May 1917 in Nebraska City, Neb. They lived first in Omaha and then in Nebraska City. They had 1 child, Dr. William P. Wilcox of Omaha.

75. ROBERT (s. 88) b. 30 Apl 1842 in Howard Co., Mo.; m. Lucy Ellen Baskett 9 Nov 1865 in Howard Co.; d. 31 Mch 1919 in Nebraska City, Neb. Occupation: transfer and general business.

He attended U. S. Naval Academy at Annapolis and was on several cruises. During the Civil War he joined the Confederate Navy and participated in the blockade operations around Brownsville.

They had 5 children—Annie W. (86), Elizabeth (87), William B. (88), Charles L. (89), and Ruth W. (90).

76. GEORGE VILEY (s. 88) b. 12 Dec 1843 in Howard Co., Mo.; m(1) Martha L. Johnson 22 Dec 1870 in Georgetown, Ky.; m(11) Margaret B. Allen 30 Oct 1901; d. 19 Dec 1909 in Georgetown.

He moved from Mo. to Ky. at about 16 years of age and lived with his uncle George Viley near Great Crossings. He graduated at Georgetown College, Ky., and studied law at the University of Louisville. Shortly before his m(1) he was elected Judge of Scott Co. and held the office for over 20 years. He was for many years Treasurer of Georgetown College and President of Farmers Bank in that city.

His 1st wife was b. 7 Sept 1845, dau. of Colonel George W. Johnson of Scott Co., descendant of William Johnson and w. Elizabeth Payne (VI-26). 18 Nov 1861 at a sovereignty convention at Russellville, Ky., representing 65 counties, an ordinance of secession was adopted and Col. George W. Johnson was chosen Governor. Mr. Payne's 2nd wife was of Independence, Mo.; she d. 20 Feb 1908.

By his m(1) he had 3 children—Anne E. (31), William J. (32), and Margaret A. (33). No children by his m(11).

77. MARY ELIZABETH (d. 88) b. 8 Dec 1845 in Howard Co., Mo.; m. W. T. Barry Simpson 23 Mch 1870 in Nebraska City, Neb.; d. 4 Dec 1871. They had 1 child—Irene, who m. Atoe Clay Morton of Nebraska City. Mr. Simpson was b. 13 Nov 1836.

78. ELIZA ROBINSON (d. 88) b. 1 Oct 1848 in Howard Co., Mo.; n.m.; d. 27 Feb 1903. She moved to Nebraska City, Neb., 1866. After the death of her father's 3rd wife, she took care of his household. She was a Roman Catholic, and is described by a kinswoman as "a grand and beautiful woman."

79. WILLIAM (s. 88) b. 24 Aug 1857 in Howard Co., Mo.; d. 6 Sept 1862; buried in Ashland cemetery, Howard Co.

80. JESSIE BASKETT (d. 88) b. 21 Oct 1859 on Payne farm in Howard Co., Mo.; n.m.; to Nebraska City, Neb., 1866, where she was living at the time of this writing.

81. EMELINE STRANGE (d. 88) b. 5 Nov 1863 in Howard

Co., Mo.; m. Lucien Price Utterback 18 Dec 1889. She moved to Nebraska City, Neb., 1866. He is in the wholesale dry-goods business in Omaha, commuting to his home in Nebraska City. They had 2 sons—William G. and Robert P.

82. MARIA SEBREE (d. 92) b. 14 Apl 1849 in Howard Co., Mo.; m. William Talbot 17 Dec 1868 in St. Mary's Episcopal Church, Fayette, Mo.; d. 13 Apl 1875; buried in Payne burying-ground at Mt. Zion Church near the Payne farm, "Cedar Grove", Howard Co. Their home was on a part of the farm owned by his father Dr. John A. Talbot. She was educated at Visitation Convent, St. Louis. Her sister Mrs. Tolson owns her portrait painted in Stuttgart, Germany. They had 4 children.

83. LAURA F. (d. 92) b. 3 Aug 1853 at "Cedar Grove", Howard Co., Mo.; m. Joseph Tolson 19 Jany 1881 at "Cedar Grove"; d. 12 Feb 1933. She changed her name to Dolly. She was educated at Central College, Fayette, Mo., and at Stephens College, Columbia, Mo. They lived at "Fairview", Howard Co., in Fayette, and at "Oakhurst", Howard Co. For a while they lived with their son in Coleman, Texas. Mr. Tolson was a farmer. He was b. 22 Jany 1850, son of Judge Benjamin Howard Tolson. They had 3 sons.

84. WILLIAM (s. 92) b. 11 Nov 1856 at "Cedar Grove", Howard Co., Mo.; m. Nannie May Walker 15 Mch 1883 at the home of her aunt Miss Mary Walker; d. 3 Sept 1932.

He lived in Howard Co. seven miles from Fayette on the farm of his wife's grandfather Federal Walker. She d. @ 1904, and was dau. of John Walker, R. R. Commissioner and Auditor, and w. Eliza Robinson. Mr. Payne was educated at Central College, Fayette. He was a farmer and member of Campbellite church.

He had 2 children—John W. (49) and Richard J. (50).

85. THOMAS JEFFERSON (s. 92) b. 21 Nov 1862 in Howard Co., Mo.; m. Winifred Heddon 10 Mch 1918; d.s.p. 29 Dec 1929; buried in Fayette, Mo., cemetery. He was a physician; graduated at Washington University, St. Louis; resided in Fayette.

86. ROBERT WILLIAMS (s. 92) b. 20 Mch 1866 in Howard Co., Mo.; m. Anna Cary 12 Oct 1892. He has been a druggist,

farmer, and Vice-President of a bank in Fayette, Mo. At the time of this writing he resides at "Cedar Grove", the old Payne family home, with his son Robert W. His wife was dau. of Calvin Cary of Cooper Co., Mo.

Mr. Payne had 3 children—Robert W. (46), Martha C. (47), and William R. (48).

87. ELIZABETH (d. 73) b. 1 Feb 1808 in P.W. Co.; m. James Horseman 18 Jany 1827; d. 27 Dec 1843. They had 4 children—Talitha, James, Charles W., and Edward P. Talitha m. Mr. McDow.

88. EDWARD HENRY (s. 73) b. 4 Jany 1810 in P.W. Co.; m(1) Polly Litton in Ky.; m(11) Eliza Hampton Poole @ 1844 in Mo.; d. 27 Sept 1852; buried in family grave-yard on father's farm in Daviess Co., Mo. He moved to Mo. after death of his 1st wife. His widow m(11) Rawley Henkins, and d. 15 Feb 1875, leaving a dau. Etta Henkins who is now Mrs. Naylor of Lowry City, Mo.

By his m(1) Mr. Payne had 2 or 3 children who d.i. By his m(11) he had 4 children—Mary E. (149), Edward W. (150), Talitha (151), and Alice (152).

89. WILLIAM JAMES (s. 73) b. 17 Nov 1812 in P.W. Co.; d. 1813 at age of 6 months.

90. WILLIAM (s. 73) b. 20 Apl 1814 in P.W. Co.; m. Jane Wood in Ky.; d. 11 Jany 1857 in California, where he was buried. After his m. he moved to Mo.

He had 2 children—Mary Elizabeth, b. 8 Mch 1839 and d.y.; and Henry Preston, b. 29 June 1843 and lived in Texas.

91. JAMES (s. 73) b. 2 Oct 1816 in P.W. Co.; m. in Ky. and had 3 children—Kitty, Martha, and Richard. He lived near Indianapolis, Ind., where he and his w. Ellen died. It is also said that he lived in Boone Co., Ind. His daus. m. brothers named Riley; Richard d.y.

92. SUSANNAH (d. 73) b. 8 Jany 1819; d. Jany 1822.

93. HENRY (s. 73) b. 13 May 1821 four miles from Millersburg, Bourbon Co., Ky.; m. Mary Catharine Fox 24 Dec 1847 near Gallatin, Daviess Co., Mo.; d. 5 Oct 1913 in Texas; buried in

Estelline, Texas, cemetery near where he had lived 4 years with his son; grave is marked.

He moved to Daviess Co. 1844. He served in the Confederate Army. His wife was b. 13 Sept 1830 in Ky., and d. 16 Apl 1901 in Daviess Co.; buried in Lick Fork cemetery, Breckinridge, Caldwell Co., Mo., near old Lick Fork Baptist church, which her husband helped build in 1871, making the pulpit and the pews of native walnut. His home in Mo. was about 6 miles South of Gallatin. 1902 he went to live with his dau. Mrs. Tuggle.

They had 6 children—Charles W. (131), Susan A. (132), Horace A. (133), James H. (134), Mary W. (135), and Lafayette C. (136).

94. BENJAMIN W. (s. 73) b. 31 Oct 1823 in Bourbon Co., Ky.; n.m.; d. 2 Jany 1856 in Daviess Co., Mo.; buried in family grave-yard on his father's farm in the latter county.

95. PRISCILLA (d. 73) b. 29 Apl 1826 in Bourbon Co., Ky.; m. her cousin John Rosser in Ky.; d. 24 Sept 1845 in Mo.; buried in family grave-yard on her father's farm in Daviess Co., Mo.

96. WYATT FRANCIS (s. 73) b. 13 June 1829 in Bourbon Co., Ky.; m. Elizabeth Rogers 1851; d. 22 Mch 1866 near Hamburg, Iowa; buried in Rogers family grave-yard N. E. of Gallatin, Mo.

They had 5 children—Son (153), George H. (154), Jacob (155), Nancy K. (156), and Theodore G. (157).

97. SARAH ANN FRANCES (d. 73) b. 10 Dec 1833 in Bourbon Co., Ky.; m. Thomas Elder Hemry 4 Mch 1856; d. 2 Nov 1914 in Gallatin, Mo.; buried in Gallatin Cemetery. They lived 5 miles from Gallatin. Their son Charles Hemry, President of First National Bank of Gallatin, owns the old Payne homestead. Thomas E. Hemry was b. 9 Dec 1830.

98. BETSY COOKE (d. 17) b. and d. 28 Mch 1820; buried in family grave-yard on her grandfather Devall Payne's farm near Maysville, Ky.; her grave is marked.

99. EDWIN DEVALL (s. 17) b. 18 July 1821 in Bowling Green, Ky.; m. Maria Elizabeth Ryan 27 Jany 1846 by Elder John Smith in Bath Co., Ky.; d. 15 Mch 1887 at his home in Nashville,

Tenn. He was called Captain. He and his wife moved to Bowling Green 24 Mch 1846, and to Nashville 1853. In his early married life he was a dry-goods merchant. 1857 he became a Director of Peoples Bank of Kentucky. He was interested with his father in a coal mine in Kentucky, in which enterprise they lost considerable money due to efforts to market the coal, the mine being inaccessible to a railroad. Later he became engaged in real-estate business. For some time before his death he was superintendent of Mt. Marah Sunday School.

His wife was b. 1 Oct 1825 in Bath Co., Ky., and d. 21 Mch 1885 in Nashville, Tenn.; second dau. of Major Moses Ryan and w. Dulcinea Harrison Payne (VI-45). Mrs. Payne was a member of Christian Church in Nashville. An obituary in a Nashville paper pays a high tribute to her Christian character. Mr. Payne adopted his wife's nephew Napoleon B. Hyde of Nashville, son of Mary Agnes Ryan Hyde.

They had 3 children—Edwin D. (68), Lucinda I. (69), and William W. (70).

100. WILLIAM ROBINSON (s. 17) b. 22 Apl 1824 in Bowling Green, Ky.; n.m.; d. 1 Apl 1845.

101. BENJAMIN THOMAS (s. 17) b. 7 June 1826 at Maysville, Ky.; m(I) Judith Major 11 Oct 1849 in Ky.; m(II) Annie Taylor Young 25 Jany 1865 in Topeka, Kas.; d. 28 May 1896 in Topeka; buried in Topeka cemetery; grave is marked.

About 1863 he moved from Ky. to Kas., where he was engaged in mercantile business. Later he owned a fine tract of land near Menoken, five miles W. of Topeka on N.S. of Kansas River. He sold this land and moved to North Topeka, where he was in real-estate and insurance business. He was an ardent Democrat, and Postmaster of North Topeka during Cleveland's first administration.

His 1st wife was of Hopkinsville, Ky.; she d. 7 Nov 1861. His 2nd wife was b. Oct 1846, and d. 19 Feb 1932; she was of Shawnee Co., Kas.

By his m(I) he had 3 children—Mary E. (71), Cora (72), and William P. (73). By his m(II) he had 5 children—Benjamin T. (74), Alice L. (75), Martha V. (76), Anne E. (77), and Jessie G. (78).

102. TULLY ROBINSON (s. 17) b. 10 Jany 1828 in Paris, Ky.; d. 4 July 1829.

103. JOHN (s. 17) b. 7 Feb 1830 in Ky.; d. 16 May 1849; buried in old Bowling Green, Ky., cemetery in centre of city; grave is marked. He died from the accidental discharge of his shot-gun in his own hand.

104. HUGH BRENT (s. 17) b. 16 Nov 1832 in Ky.; d. 4 July 1833.

105. UN-NAMED (s. 17) b. and d. 25 Mch 1835 in Ky.

106. MARY ELIZABETH PIERCE (d. 117) b. 13 Aug 1836 at Flat Rock, Bourbon Co., Ky.; m(1) Beauford Martin 1858; m(11) Jesse Reno; date of d. unknown. No children by either m. Mrs. Reno was living in Central City, Ky., 1887. She was known in the family as Aunt Molly.

107. MARCUS PIERCE (s. 17) b. 6 Oct 1839 in Ky.; d. 10 Aug 1840.

108. HUGH BRENT (s. 17) b. 3 Sept 1845 in Ky.; d. 3 Jany 1846.

109. GEORGE BAYLY (s. 17) b. 17 June 1848 in Bowling Green, Ky.; m. Emily Victoria Fox Fleenor 23 Sept 1869 in Bowling Green; d. 15 Sept 1904 in Topeka, Kas., where he had been living since 1888.

1862 he enlisted in Co. I, 4th Ky. Cavalry, C. S. Army, Capt. John Marshall, and became a courier for Gen. John C. Breckenridge. He was made a Mason 1869, and Knight Templar 1881. He was in real-estate and insurance business, and member of the Christian Church; his wife was a Methodist. She was b. 22 July 1843 near Abingdon, Washington Co., Va.; dau. of Abram and Mary Fleenor. 1934 she was living with her dau. Mrs. Henley.

They had 5 children—Mary E. (63), John B. (64), George P. (65), Virginia S. (66), and Thaddeus D. (67).

110. HENRY PIERCE (s. 17) b. 27 June 1852 in Bowling Green, Ky.; d. 8 Oct 1854; buried in old cemetery in centre of Bowling Green; grave is marked.

111. SARAH MARIA (d. 17) b. 18 Aug 1853 in Bowling

Green, Ky.; d. 19 Sept 1854; buried in old cemetery in centre of Bowling Green; grave is marked.

112. HARRIET ANN ISABELLA (d. 21) b. 30 Apl 1831; m. William Parker 28 Apl 1847 in Kaw Township, Jackson Co., Mo.; no record of d. He was of Howard Co., Mo.

113. WILLIAM HAMILTON (s. 21) b. 28 Nov 1840; d. 22 July 1841.

114. GEORGE;ANN (d. 21) b. 28 June 1842; d. 28 Dec 1853.

115. THOMAS HAMILTON (s. 21) b. 30 June 1844 in Lafayette Co., Mo.; m(I) Catherine Wilson 2 Mch 1871; m(II) Florence Clayton 11 Nov 1912 in Covington, Ky.; d. 5 Jany 1933 in Friendship, Ind. His 1st wife was b. 4 June 1844, and d. 8 Apl 1912. He was a physician.

By his m(I) he had 1 child—Charles E. (109). No children by m(II).

116. EDWARD DEVALL (s. 21) b. 4 Feb 1846 in Van Buren Co., Mo.; m(I) Matilda Singleton Sept 1876; m(II) Agnes Miles 27 Dec 1881; d. 21 May 1921 at Cold Spring, Campbell Co., Ky., his home. He was a farmer and contractor.

By his m(I) he had 1 child who d.i. By his m(II) he had 4 children—Elmer (41), John H. (42), Edward D. (43), and Henry C. (44).

117. HENRY WILSON (s. 21) b. 17 Mch 1848 in Jackson Co., Mo.; m. Zada La Rue; no further data. They had 2 children—Mazie (110) and La Rue (111).

118. JAMES CAMPBELL (s. 21) b. 10 Mch 1852 in Jackson Co., Mo.; m. Mattie Cook 3 Mch 1882; address (1934) Bakersfield, California. He was an undertaker. They had 1 child—James B. (112).

119. MARY LETITIA (d. 21) b. 15 Oct 1854 in Jackson Co., Mo.; n.m.; d.y.

120. GEORGE SCOTT (s. 21) b. 28 July 1855 in Cass Co., Mo.; m. Mamie Barton 26 Oct 1881; address (1937) Madisonville,

Ohio. She was b. 16 Mch 1860 in Cincinnati, Ohio, and d. 27 Sept 1928. He was a salesman for the Logan and Kanawha Coal Co. They had 2 children—Edna W. (113) and Mable B. (114).

121. PHOEBE HANNAH (d. 15) b. 11 Dec 1820; d. 10 July 1821.

122. DEVAL E. (s. 15) b. 8 Aug 1833; d. 27 Feb 1852.

123. MARGARET SUMMERS (d. 15) b. 8 Aug 1836; d. 1 Sept 1836.

124. WILLIAM ARCHIBALD (s. 15) b. 22 June 1838; n.m.; d. 8 Nov 1871.

125. PHOEBE ANN (d. 15) b. 25 Jany 1842; d. 31 Jany 1842.

126. CORNELIA RUMSEY (d. 15) b. 8 Sept 1844 in Mason Co., Ky.; n.m.; d. 21 Mch 1934 in Fort Thomas, Ky.; buried in family lot in Newport, Ky. She had been a school-teacher, and was deeply interested in and well informed on family history. She was evidently a woman of unusual intelligence and vitality. At the age of 87 she wrote me—"I am in perfect health, able to attend to all my business affairs. I keep house with two other ladies and we take turns week about at house-keeping. I take care of the financial part of the firm." Her home at that time was at Fort Thomas.

127. BENJAMIN CLARK (s. 15) b. 22 Mch 1849 in Mason Co., Ky.; n.m.; d. 2 Apl 1889.

128. JOHN SAMUEL (s. 20) No record beyond the fact that in his early twenties he went to Australia, married, and had several children.

129. MARY (d. 20) b. 1838; m(1) George Lemon; m(11) M. P. Vandegrift; d. 1873; buried in Thomas Young Payne (VI-20) lot in Maysville, Ky., cemetery; grave marked. Her second husband's grave is also there; he d. 28 Dec 1873. Mr. Lemon was buried in Georgetown, Ky. By her m(1) she had Elizabeth, m. John Portwood; Letitia, m. a man from Louisville, Ky.; Mary, m. Barry Taylor; Joseph; and George.

130. LETITIA (d. 20) b. 1840; m. John James Wood 1866; d. 1903. He was b. 13 Oct 1839 in Maysville, Ky., and d. 1927; a druggist in Maysville, where he was one of the city's most prominent and highly respected citizens, and held office in several local organizations. They had 9 children—William Coburn, Phebe, Elizabeth Payne, Letitia Whiteman, James Brent, Thomas Payne, Mary Moss, Emma Brennan, and Joseph Tureman.

131. WILLIAM (s. 20) No record beyond the fact that he married, lived in Birmingham, Ala., and had a family.

132. THOMAS YOUNG (s. 20) No record beyond the fact that he was the youngest child, and was n.m.

133. SALLY (d. 16) No record.

134. ELOUISE (d. 16) n.m.

135. MARGARET (d. 16) m. James Polk.

136. JULIA (d. 16) m. Dr. Driggs.

137. JAMES HENRY (s. 47) b. 13 Mch 1833 in Mason Co., Ky.; m. Mrs. Dulcinea Clay (Ryan) Walker 18 May 1882; d. 28 May 1900 in Kansas City, Mo.; buried in Mt. Olivet Cemetery, Nashville, Tenn., which was once a part of her father's farm. His family moved to Mo. 1836.

In the Civil War he served as Captain with General Sterling Price in Mo.; he transferred to the 2nd Ky. Cavalry, in which he received nine gunshot wounds and two sabre cuts. He served in the latter under Generals Morgan and Johnson. At the close of the War he was with the cavalry in Georgia operating on Sherman's flank. He moved to St. Louis and was in the live-stock business. About 1874 he moved to Kansas City and founded James H. Payne & Co., live-stock commission merchants. He was a Whig before the War and a Democrat thereafter.

His wife was b. 23 Nov 1844 in Bath Co., Ky., and d. 29 Oct 1923; dau. of Major Moses Ryan, b. 20 Jany 1796 in Mason Co., Ky., and d. 8 Apl 1862 in Nashville, Tenn.; son of Michael Ryan of near Baltimore, Md., who served in the Revolution. Major Ryan m. Dulcinea H. Payne (VI-45). He was in the 1st Ky. Cavalry and

served in the Indian Wars, not in the Civil War. Miss Ryan m(1) Edwin Ruthven Walker of Washington Co., Ky., 5 Apl 1866 by Elder P. S. Fall; Mr. Walker d. 9 Jany 1881, leaving a son Ryan Walker, a cartoonist on The Graphic, New York City, who d. in Moscow, Russia, 22 June 1932. Mr. Walker was a lawyer of an old Kentucky family and served in the Confederate Army.

Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 1 child—Augustus H. (45).

138. ANNA ELIZA (d. 47) b. 11 Dec 1834 at May's Lick, Mason Co., Ky.; m. William W. Bland 23 Feb 1854; d. 12 Feb 1932. She accompanied her parents to Mo. 1836. She was known as Annie.

139. MARIA LUCILLA (d. 47) b. 26 Mch 1839 in Mo.; n.m.; d. 27 Nov 1892.

140. MARY ELLEN (d. 47) b. 30 May 1841 in Mo.; n.m.; d. 1923.

141. JOHN NEWTON (s. 47) b. 17 Oct 1844 in Mo.; m. Pamela E. Biggerstaff 5 Dec 1872; d. summer of 1915. He was in the cattle business for a while with his brother James H. Payne. His widow's address 1932 was Plattsburg, Mo. They had 1 child who d.i.

142. VIRGINIA M. (d. 47) b. 5 Oct 1846 in Mo.; m. Leonidas Duval 11 Sept 1871; d. @ 1924. Known as Jennie.

143. AUGUSTUS WILLIAM (s. 47) b. 29 Nov 1852 in Mo.; n.m.; d. 6 May 1871. He was killed in the runaway of a mule-team which he was driving near his mother's residence about three miles from St. Joseph, Mo. Buried in St. Joseph cemetery near his father.

144. WILLIAM RICHARDSON (s. 32) b. 10 Nov 1799 in Ky.; m. his first cousin Catherine Richardson 1 Feb 1825 in Christian Co., Ky.; d. 22 Jany 1848; buried in Riverside Cemetery, Hopkinsville, Ky.; grave is marked. She m(11) John Buckner 28 Sept 1848 in the same county. John Buckner was b. 1791 at Port Royal, Ca. Co., Va.; m(1) Martha Jones Buckner 1817; she d. 1843; they lived in Hopkinsville; he m(111) Mrs. Mary Allensworth 1861; no children by his two last m. Mr. Buckner was a lawyer of Louisville, Ky. Mr. Payne lived near Hopkinsville on the road to Elkton. Mrs.

Catherine Payne-Buckner was b. 15 Apl 1802, and d. 27 Feb 1859; buried in Riverside Cemetery.

Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 3 children—William R. (51), Frank (52), and Henry (53).

145. LEWIS PEYTON (s. 32) m. George Ann Stoner 25 May 1841 in Christian Co., Ky. They went to Audrain Co., Mo. They had 4 children—Lewis, William R., Frances, and Mary, concerning whom nothing is known other than that they lived in Mo.

146. LUDWELL HENRY (s. 32) b. 4 Mch 1809 in Ky.; m. Mary M. Gravens 26 Sept 1833 in Christian Co., Ky.; d. 31 Mch 1870, leaving will dated 15 Nov 1869 (27 June 1870) in same county.

They had 9 children—William H. (54), Nancy E. (55), Lewis P. (56), Francis M. (57), Samuel G. (58), John H. (59), Charles R. (60), Jesse A. (61), and George W. (62).

147. RICHMOND UNDERWOOD (s. 32) m. Elizabeth Walker 5 Sept 1833 in Christian Co., Ky. They had 5 children—William, James, Jesse, Martha, and Sarah, concerning whom I have no information.

148. ELIZABETH (d. 32) m. Hardin Wood 13 Mch 1828 in Christian Co., Ky.

149. MARY GRYMES (d. 32) m. John Hill 25 Sept 1824 in Christian Co., Ky. Known as Polly. No children.

150. THOMAS JEFFERSON (s. 32) n.m; he was a life-long invalid.

151. LOUISA M. (d. 32) b. 15 Feb 1815 in Ky.; m. Bryan Whitfield Killebrew 22 June 1837 in Christian Co., Ky.; d. 4 July 1841; buried on her father's farm two miles from Hopkinsville, Ky.

152. FRANCES (d. 32) n.m; after her father's d. 1843, she went to live with the Bledsoes, her mother's people.

153. HENRY (s. 32) After his father's d. 1843, he lived with the Bledsoes, his mother's people.

154. JILSON EDWARD (s. 35) b. 11 July 1803 in Bourbon Co., Ky.

155. SALLIE ANN (d. 35) b. 16 Aug 1805 in Bourbon Co., Ky. This is possibly the Sallie Ann Payne who m. John Bristow Jany 1821 in Christian Co., Ky. She d. < 1824, since she had a sister Sarah Ann b. in that year.

156. NARCISSA BURDETT (d. 35) b. 27 May 1807 in Bourbon Co., Ky.; m. Mt. Etna Morris.

157. ENNIS SANFORD (s. 35) b. 25 Apl 1809 in Bourbon Co., Ky.; m. Harriet Byron Boatwright 28 Mch 1835 in Christian Co., Ky.; d. 26 Jany 1876 near Index, Cass Co., Mo. She d. 25 May 1883 in San Antonio, Texas. His name should be spelled Innes to conform to that of his Combs ancestors.

They had 8 children—Mary C. (174), William H. (175), Harriet E. (176), Sythe A. (177), Richard G. (178), Sarah P. (179), James J. (180), and Medora (181).

158. POLLY ANN (d. 35) b. 5 Feb 1811 in Bourbon Co., Ky.; m. Charles T. Woolfolk 24 May 1831; d. 1907 in Henry Co., Mo. They moved to Boone Co., Mo., about 1835, and later to Henry Co. He was b. in Va. 19 Aug 1804, and d. 28 July 1862; his parents moved to Ky. about 1811 and lived first near Lexington and later in Christian Co.; he was a Baptist. They had a dau. Sythe Elizabeth Woolfolk, grand-mother of Mrs. Eugene C. Pigg of Leeton, Mo.

The Woolfolk family lived in Orange Co., Va., around the beginning of the 19th century, and before that in Caroline Co.

159. LOUISA M. (d. 35) b. 20 May 1813 in Christian Co., Ky.

160. THERESA (d. 35) b. 2 Feb 1815 in Christian Co., Ky.; m. David J. Boatwright 23 Dec 1834 in Christian Co.

161. ELBRIDGE GERRY (s. 35) b. 18 Mch 1817 in Christian Co., Ky.; m. Mary Long.

162. ELIZABETH (d. 35) b. 12 Jany 1819 in Christian Co., Ky.

163. SYTHE (d. 35) b. 1 May 1820 in Christian Co., Ky.

164. PAULINA (d. 35) b. 3 May 1822 in Christian Co., Ky.; m. Jacob S. Johnston.

165. SARAH ANN (d. 35) b. 15 Nov 1824 in Christian Co., Ky.; m. William Robinson.

166. CUTHBERT COMBS (s. 38) b. 1813 in Ky.; m. Mary B. Rowland 30 May 1837 in Caldwell Co., Ky.; d. 18 Mch 1860. She was b. 12 May 1815, and was of Smithland, Ky. He lived near Eddyville, Ky.

They had 8 children—Louis (166), Henry N. (167), William (168), Thomas (169), David (170), Sallie Anne (171), James A. (172), and Jack (173).

167. NEWTON (s. 38) b. 14 Jany 1814 in Ky.; m(1) Mahala Clark 22 Feb. 1844; m(11) Mrs. Lauvisa Faulkner (nee Baker) 25 July 1853. He lived to be an old man.

By his m(1) he had 2 children—David Ella m. James D. Hooker, and d. 1873 leaving 1 dau.; and son Leslie, n.m. By his m(11) he had 5 children—Effie, m. Wallace Warfield, 2 children; John W., m. Bettie Riddle, and had Louisa; Minnie, m(1) Dr. Trice, m(11) Thomas Long, lives in Hopkinsville, Ky.; Fielding Baker, m(1) Duncan Galbreath, m(11) Jefferson Morris, no children; and Edna, m. Garth Bell, 3 children.

168. SALLY ANN (d. 38) m. Frederick A. Hooker 30 Nov 1837 in Christian Co., Ky.

169. WILLIAM (s. 38) m. Sarah E. Lander 7 Nov 1840 in Christian Co., Ky. He lived to be an old man. He resided at Pembroke, Ky. No children.

170. FIELDING A. (s. 38) no information.

171. THOMAS BENSON (s. 90) b. 4 Sept 1854 in Fayette, Howard Co., Mo.; n.m.; d. 9 Oct 1880; buried in Fayette. He was known as Benson.

172. LEONORA (d. 90) b. 18 July 1856 in Fayette, Howard Co., Mo.; m. Edwin Walton Bedford 30 Apl 1878 in Howard Co.; address 1934—Fayette. Three children.

173. MARGARET VENABLE (d. 62) b. 10 Nov 1834 in Shelby Co., Ky.; m. Sampson B. Moxley 15 Oct 1856 in Shelbyville; d. 23 Jan 1864 in Shelbyville. Four children.

174. JAMES BROWN (s. 62) b. 21 Mch 1839; d. 14 June 1854.

175. SARAH ELIZABETH (d. 62) b. 7 Apl 1841 in Shelby Co., Ky.; m. James William Dodd 6 Dec 1866 in Shelbyville, Ky.; d. 3 Nov 1918. Dr. Dodd was b. 25 Mch 1825 and lived in Shelbyville at the time of his m. He was an L.L.D. and Professor of Latin at Vanderbilt University, Nashville, Tenn., at the time of his d. 17 Aug 1886. They had 3 children, one of whom is Mrs. J. R. Losee of Flushing, N. Y.

176. EDWARD HOWARD (s. 62) b. 11 Apl 1843; d. 18 Feb 1847.

177. MARGARET ANN (d. 62) b. 11 Apl 1845 in Shelbyville, Ky.; m. William H. Hall 24 Oct 1865; d. Mch 1906 in her home in Shelbyville. He d. Nov 1922. Seven children.

178. SUSAN PRESTON (d. 62) b. 31 July 1847 in Shelby Co., Ky.; m. John B. Harbison 17 Sept 1873; d. 28 Dec 1902. They lived in Kansas City, Mo. Three sons.

179. WILLIAM HENRY (s. 5) b. 23 Aug 1817 in Fx. Co., Va.; m(I) Lucy Loving in the Fall of 1840; m(II) Euphemia Y. Stubbins 3 Sept 1846 in Bowling Green, Ky.; d.s.p. 24 Mch 1884 in Bowling Green, where he was buried in a handsome stone vault which he built in Fairview Cemetery.

He went to Miss. 1838 and taught school and read law. From Miss. he moved to Lexington, Ky., and studied in the law offices of Loving & Grider, and at Transylvania University in the same city. 1850 he was elected Judge of Warren Co. and served three terms. 1867 he became a State senator and took a leading part in the improvement of Green and Barren River Navigation Co., of which he was the first president. 1883 he was elected to represent Warren Co. in the Assembly, but could not serve on account of ill health. "He was one of the most enterprising men the county ever knew, and was widely known as the poor man's friend. His death was mourned by the entire community. Before the War he was a

Whig and opposed to secession. After the struggle had begun he united with the Democrats. 1862 Bowling Green was evacuated by the Confederates under General Buckner, after destroying bridges, mills, etc., including a flour mill belonging to Judge Payne. He was endowed with great ability as an artist and architect. He was a Presbyterian, Mason, and Knight Templar." (Collins)

His first wife was dau. of John Loving; she d. one year after her m. His second w. was b. 1828 in Warren Co., dau. of Samuel Stubbins and w. Nellie Garrison; she survived her h. by many years and was buried in his vault.

180. MARY ELIZABETH (d. 5) b. 2 Nov 1818 in Fx. Co., Va.; m. Philander W. Drake 1841; d. 13 Oct 1867 in Warren Co., Ky.; buried in churchyard near Grider School, six miles from Bowling Green, Ky. He was b. 14 May 1814, and d. 29 Jany 1894; buried beside his wife. They had 4 children—William E., Alfred T., Charles, and Elizabeth.

181. ALFRED HAMPTON (s. 5) b. 18 July 1820 in Ky.; d. 15 Aug 1821; buried in old cemetery in centre of Bowling Green, Ky.; grave is marked.

182. FANNY ANN (d. 5) b. 16 June 1822 in Ky.; m. William F. Summers 7 Oct 1852; d. 6 Aug 1853. One child who d.i.

183. ELIZA EMILY (d. 5) b. 9 Mch 1824 in Ky.; d. 9 Nov 1827; buried in old cemetery in centre of Bowling Green, Ky.; grave is marked.

184. CATHERINE THOMAS (d. 5) b. 11 Dec 1825 in Ky.; m. James F. Senior 1848; d. 7 Feb 1856 in Louisville, Ky. Two children.

185. MARGARET CORNELIA (d. 5) b. 13 Feb 1828 in Ky.; d. 3 Jany 1831; buried in churchyard near Grider School about six miles from Bowling Green, Ky.; grave is marked.

186. JOHN HAMPTON (s. 5) b. 16 Nov 1829 near Bristow, Warren Co., Ky.; m. Margaret Amanda Tanner 6 Nov 1860 in Brownstown, Ind.; d. 17 Jany 1918 in Nashville, Tenn., from paralysis while on a visit to his son; buried in Fairview Cemetery, Bowling Green, Ky.; his grave is in front of his brother's vault.

He grew up in Warren Co. He began as a drug clerk. 1851 he began the study of medicine. 1853 he entered the Medical Dept. of the University of Louisville. From this time he alternated practice in Louisville with attendance at lectures. 1855 he located in Jackson Co., Ind., where he practiced eleven years. 1866 he moved to Warren Co., Ky.; where he farmed and practiced medicine for eighteen years. 1867 he entered Chicago University for one year. Seven months before graduation he became blind, but attended the remaining lectures and received an honor diploma on graduation. 1884 he moved into Bowling Green. He was one of the oldest practicing physicians in Kentucky. He and his wife were Baptists.

His wife was b. 26 May 1844, dau. of Col. Thomas Tanner of Jackson Co., Ind., and w. Martha Smith; still living in Bowling Green 1935. Col. Tanner was a soldier in the Mexican War.

Dr. Payne had 6 children—William T. (115), Thomas H. (116), Edmund G. (117), Margaret T. (118), Martha C. (119), and Mary M. (120).

187. EDMUND DERINTY (s. 5) b. 29 July 1831 in Warren Co., Ky.; d. Feb 1834; buried in churchyard near Grider School about six miles from Bowling Green, Ky.; grave is marked.

188 CAROLINE ALCINDA (d. 5) b. 30 July 1833 in Warren Co., Ky.; d. 1835; buried in churchyard near Grider School about six miles from Bowling Green, Ky.; grave is marked.

189 EDMUND HAWLEY (s. 5) b. 22 June 1836 in Warren Co., Ky.; n.m.; d. 12 Mch 1865 in Paris, Tenn. He was an officer in the Confederate Army. Towards the close of the War, while mounted and in the discharge of his military duties he was accosted by a band of guerrillas in Paris and murdered. This cowardly act was shortly afterward avenged by Capt. Hawley Payne's men. "He was a very brave and popular gentleman." (Perrin, Battle, and Kniffin.)

190. EUGENE HORACE (s. 5) b. 5 Mch 1839 in Warren Co., Ky.; d. 15 Feb 1858.

191. FLORIDA M. (d. 66) b. 24 Jany 1827 in Ky.; d. 1832 in St. Charles, Mo.

192. BENJAMIN HOWARD (s. 66) b. 18 Apl 1828 in Lexing-

ton, Ky.; m(1) Ann M. Lockett 29 Nov 1852; m(11) Adelia R. Gray 16 Dec 1863 in St. Charles Co., Mo.; d. 25 Sept 1867 in St. Louis, Mo., where he had gone to be with his father during the latter's last illness. He was stricken with cholera and died within twenty-four hours.

He was educated at Transylvania University, Lexington, Ky., and became a farmer. He joined his father in Mo. about 1848, and lived in St. Charles Co. about 25 miles from St. Louis. His 1st wife d. 27 Mch 1861.

By his m(1) there were 4 children—Florida B. (103), Alfred H. (104), Nellie L. (105), and Robert H. (106). By his m(11) there were 2 children—Jefferson (107), and Frances F. (108).

193. THOMAS JEFFERSON (s. 66) b. 20 Oct 1841 in St. Louis, Mo.; m. Margaret Rainer 23 Nov 1870 at Harrisonville, Ill.; d. 25 June 1885 in Waterloo, Ill. He was a farmer; he lived in Monroe Co., Ill.

He had 6 children—Fannie E. (121), Mary A. (122), Thomas J. (123), William B. H. (124), Robert L. (125), and James A. (126).

194. BRYAN MULLAMPHY (s. 66) b. 20 Jany 1845 in St. Louis, Mo.; d. 20 July 1852 in St. Charles, Mo.

195. EDWARD HOWARD (s. 66) b. 20 Mch 1849 in St. Louis, Mo.; m. Margaret Robnett of Fulton, Mo., 14 Oct 1874; d. 6 May 1900. He was a farmer. She was b. 19 Mch 1856, and d. in Fulton, Mo.

They had 4 children—Edward H. (127), Thomas R. (128), Nellie (129), and David M. (130).

196. LUCINDA IVY (d. 1) b. 2 Sept 1802 in Fx. Co., Va.; m. William Pierce Payne (VI-17) 20 June 1819 in Warren Co., Ky.; d. 1 Apl 1835. See notes on her husband.

197. IRENE (d. 93) b. 22 Dec 1859. Lived near Mobile, Ala.

198. THOMAS JEFFERSON (s. 93) b. 28 Mch 1862. Lived near Mobile, Ala.

199. RICHARD JOHNSON (s. 93) b. 27 Dec 1865. Lived near Mobile, Ala.

200. ANNE MARIA (d. 93) b. 8 Jany 1869. Lived near Mobile, Ala.

201. BELFORD PETERS (s. 42) b. 18 Mch 1832 in Woodford Co., Ky.; d.i.

202. WILLIAM (s. 42) b. 23 July 1833 in Woodford Co., Ky.; n.m.; d. 25 Dec 1859 in Paris, France; buried in Versailles, Ky., cemetery; grave is not marked. Early in life he located in New Orleans with his uncle Edward Payne in the wholesale grocery business. He developed tuberculosis there and went to Paris to consult a specialist and take treatment.

203. ELIZA ANN (d. 42) b. 24 Dec 1834 in Woodford Co., Ky.; n.m.; d. 15 May 1854; buried in Versailles, Ky., cemetery; grave is marked.

204. JOSEPH A. (s. 42) b. 5 Apl 1836 in Woodford Co., Ky.; d. 6 Apl 1836.

205. DAUGHTER (d. 42) b. and d. 9 Mch 1837 in Woodford Co., Ky.

206. JOHN NEWTON (s. 42) b. 5 June 1838 in Woodford Co., Ky.; d. 21 July 1838.

207. JOHN NEWTON (s. 42) b. 16 May 1839 at Versailles, Ky.; m. Lizette Walker 18 Apl 1864 in Summerfield, Dallas Co., Ala., by Dr. Rivers, Methodist.; d. 5 Feb 1892 in Chattanooga, Tenn.; buried there in Confederate Cemetery; grave marked.

At 17 he went to N. C. where he tended sheep for a year. He then located in New Orleans with his uncle Edward Payne in the wholesale grocery business. He was a soldier in the Confederate Army, and was on its pension roll. His wife was b. 1842 in New Orleans. Her mother was Ellen Cromwell, gr. dau. of Richard Cromwell of Anne Arundel Co., Md., a descendant of Sir Oliver Cromwell. See Mackenzie's "Colonial Families of U. S.", Vol. IV, p. 107.

They had 2 children—Katherine P. (182), and Ellen C. (183).

208. CATHERINE ELIZABETH (d. 42) b. 12 June 1842 in

Woodford Co., Ky.; m. John Botts of Shelby Co., Ky., 22 Mch 1864; d. Jany 1920. They had 9 children.

209. JILSON HARRISON (s. 42) b. 20 Nov 1843 in Versailles, Ky.; m. Lydia Ann Crosby 22 Oct 1868; d. 19 Oct 1899 in Shelbyville, Ky. He served in the Confederate Army. He caught General Roger W. Hanson as he fell at the Battle of Murfreesboro, Tenn., and carried him through the lines to Lexington, Ky., where he died. General Hanson m. Mr. Payne's kinswoman Virginia Peters. After his m. Mr. Payne lived in Louisville, Ky. He was a book-keeper.

They had 5 children—Eliza (161), Carrie B. (162), Lula H. (163), Mary M. (164), and Robert C. (165).

210. BURKE CLOAK (s. 42) b. 9 Apl 1850 in Woodford Co., Ky.; m. Alice Ann Geeslin 2 June 1887 in South Haven, Kas.; d. 16 Oct 1931; buried in South Haven; grave is marked. When about 25 years old he moved to near Hunnewell, Kas., and in Aug. 1894 to Okla.

He had 6 children—Leonidas P. (184), Burke C. (185), Fannie (186), Jane H. (187), John N. (188), and Alice E. (189).

211. FANNIE PETERS (d. 42) b. 31 Aug 1851 in Woodford Co., Ky.; n.m.; d. 3 June 1937 in Lawrenceburg, Ky.; buried in Versailles, Ky. "Young in spirit and remembered with esteem and affection by all who knew her".

212. LEONIDAS PETERS (s. 42) b. @ 1853 in Woodford Co., Ky.; killed June 1867 by accidental discharge of a gun. He was called Lon.

213. GEORGE LEWIS (s. 86) b. 18 June 1848 in Scott Co., Ky.; m. Maria Hume Gay of Clark Co., Ky., 23 Dec 1868; d. 12 May 1876 near Payne's Depot, Scott Co., where he lived. She was b. 1851, dau. of James Dunlap Gay who m. 1850 Elizabeth Hume. Mr. Gay m(11) Lucy Caroline Prewitt 1860. Mrs. Payne m(11) Gano Hildreth.

They had 4 children—Elizabeth H. (145), John W. (146), Junius J. (147), and Matthew H. (148).

214. THEODOSIA (d. 86) b. 10 Oct 1851; d. 2 Oct 1858.

215. LYDIA (d. 86) b. 5 Mch 1853; n.m.; d. in Georgetown, Ky.

216. CADDIE F. (d. 86) b. 27 Jany 1855; d. 24 Oct 1865.

217. JOHN FIELDING (s. 86) b. 23 June 1857 in Scott Co., Ky.; m. Annie Nutter 5 Dec 1886. They had 2 children—William and John.

218. EDNA C. (d. 86) b. 4 Sept 1859; d. 1 Jany 1864.

219. DOSIA (d. 86) b. 2 Oct 1862 in Scott Co., Ky.; m. Wallace Hopper 30 July 1880. Two children.

220. ELLEN H. (d. 86) b. 8 Sept 1866 in Scott Co., Ky., m. Junius Caldwell 3 Nov 1886. Two children.

221. CARRIE ELEANOR (d. 86) b. 20 May 1872 in Georgetown, Ky.; m. James Campbell Cantrill 1895; d. 8 Dec 1913. Their son J. E. Cantrill is Secretary of the Ky. State Tax Commission.

222. MARY ELIZABETH (d. 70) b. early in 1828; m. Jesse L. Atchinson 1843; residence 1915—St. Louis, Mo. The St. Louis Republican and Globe Democrat of about 1915 related her legal efforts to capture her share of the large fortune left by the Holmes family in Yorkshire, England. Mr. Atchinson moved to Arkansas and entered the cotton business; later he settled in St. Louis, where he died. They had 7 children, of whom only George was living 1915.

223. EDWARD ANN (d. 70) b. 25 Nov 1829; m. Hamlet W. Chiles 27 Jany 1847. Her dau. Mrs. Edwin Nelson Wickliffe resides 1936 in Concord, N. H.

224. JOHN BRAND (s. 70) n.m.

225. THOMAS (s. 70) d. by accident at 3 years of age.

226. ORLANDO FRANCIS (s. 70) n.m. 18 Nov 1861 at a sovereignty convention at Russellville, Ky., representing 65 counties, an ordinance of secession was adopted; Col. George W. Johnson, father of Mrs. George Viley Payne (VII-76), was chosen Gov-

ernor; Orlando Francis Payne was chosen Asst. Secretary of State; Bowling Green was made the new seat of government. In the midst of the unsettled political affairs immediately following the Civil War, Mr. Payne was assassinated at Paris, Ky., by a partisan of the opposing side. He had gone there to attend the Fair.

227. MARTHA (d. 70) d.i.

228. GEORGIA ANN (d. 70) m. Hamilton Atchinson, brother of Jesse (222); d. after the Civil War. Three children—Hamilton, Clementine, and Jesse.

229. McDOWELL (s. 70) n.m.; called Dow.

230. CLEMENT (s. 70) n.m.

231. JAMES McKINNEY (s. 70) b. 29 Feb 1848 in Lexington, Ky.; m. Lucretia Deckard 7 Apl 1870; d. 9 Mch 1925 in Cumberland City, Tenn., where he and his wife were buried; graves marked.

His birth-place was known as "Hawthorn". After his father's death he was educated for the practice of law. Unable to pursue his studies on account of the dwindling resources of his father's estate, he enlisted in the Civil War. After the birth of his children in Elizabethtown, Ky., he moved to Russellville 1888; eight or ten years later he moved to Cumberland City. He was a contractor.

He had 8 children—Maude (137), Georgia A. (138), Lulu (139), Rosa (140), Mary (141), Gertrude J. (142), Clementine M. (143), and Beatrice (144).

232. HUMPHRIES (s. 70) d. at 9 months of age.

233. ROBERT FRANKLIN (s. 99) b. 9 Dec 1853 in Warsaw, Ky.; m. Ella Olds 1880 in Muscatine, Iowa; d. 1936 near Melbourne, Fla., where he was buried. He resided in Warsaw.

He had 3 children—Bettie (1883-1912), buried in Warsaw cemetery; Whitney Olds (1889-1932), served as a Lieutenant in the World War, buried in Corpus Christi, Texas; and Leonard (1900-1902), buried in Warsaw cemetery.

234. BETTIE (d. 99) b. 1855 in Warsaw, Ky.; m. George A. DeLong 1871; d. 1872 in Scott Co., Ky.; buried near Georgetown,

Ky.; grave marked. They had one child—William Franklin, b. 1872, m. Bessie Cecil in Danville, Ky., 1893, four children.

235. JOHN J. (s. 100) b. 16 June 1854 in Warsaw, Ky.; m. Ella Landram 27 Nov 1877. He added the unitial J. to his name merely to distinguish it from that of his grandfather and great-grandfather. His wife d. 1 Aug 1934; buried in Landram plot, Warsaw cemetery; grave marked. He was a farmer, specializing in fancy fruits and berries; residence 1937—Warsaw.

He had 2 children—Sue N. (190), and Pansy (191).

236. WILLIAM ROBERT (s. 100) b. 1856 in Warsaw, Ky.; m. Mattie Mountjoy 1875. They had 4 children—Emma Florian, Robert Major, Sidney, and Anna Lee.

237. THERESA INEZ (d. 100) b. 9 Dec 1859 in Warsaw, Ky.; m. James Edward Mountjoy 24 Nov 1887. He was b. 1 Dec 1854, and d. 29 July 1927; he was a banker in Warsaw and owned farming interests in Gallatin Co. They had 3 children—James Edward, Sallie (Mrs. Brown), and Emma C.

238. ANDREW MORTON (s. 100) b. 29 Oct 1861 in Warsaw, Ky.; m. Katherine Powers 21 Jany 1891 in Kansas City, Mo.; d. 20 Oct 1918 in Kansas City; buried in Mt. Washington cemetery; grave marked. After his marriage he resided in Helena, Union Star, and Kansas City, all in Mo. They had 3 children—Robert Henry, Thomas Edward, and Mary Inez (Mrs. Cleo F. Grundy).

239. SALLIE MCGINNIS (d. 100) b. 6 Apl 1866 in Warsaw, Ky.; m. B. S. Landram 20 Dec 1888; d. 27 Dec 1904. Two children—Margaret Payne and Robert.

240. SANFORD (s. 82) b. @ 1827 in P.W. Co., according to census records; m. Nancy Jane Spittle @ 1847 in P.W. Co.; d. 18 Nov 1869 at his mother's home in P.W. Co. His death was reported by her and is recorded in State Vital Statistics. His wife m(11) Stephen Parsons 13 July 1872 in Cu. Co. She was known as Jane. Stephen Parsons m(1) Nancy George Payne (C-VII-64) 1833 in Fq. Co. According to 1850 census record of Fq. Co. Sanford Payne was a worker, aged 23, wife Nancy J., children Emily and Frances. He next moved to Cu. Co. and rented land near Jeffersonton and

Rixeyville. During the Civil War, being unable to serve in the army on account of defective eye-sight, he worked for Mr. Rixey of "Belmont", Rixeyville.

He had 7 children—(1) Emily, b. @ 1848; m. Thomas Taylor Read 6 Apl 1869 in Cu. Co.; d. 26 Mch 1920. He was b. 11 May 1847, and d. 21 May 1906. He was Commonwealth Attorney for Cu. Co. (2) Mary Frances, b. 11 Aug 1850. (3) Elias, b. @ 1854 in Cu. Co.; m(1) Susan J. Crigler 17 Feb 1876 in Cu. Co.; m(11) Bettie Butler 7 Aug 1892 in Cu. Co. He had 11 children. (4) Charles, b. @ 1857 in Fq. Co.; m. Martha Welch 24 Dec 1884 in Cu. Co. (5) John F., b. @ 1861 in Cu. Co.; m. Mrs. Mary T. Crigler 26 Mch 1885 in Cu. Co. She was dau. of Jefferson Hackley, and m(1) James Crigler 28 Dec 1879 in Cu. Co. Mr. Payne had a large number of children—Lewis, George, Sanford, Robert, Alfred, etc., some of whom lived in Washington, D. C.; some in Flint Hill and Washington, Rp. Co. (6) Annie, b. 3 Nov 1865 at "Belmont", then the Rixey home near Rixeyville, Cu. Co.; m(1) William F. Petty 11 Sept 1893 in Cu. Co.; m(11) James W. Meade 20 Mch 1899 in Cu. Co.; her residence 1935—Culpeper C.H. (7) Jennie, twin of Annie; m. Albert M. Mills 4 Sept 1887 in Cu. Co. He m(1) Sarah E. Mason 10 May 1876 in Cu. Co.

241. BENJAMIN (s. 82) b. @ 1832 in P.W. Co., according to census records; m. Betty Groves; residence—Manassas, P. W. Co. He had 5 children—Sally; Alice; Rose; William L., m. Mary K. Johnson 1900; and Edgar.

242. ELIZA (d. 82) b. @ 1834 in P.W. Co., according to census records of 1850, at which time she resided with her mother.

243. CATHERINE (d. 82) b. @ 1836 in P.W. Co., according to 1850 census record; m. Luther Pearson 16 May 1867 in P.W. Co.

244. AMELIA JANE (d. 83) b. @ 1843 in P.W. Co.; m. Lewis F. Spittle 27 Dec 1866 in P.W. Co. 1935 one son lived in Washington, D. C., and one in Maryland.

245. GEORGE WILLIAM (s. 83) b. @ 1846 in P.W. Co. 1874 his father sold him land on Buck Hall Branch, P.W. Co.

246. JOHN LEWIS (s. 83) b. @ 1847 in P.W. Co.; m. Sarah

E. Evans 9 Nov 1876 in P. W. Co.; d. 1917 at Buck Hall, P.W. Co., his home. She d. May 1936.

He had 5 children—Owen E. (192), Grace E. (193), Lewis W. (194), Robert A. (195), and Philip I. (196).

247. JAMES H. (s. 83) b. @ 1850 in P.W. Co.; m. Idella Bryant 11 Dec 1876 in P.W. Co.

248. HESTER ANN (d. 83) b. @ 1852 in P.W. Co.; m. Orlando H. Evans 25 Mch 1880 in P.W. Co.; d. 6 Jany 1927 in Manassas, Va.; buried beside her husband at Buck Hall, P.W. Co.; his grave marked; hers not. Their son lives 1935 in Manassas.

249. SANFORD ALLEN (s. 83) b. 6 Sept 1854 in P.W. Co.; m. Augusta Smith Payne 28 May 1879 in Fx. Co.; d. 2 Aug 1904; buried in cemetery a mile and a quarter S. of Clifton, Fx. Co.; grave marked. Near his grave are those of two of his children who d.i. His wife was dau. of William Payne and w. Julia Arnold. See notes under William (VI-81). Sanford Allen had 7 children—Harvey Winter, Archie, Julian, William, Pearl, Ruby, and Iola.

250. MARY M. (d. 83) b. @ 1856 in P.W. Co.

GENERATION VIII

1. CHARLOTTE (d. 27) b. 4 Dec 1833 in Scott Co., Ky.; m. Dr. Abram Buford Duke of Georgetown, Ky. He was b. 25 Nov 1822, and d. 1873; grandson of Dr. Basil Duke of Washington, Ky. He m(II) Miss Armstrong. He was educated at "Buckpond", a private school in Woodford Co., and graduated in medicine in Philadelphia. He lived later in Covington, Ky. He had 2 children by his m(I).

2. CATHERINE (d. 27) b. 28 May 1836 in Scott Co., Ky.; m(I) James McConnell; m(II) Dr. J. W. Prowell.

3. JOHN COLEGATE (s. 27) b. 30 June 1837 in Scott Co., Ky.; m(I) Jenny Embry; m(II) Mary A. Offutt; m(III) Nannie Carrick. By his m(I) he had 1 child, Mary.

4. HENRY CONYERS (s. 27) b. 8 Aug 1838 in Scott Co., Ky.; m(I) Laura Prewitt 31 May 1865; m(II) Margaret Hopper Oct 1895; d. 6 Nov 1927 in Lexington, Ky. He was a farmer, and lived about 12 miles from Lexington. Four years before his death he moved into Lexington and lived with his daughter, Mrs. Campbell.

His 1st wife was b. 2 Feb 1843, and d. 1 Aug 1891; dau. of Alexander E. Prewitt and w. Martha Spurr.

By his m(I) he had 6 children—Catherine (9), Robert T. (10), Alexander P. (11), Henry P. (12), Martha P. (13), and Laura P. (14). No children by his m(II).

5. LEWIS DOUGLAS (s. 27) b. 21 Mch 1840 in Scott Co., Ky.; m. Lou Eley Johnson 27 Nov 1867; d. 31 Dec 1925 at his daughter's home in Wilton, Ark. He was a member of Co. B, 2nd Regt., 1st Brigade, Ky. Volunteer Inf., C. S. Army, known as "The Orphan Brigade". His wife was grand-dau. of John T. Johnson and w. Sophia E. Lewis, and dau. of Sallie Lewis Johnson who m. Broaddus W. Twyman. The Twyman children later took the name of Johnson.

Mr. Payne had 6 children—Sophie (25), Flournoy (26), Estill (27), Lewis D. (28), William C. (29), and Remus (30).

6. ROBERT TREAT (s. 27) b. 3 Mch 1842 in Scott Co., Ky.;

he served in the Confederate States Army and was killed in the Battle of Murfreesboro, Tenn., Dec 1862.

7. MARY (d. 27) b. 3 Sept 1843 in Scott Co., Ky.; d.i.

8. HENRY CONYERS (s. 31) b. 25 Sept 1855 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m(1) Elizabeth Bell 2 Nov 1880; m(11) her sister Sarah Frances Bell 4 June 1891; d. 6 June 1916 in Louisville, Ky.

For many years he was a broker in New York city, and was at one time in business in Mexico and in Sydney, Australia. He collaborated with his cousin John T. Viley of Hannibal, Mo., in preparing the Payne Family History (P.F.), on which this present record so largely relies for its outline of the Kentucky branch of the family.

His wives were daus. of John Bell and w. Jane Garvin. Elizabeth d. 12 Feb 1889; Sarah F. d. 24 Oct 1893.

By his m(1) he had 3 children—John B. (1), Thomas H. (2), and Jeannette G. (3). By his m(11) he had 1 child—Henry C. (4).

9. ROMULUS (s. 31) b. 27 Apl 1859 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. Sarah Della McClintock 17 Feb 1886; d. 24 Dec 1924 while on a visit to Ky.

He was a farmer in Scott Co., Ky., until 1917, when he and his wife went to live with his dau. Mrs. Ryland in Richmond, Va. His wife was b. 7 Apl 1856, dau. of William McClintock and w. Mary Thompson.

Mr. Payne had 2 children—Mary L. (5) and Thomas V. (6).

10. SALLIE (d. 31) b. 30 July 1861 in Ky.; m. Eugene Rucker 20 Jany 1886. He was b. 2 Jany 1861, son of James Jefferson Rucker and w. Mary Margaret Allison. Eugene Rucker was a farmer and horse breeder, and resided at Georgetown, Ky. He had 2 daus.

11. ELIZABETH (d. 31) b. 30 Nov 1863 in Ky.; m. William Headley French 21 Oct 1886; d.s.p. Dec 1920; buried in Winchester, Ky. He was b. 5 Dec 1860, son of Charles Stephen French and w. Margaret H. Moore; he was a lawyer.

12. KATHERINE (d. 31) b. 27 Oct 1868 in Ky.; m. Anderson Chenault Brown 28 Oct 1909. He was son of Anderson C. Brown and w. Elvira Suggett of Scott Co.; he d. 29 Aug 1928 at age of 63.

13. ALBERT GALLATIN (s. 37) b. 8 Aug 1827 in Christian Co., Ky.; m. Sarah M. White 18 Dec 1849; d. 16 Mch 1865 in Hickman, Ky.

He was first in business with Mr. Coulter at Elkton, Ky., as a cabinet maker. After his m. he and Thomas Maguire were in partnership in Trenton, Ky. Later he moved to Hickman. He was a prominent Mason. His wife d. 10 Aug 1867 in Hickman.

They had 7 children—Edward H. (31), Sarah M. (32), Lawrence W. (33), Lewis B. (34), Mary E. (35), William T. (36), and Virginia S. (37).

14. MILTON JAMESON (s. 37) b. 29 Oct 1829 in Hopkinsville, Ky.; m(I) Mary Adelina Prudhomme 22 Feb 1852 in Kansas City, Kas., by Father Donnelly; m(II) Nettie F. Smith 1885; m(III) Mrs. Jennie Chamberlain Mch 1892; d. 17 July 1900 at his home at 2800 Main Street, Kansas City. He was known as Colonel.

It is necessary to observe here that the family name Jameson appears in several forms in records and correspondence, such as Jamerson, Jamison, Jemison. I have used the spelling Jameson for preferred reasons, one of which is that it is so written in the Parish Register recording his first marriage.

He went to Kansas City 1850 and entered the mercantile business; was member of first city council of Kansas City; was five times Mayor 1855-9 and 1862; member of Missouri Legislature 1862-4; he refused nomination to Congress in a strongly Democratic district; was an incorporator and stockholder of the Kansas City, Fort Scott and Gulf R.R. Co.; organized the Union Cemetery Assn. 1857, and the Kansas City Gas, Light, and Coke Co. 1867; and was President of both organizations till his death. He founded the Kansas City Enterprise and later the Kansas City Journal. "He held an honored place in the ranks of Kansas City's prominent residents and up-builders." He weighed 130 lbs., was 5 ft. 5½ in. tall, and wore a 4½ shoe.

His first wife was b. 5 Mch 1832, and d. 10 Nov 1867; dau. of Gabriel Prudhomme, one of the first white settlers in Kansas territory. She was a Roman Catholic. His 2nd wife d. Feb. 1892. His 3rd wife was widow of John C. Chamberlain, a prominent railway official in Cincinnati.

By his m(I) he had 6 children—Edward M. (19), Benoist F. (20), William T. (21), Mary J. A. (22), Thomas G. (23), and Walter (24). No children by his other marriages.

15. JILSON (s. 37) b. 31 Oct 1832 in Christian Co., Ky.; m(1) Maria Ann Blane @ 1853 near Sweetwater, Menard Co., Ill.; m(11) Mrs. Olive Hall 1888 in Pittsfield, Ill.; d. 23 May 1897 at Greenview, Ill.

When a young man he moved to Illinois, living first in Morgan Co. and then in Menard Co., where he purchased a farm that was later converted into Greenview, a station on the Chicago & Alton R.R. He was a farmer and real-estate dealer. His 1st wife was b. 12 May 1833 near Greenview, and d. 12 Mch 1886.

By his m(1) he had 3 children—Laura A. (38), William S. (39), and Francis L. (40). By his m(11) he had 1 child—Marguerite (41).

16. CAROLINE MAHALA (d. 37) b. 26 Sept 1835 in Christian Co., Ky.; m(1) George Thompson @ 1851 in Illinois; m(11) Mr. Coulter 1856 and moved to Dedham, Mass. Mr. Coulter's first name has been given to me as James and also as W. A. It appears that after her m(1) she moved to Kansas City, Mo. She d. 1921.

17. WILLIAM WRIGHT (s. 37) b. 4 Mch 1837 in Christian Co., Ky.; m. Phoebe McDaniels 21 Dec 1859; d. 20 Sept 1908 at 1800 Jefferson St., Kansas City, Mo. He moved to Kansas City 1857, where he was a dealer in ice. He was township constable. They had 1 child—Laura Anne, b. 11 Apl 1862, m. Frank C. Peck 20 Oct 1884, d. 21 Aug 1903. Mr. Peck resides 1935 in Kansas City.

18. SUSAN VIRGINIA (d. 37) b. 14 Oct 1839 in Christian Co., Ky.; m. Prettyman Knowles 20 Nov 1855; d. 1916. He was a farmer of Posey Co., Ind. He moved to Kansas, where he d. @ 1898. His residence in Kansas was given to me as Independence and also as Winfield.

19. JAMES EDWARD (s. 37) b. 21 Jany 1841 in Christian Co., Ky.; m. Anne E. Hickman 3 Sept 1868 at Independence, Mo.; d. 8 July 1937 at his residence in Dallas, Texas; buried in Dallas with plans for later interment in National Cemetery at Arlington, Va.

In this short sketch of this gentleman, from correspondence with whom I derived so much pleasure and instruction, I shall fail to do justice to his delightful sense of humor, his keen interest in affairs,

and his alert mental capacity. He was in turn a merchant's clerk, Confederate soldier, civil engineer, newspaper man, Spanish-American War soldier, and U. S. Government clerk. 1855 he lived on his brother Jilson's farm in Illinois. 1857 he moved to Kansas City and began his newspaper career, which totaled 21 years. 1861-5 he was a soldier from Missouri in the Confederate Army. For one year thereafter he lived on a farm in Alabama. June 1866 he returned to Kansas City, studied law and civil engineering, and became editor of the Kansas City Daily Advertiser. 1871 he moved to Harrisonville, Mo., where he founded the Cass Co. Courier, which he conducted for ten years. He next moved to Independence, Mo., and bought control of the Independence Sentinel. He and Deputy Marshall Langhorne, General Jo. Shelby's Adjutant, organized a vigilant committee to combat the Young and Jesse James gangs. 1891 he bought the Lexington (Mo.) Intelligencer, which he edited for about six years. Shortly before the Spanish-American War he went to Kansas City and organized a company in the 5th Mo. Volunteer Infantry, but, to his great disappointment, got only so far as Chickamauga. 1900 he became a clerk in the Census Bureau in Washington, in which office he served with distinction until his retirement 1922, when he and his wife joined his son in Dallas. His hobby was the modeling of famous ships, such as the Santa Maria, Robert E. Lee (Mississippi River steamboat), Flying Cloud, Old Ironsides, etc., in the construction of which he displayed rare craftsmanship. He was also a writer and poet. His wife was b. 1848, dau. of Major Edwin A. Hickman of Mo.

They had 4 children—Katharine (15), Charles H. (16), Robert E. (17), and John H. (18).

20. BENJAMIN HOWARD (s. 44) b. 1 Nov 1861 on his father's farm near Lexington, Ky.; m. Chaille Fay Hyde 28 Oct 1891; d. 4 May 1937 at his residence in Webster Groves, Mo. His wife was b. 3 July 1868, and d. 21 May 1935; dau. of William Hyde and w. Harriet Benson.

He attended private schools in Lexington until 17, and then tried life on a farm. This proving uncongenial, he took a job in Covington as office-boy in the General Passenger Dept. of the Ky. Central R.R. Co. He next held several positions of increasing responsibility in railroad work in Cincinnati. 1 Jan 1887 he went to St. Louis as Rate Clerk in the Gen. Pass. Dept. of the Mo. Pacific Ry. Co. 1892 he was promoted to Asst. Gen. Pass. Agent in the same company.

1908 he was promoted to Gen. Pass. Agent. 1 Jany 1913, on account of bad health, he was assigned to special work and rendered important service during the World War. 1 Mch 1918 he was retired on pension. Though greatly handicapped by physical disability, he gave most cheerfully valuable aid in the preparation of this family record.

He had 2 children—Chaille H. (7) and William H. (8).

21. ELIZABETH LOUISE (d. 44) b. 22 Oct 1863 on a farm near Lexington, Ky.; n.m.; living in Stamford, Conn., 1921.

22. UN-NAMED (d. 44) b. and d. 1865 on farm near Lexington, Ky.

23. MARY SHELBY (d. 44) b. 18 May 1867 on farm near Lexington, Ky.; m. John W. Coleman 20 May 1897 in Lexington. He was b. 23 Mch 1852, son of David S. and Judith Coleman.

24. DANIEL McCARTY (s. 44) b. 26 Feb 1869 near Lexington, Ky.; n.m.; d. 21 Feb 1916.

25. WALTER SCOTT (s. 44) b. 30 Sept 1871 near Lexington, Ky.; n.m.; living in Lexington 1921.

26. RIDA (d. 44) b. 28 June 1873 on farm near Lexington, Ky.; m. Peter Cominges Brashear 8 June 1904 in Lexington. She was christened Maria Cronley Payne but has never used the name. He was b. 20 Jany 1867, son of Joseph David Brashear and w. Anna Mary Scott of Louisville, Ky. They had 1 child. 1921 they were living in Albany, N. Y.

27. JAMES ALBERT (s. 61) b. @ 1838 near Bristersburg, Fq. Co., Va.; m. in Parkersburg, W. Va., wife's name unknown. He accompanied his mother to Missouri 1844-8. 1849 in the settlement of his grandfather's estate, he was assigned land in St. Co. and inherited his father's law books.

From an elderly cousin of his, writing from Texas in 1922, came the statement—"As I remember, cousin Jimmie was about the age of my brother John born 1842. He was a very handsome young man, full of life and fun, and liked by everybody. But during the War, being a Virginian, he met with the disfavor of the Union soldiers, who attempted to arrest him. He escaped and left for Vir-

ginia." From another source it is learned that his disfavor in Mo. arose from his association with William C. Quantrell, whose operations into Kansas are well known history.

James Payne remained in Va. with his aunt Mrs. George until some time after the War, when he located in Parkersburg, W. Va. Here he m. the dau. of his employer and went into the lumber business. It is said that he had a number of children.

28. CORNELIUS (s. 59) b. 26 Oct 1840 near Bristersburg, Fq. Co., Va.; d. 2 Oct 1860; buried at the home of his brother John J. Payne.

29. WILLIAM SAMUEL (s. 59) b. 13 July 1856 near Bristersburg, Fq. Co., Va.; m. Sally E. Luck 18 Jany 1886 in St. Co.; d. 12 Mch 1934 at the old home between Elk Run and Bristersburg; buried in the private grave-yard at the near-by George home on the S.S. of the Elk Run—Bristersburg road; grave is not marked. His wife was b. 4 Dec 1858 in Sp. Co., and d. 27 Nov 1925; dau. of John M. Luck of St. Co. She was buried on the old George farm; her grave is marked. She inherited from her father land called "The Meadow" on White Oak Run in St. Co., which she sold 1905.

They had 2 children—Mary L. (45) and John J. (46).

30. JOHN JAMES (s. 59) b. 5 Mch 1859 near Bristersburg, Fq. Co., Va.; m. Nannie Bowen King 30 Jany 1890 in Baltimore at the home of her aunt Miss Warren; d.s.p. 30 June 1923 leaving a will dated 16 Oct 1920 (6 July 1923) Fq. Co., wherein he specifies that \$300 is to be spent for grave-stones for his father, mother, and self. The bulk of his estate went to his family. He left bequests to the Baptist Orphanage at Salem, Va., and to the Baptist Theological Seminary at Louisville, Ky. He attended school in Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

His wife was b. 19 Sept 1859, and d. 4 Feb 1920; dau. of George Phillips King and 1st w. Susan Warren of St. Co., dau. of William Warren, merchant of Fb.; she was buried in Fb.; her grave is marked. She inherited from her grandfather William Warren, who d. 1852, a farm in St. Co. named "Mt. Ringold", about 2 miles from Fb., which she sold 1906. Mr. Payne's home was on Elk Run west of Bristersburg.

31. ANNE ELIZA (d. 76) b. 27 Feb 1872 in Scott Co., Ky.; m. Dr. William H. Coffman 27 June 1895 in Georgetown, Ky., her

present residence. They had 1 child, Martha. Mrs. Coffman has contributed valuable information to the compilation of this family history.

32. WILLIAM JOHNSON (s. 76) b. 1 Sept 1877 in Georgetown, Ky.; n.m.; graduate mechanical engineer; residence—Georgetown. He served for some time with the Arkansas State Highway Dept.

33. MARGARET ALLEN (d. 76) b. 4 Aug 1881 in Georgetown, Ky.; d. 22 Sept 1892; buried in Georgetown cemetery.

34. ANN (d. 58) b. 7 Oct 1837 near Bristersburg, Fq. Co., Va.; n.m.; d. 18 July 1878; buried in family grave-yard one half-mile S. of Bristersburg on road to Mt. Horeb church, on a farm now owned by Mr. Ruffner; grave is marked.

35. DUFF (s. 58) b. 6 May 1839 near Bristersburg, Fq. Co., Va.; m. Sarah E. McClanahan 29 Oct 1879 at Brandy, Va., by A. C. Barron; d. 7 Mch 1890 at "River View" farm, near Remington, Fq. Co., leaving a will dated 1 Mch 1890 (28 Apl 1890); buried on a farm one half-mile S. of Bristersburg, now owned by Mr. Ruffner; grave is marked. She m(11) Sanford Delaware Embrey 4 Aug 1891 in Fq. Co. Mr. and Mrs. Payne were Baptists.

They had 3 children—Robert H. (42), Mary C. (43), and Roy M. (44).

36. ROY HAMILTON (s. 58) b. 2 Mch 1841 near Bristersburg, Fq. Co., Va.; n.m.; d. 9 Sept 1869; buried near his father; grave is marked.

37. CATHERINE (d. 58) b. 22 Aug 1844 near Bristersburg, Fq. Co., Va.; n.m.; d. early in 1906 leaving a will dated 29 Oct 1904 (24 Mch 1906) Fq. Co.; buried near her father; grave is not marked.

38. GEORGIANNA (d. 58) b. 25 June 1846 near Bristersburg, Fq. Co., Va.; n.m.; d. 24 Jany 1876; buried near her father; grave is marked.

39. ROBERT LUTHER (s. 58) b. 18 July 1848 near Bristers-

burg, Fq. Co., Va.; n.m.; d. 1903 leaving a will dated 28 Aug 1892 (3 Nov 1903); buried near his father; grave is marked.

40. DORA ELLEN (d. 58). b. 24 July 1850 near Bristersburg, Fq. Co., Va.; m. G. Frank Kelly 23 Oct 1883 in Fq. Co.; d. 30 Aug 1887; buried near her father; grave is marked "1851-1887". Her husband's grave nearby is marked "1841-1889". They had a daughter Macie.

41. ELMER (s. 116) oldest child; d.i.

42. JOHN HOWARD (s. 116) b. 27 Apl 1889 in Campbell Co., Ky.; m. Hazel June Grinstead of Lincoln, Neb., 28 Dec 1915. Superintendent City schools, Richmond, Ky., 1919-1926; same at Maysville, Ky., 1926-9; President State Teachers College, Morehead, Ky., 1929. They had 2 children—Agnes, b. 4 Nov 1916 in Midway, Ky.; and Philip Devall, b. 10 Apl 1921 in Richmond, Ky.

43. EDWARD DEVALL (s. 116) 3rd child; d.i.

44. HENRY CLAY (s. 116) b. 14 Jany 1902 in Ky.; m. Edna Schild of Canton, Ohio, 13 May 1933; residence—Columbus, Ohio.

45. AUGUSTUS HENRY (s. 137) b. 3 Mch 1887 in Kansas City, Mo.; m. Mary Elizabeth Francisco 7 June 1919 at Great Notch, N. J., dau. of James Houston Francisco and w. Catherine Small. She was b. 3 Jany 1893. Mr. Payne is a talented and energetic writer, publisher, advertiser, and promoter. Residence 1937—Warren, R. I.

They had 2 children—James Harrison, b. 14 Feb 1922; and William Sanford, b. 26 Sept 1925—both b. at Glenridge, N. J.

46. ROBERT WILLIAMS (s. 86) b. 14 July 1894 at "Cedar Grove", Howard Co., Mo.; m. Mary Miller. Farmer at "Cedar Grove". They had 2 children—Robert Miller, b. 12 Sept 1917; and Julia Anne, b. 8 Dec 1924.

47. MARTHA CARY (d. 86) b. 7 Aug 1896 at "Cedar Grove", Howard Co., Mo.; n.m.; teacher in Kansas City, Mo.

48. WILLIAM RICHARD (s. 86) b. 18 Mch 1907 at "Cedar

Grove", Howard Co., Mo.; lived in Memphis, Tenn.; now in Fayette, Mo.

49. JOHN WALKER (s. 84) b. 25 May 1886 in Howard Co., Mo.; m. Doris E. Chinn 28 Oct 1908; residence—Howard Co.; farmer. They had 3 children—John Walker, b. 6 July 1919; Marianna, b. 16 Feb 1921; and Nannie May.

50. RICHARD JOHNSON (s. 84) b. 14 Apl 1888 in Howard Co., Mo.; m. Mary Mathews of Sikeston, Mo., 27 Oct 1919; physician; graduate of Washington University, St. Louis, Mo.; residence—St. Louis. They had 2 children—Richard Johnson, b. 21 Oct 1920; and William Spencer, b. Apl 1926.

51. WILLIAM RICHARDSON (s. 144) b. 15 Dec 1830 near Hopkinsville, Ky.; m. Mary Starling 22 Apl 1861; d.s.p. 29 Apl 1861; buried in Riverside Cemetery, Hopkinsville; grave marked.

52. FRANK (s. 144) b. 10 Oct 1832 near Hopkinsville, Ky.; n.m.; d. 2 June 1855; buried near his brother; grave marked.

53. HENRY (s. 144) b. 23 Dec 1835 near Hopkinsville, Ky.; n.m.; drowned when a youth. Buried near his brothers; grave marked.

54. WILLIAM HENRY (s. 146) b. 13 Aug 1834 near Hopkinsville, Ky.; m. Sarah T. Boyd 6 July 1862; d. 16 Oct 1925; residence—Kelly Station, Christian Co., Ky.

55. NANCY ELIZABETH (d. 146) b. near Hopkinsville, Ky.; m. John William Hill 29 June 1859; residence—Christian Co., Ky.

56. LEWIS PEYTON (s. 146) b. 17 Feb 1838 near Hopkinsville, Ky.; m. Martha Yancey 8 Dec 1872; d. 27 Feb 1891; residence—Hopkinsville.

They had 6 children—Robert C. (47), Cora B. (48), Gabriel A. (49), Lewis (50), Lesley L. (51), and Thomas (52).

57. FRANCIS MARION (s. 146) b. 20 May 1840 near Hopkinsville, Ky.; n.m.; d. 27 Aug 1872; residence—Christian Co., Ky.

58. SAMUEL GENTRY (s. 146) b. 1841 near Hopkinsville,

Ky.; m. Mary Jane Gilkey 20 Nov 1867; d. 6 Apl 1902; residence—Christian Co., Ky. Two children—George and Ninion.

59. JOHN HOWE (s. 146) b. 2 Apl 1843 near Hopkinsville, Ky.; m. Sallie Davenport; d.s.p. 1 Dec 1925; residence—Christian Co., Ky.

60. CHARLES R. (s. 146) b. near Hopkinsville, Ky.; m. and had 3 children. He is said to have lived in Burkesville, Ky. There is in the latter town a record of a later Charles R. Payne, who was not of this family.

61. JESSE ANDERSON (s. 146) b. 7 Oct 1847 near Hopkinsville, Ky.; m. Mary Alice Weaver 1889; d. 3 Feb 1921; residence—Hopkinsville. Two children—Gordon and Maude.

62. GEORGE W. (s. 146) b. 2 Oct 1850 near Hopkinsville, Ky.; m. Susan Hall; d. 7 May 1877 in Christian Co., Ky., leaving a will naming infant son Jesse.

63. MARY ELIZABETH (d. 109) b. 12 Aug 1870 in Bowling Green, Ky.; m. Frederick Ernest Dietrich 25 Dec 1890; d.s.p. 4 Oct 1933 in Okmulgee, Okla. He was in real estate and insurance business in the latter town.

64. JOHN BAYLY (s. 109) b. 24 Mch 1872 in Bowling Green, Ky.; m. Annie Glover Gibson of Dallas, Texas, 10 Nov 1897. He rose from a clerk in the Mechanical Dept. of the A. T. and S. F. Ry. Co. in Topeka, Kansas, to be Vice-President of the Texas and Pacific Ry. Co. in Dallas, Texas. During the World War he was Chairman of Dallas District of U. S. Railroad Administration. (See "Who's Who in America")

He had 4 children—John B. (55), Robert G. (56), Mary D. (57), and William G. (58).

65. GEORGE PIERCE (s. 109) b. 23 Sept 1873 in Bowling Green, Ky.; m. Berdena Crandell 8 Sept 1902 in "The Little Church Around the Corner", New York City; residence 1935—Kansas City, Mo. He was recently with Watkins Grain Co., Board of Trade Bldg., in the latter city.

They had 3 children—Norton C. (59), Marcia V. (60), and Frances E. (61).

66. VIRGINIA SUSAN (d. 109) b. 15 Sept 1875 in Bowling Green, Ky.; m. Charles Preston Henley 16 June 1925. He is Travelling Freight Agent, M. O. and G. Ry. Co., Fort Worth, Texas.

67. THADDEUS DAVIS (s. 109) b. 2 Mch 1877 in Bowling Green, Ky.; m. Cora Combs 12 Apl 1905; residence—Chicago, Ill.

68. EDWIN DEVALL (s. 99) b. 10 Mch 1849 in Bowling Green, Ky.; d. 11 Mch 1849; buried in old cemetery in centre of Bowling Green; grave is marked.

69. LUCINDA IVY (d. 99) b. 2 Aug 1851 at Aaron's Run, Ky. (presumably in Warren Co.); m. Rev. George H. Williams of Nashville, Tenn., > 1887; d. 1 July 1928 in Nashville. After the death of her husband and son she lived with her adopted brother Napoleon B. Hyde of Nashville. She was called Lutie.

70. WILLIAM WARREN (s. 99) b. 14 Aug 1853 near Nashville, Tenn.; n.m.; d. 28 Feb 1879.

71. MARY ELOUISE (d. 101) b. @ 1850 in Ky.; d.i.

72. CORA (d. 101) b. @ 1853 in Ky.; d.i.

73. WILLIAM PIERCE (s. 101) b. 17 Feb 1855 in Ky.; m. Acie Norton of Topeka, Kansas, Jany 1879; d. 18 Oct 1884; buried in Topeka Cemetery; grave is marked. His widow m(11) and lived in Wray, Colorado; no children by her m(11). Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 2 children—Norton J. (53) and Ben W. (54).

74. BENJAMIN THOMAS (s. 101) b. 6 Dec 1865 in Topeka, Kas.; m. Louise Tuplin of Topeka 10 Apl 1888. He has long held a responsible position in the Motive Power Dept. of the A.T. and S.F. Ry. Co. He is now 1935 the Topeka representative of the Asst. Vice-President of that Dept., whose office is in Chicago. His wife was b. May 1864. They had 2 children—Roy (95) and Martha T. (96).

75. ALICE LEE (d. 101) b. 13 Mch 1867 in Topeka, Kas.; m. Samuel Theodore Fulton of Topeka 26 Nov 1890; d. 19 May 1922 in Chicago, Ill. She was called Brite. They had 1 child—Darrow Bruce Fulton of Chicago.

76. MARTHA VIRGINIA (d. 101) b. 30 Jany 1869 in Topeka, Kas.; m. William R. Falkiner 24 Oct 1900. 1935 he was in bond and insurance business in Topeka. No children.

I acknowledge here my obligation to Mrs. Falkiner in the prosecution of this work. In the preparation of that part relating to the Kentucky branch of our family I have had no correspondent equally interested and helpful.

77. ANNE ELIZABETH (d. 101) b. 11 Jany 1873 in Topeka, Kas.; m. F. B. Aniba 25 Dec 1902 in Topeka. He is deceased. His widow is a teacher and lives 1935 with her sister Mrs. Falkiner. They had no children.

78. JESSIE GLICK (d. 101) b. 9 Nov 1882 in Topeka, Kas.; m. E. Day Karr of Seattle, Wash., 1 Dec 1906 in Topeka. He is member of the law firm of Karr and Gregory (1935). She was named for Governor George Glick, the first Democratic Governor of Kansas, elected on her birth-day. They had 2 sons.

79. AARON KETCHUM (s. 43) b. 7 May 1862 in Ky.; d. 1 Jany 1863.

80. SALLIE WICKLIFFE (d. 43) b. 9 Oct 1864 in Ky.; d. 7 Oct 1865.

81. JOHN BRECKENRIDGE (s. 43) b. 23 Apl 1866 in Ky.; n.m.; d. 22 May 1892.

82. ZELINDA ANN (d. 43) b. 24 Apl 1867 in Ky.; m. Judge Charles Kerr of Lexington, Ky., 27 Oct 1896. Three children.

83. MARGARET HOWARD (d. 43) b. 16 Nov 1870 in Ky.; n.m.; residence 1935—Lexington, Ky.

84. MARY THEOBALD (d. 43) b. 22 Feb 1872 in Ky.; n.m.; d. 9 Oct 1915.

85. ELLEN DOUGLAS (d. 43) b. 7 Apl 1874 in Ky.; d. Oct 1874.

86. ANNIE WILCOX (d. 75) b. 21 Aug 1866 in Howard Co.,

Mo.; m. Lot Brown 26 Sept 1889 in Nebraska City, Neb.; living 1931 in St. Joseph, Mo. Two children.

87. ELIZABETH (d. 75) b. 31 Oct 1869 in Howard Co., Mo.; m. Carl Morton 19 Dec 1888 in Nebraska City, Neb.; d. 9 Dec 1932. She was called Boatie, due to her birth on board of a steamboat just as it anchored at New Franklin while en route from Nebraska City to Howard Co. He was son of Hon. Julius Sterling Morton, Secretary of Agriculture under Cleveland 1893-7 and originator of Arbor Day. Carl Morton d. 7 Jan'y 1901. He had 2 children—Martha, m. Fredric Lattner; and Wirt.

88. WILLIAM BASKETT (s. 75) b. 1 Sept 1876 in Howard Co., Mo.; m(1) Helen Hawke of Nebraska City, Neb., 15 July 1912; m(11) Mrs. Lillian Folts, niece of his 1st wife. His 1st wife d. 3 Jan'y 1934.

89. CHARLES LEWIS (s. 75) b. 27 Mch 1878 in Howard Co., Mo.; n.m.; d. 30 Mch 1902.

90. RUTH WILLIAMS (d. 75) b. 4 Nov 1880 in Howard Co., Mo.; d. 5 Nov 1883.

91. SAMUEL THOMAS (s. 57) b. 19 May 1859 in Elizabethtown, Ky.; n.m.; d. 14 Nov 1933.

92. ELIZABETH ROBINSON (d. 57) b. 7 Oct 1860 in Elizabethtown, Ky.; m. H. A. Summers 2 June 1885; d. 23 Dec 1902; residence—Rockville, Md.

93. ELLA THOMAS (d. 57) b. 10 Oct 1862 in Elizabethtown, Ky.; m. Charles W. Slack; residence 1935—Owensboro, Ky. Six children.

94. ZARAYDA YOUNG (d. 57) b. 23 Mch 1864 in Elizabethtown, Ky.; m. J. S. Grimes of Stanford, Ky., 2 June 1886; residence 1935—Louisville, Ky. One daughter.

95. EDWARD CHURCHILL (s. 57) b. 1865 in Logan Co., Ky.; d. Nov 1867.

96. SUSAN CHURCHILL (d. 57) b. 31 Dec 1867 in Larue

Co., Ky.; m. Dr. James Harrison Moore of Danville, Ky., 5 Mch 1894. He graduated at University of Virginia 1881; he d. 29 Sept 1913. Her residence 1935—Danville.

97. JAMES BROWN (s. 57) b. May 1869 in Elizabethtown, Ky.; d. 1876.

98. MARY ELIZABETH (d. 57) b. May 1869 in Elizabethtown, Ky.; d. 1871; twin of last-named.

99. ELIZA CHURCHILL (d. 57) b. 2 May 1874 in Elizabethtown, Ky.; m. John Helm Marriott Apl 1892 in Elizabethtown, Ky.; residence 1935—Louisville, Ky. Five children.

100. JULIA BLACKBURN (d. 57) b. 26 July 1876 in Elizabethtown, Ky.; m(1) Rice Miller of Jessamine Co., Ky., 1897; m(11) David S. Hill of St. Louis June 1900; residence 1935—Washington, D. C.

101. LINDA WOOLEY (d. 57) b. 9 Oct 1879 in Danville, Ky.; m. J. Weldon Simpson in June 1900 in Elizabethtown, Ky.; residence 1935—Danville, Ky. One son.

102. EMILY WARD (d. 57) b. 14 Sept 1883 in Elizabethtown, Ky.; m. Thomas Morton Wintersmith 14 Feb 1922; residence 1935—Louisville, Ky.

103. FLORIDA BELLE (d. 192) b. in St. Charles Co., Mo.; d.i.

104. ALFRED HURST (s. 192) b. 11 Feb 1854 in St. Charles Co., Mo.; m. Cordelia Viola Goddard 2 Mch 1876; d. 4 Jany 1902 in St. Charles Co., where he resided as a farmer. His wife was b. 17 Jany 1856, and d. 17 Dec 1921.

They had 8 children—Pearle G. (106), Anna M. (107), John H. (108), Florida B. (109), Miriam (110), Cordelia (111), Stella I. (112), and Benjamin H. (113).

105. NELLIE LUCKETT (d. 192) b. 24 Mch 1857 in St. Charles Co., Mo.; m. James A. Richardson 14 Oct 1875; d. 1 Feb 1920 in Kansas City, Mo. Nine children.

106. ROBERT HOWARD (s. 192) b. 21 Apl 1859 in St. Charles Co., Mo.; n.m.; d. 20 Oct 1889 in New York City.

107. JEFFERSON (s. 192) b. 5 Nov 1864 in St. Charles Co., Mo.; m. Anna May Marsham 20 June 1891; d. 26 Dec 1924 in Los Angeles, Cal.

They had 4 children—Adelia M., b. 24 May 1892, m. William D. Keegan 2 Jany 1920; Frances M., b. 7 Mch 1898; Helen E., b. 19 July 1900; and Florence, b. 20 Dec 1902.

108. FRANCES FRAZIER (d. 192) b. 15 Jany 1867 in St. Charles Co., Mo.; m. Charles Xavier Larrabee 3 Aug 1892 in St. Louis. He is deceased. Her residence 1935—Bellingham, Wash. Four children.

109. CHARLES EDWARD (s. 115) b. 1 Dec 1875; m(I) Florence Siebel 23 July 1898; m(II) Agnes B. Willenbrink 8 June 1907 in Cincinnati, Ohio; residence 1934—Cincinnati.

By his m(I) he had 2 children—Roland D. (97), and Charles R. (98). By his m(II) he had 1 child—Thomas E. (99).

110. MAZIE (d. 117) b. Nov 1881 in Covington, Ky.; m. Dr. W. C. Waggoner in Cincinnati, Ohio; residence 1931—Brooklyn, N. Y.

111. LA RUE (s. 117) b. at Bellevue near Newport, Ky.; lived for a long while in St. Marys, W. Va.

112. JAMES BRUCE (s. 118) b. 9 Dec 1883; m. Erma Frances Deacon 6 May 1906; residence 1935—Bakersfield, Calif. He and his father operate a funeral home.

He had 3 children—James Bruce, b. 6 Feb 1911; Frederick Montfort, b. 18 May 1912; and Erma Evelyn, b. 27 Aug 1913.

113. EDNA WILLIENA (d. 120) b. 29 Aug 1882 in Newport, Ky.; m. Dr. Galen Cline Perin 24 June 1903 in Madisonville, Ohio. He was b. in Madisonville 19 Oct 1877. He is a dentist. Two children.

114. MABLE BARTON (d. 120) b. 1884; d. 1890.

115. WILLIAM TANNER (s. 186) b. 24 Jany 1862 in Jackson

Co., Ind.; m. Janie Hudson 21 Oct 1885 at Smith's Grove, Ky.; residence 1935—Bowling Green, Ky. She was b. 25 July 1863.

They had 12 children—Myrtle M. (80), William E. (81), Nannie T. (82), Frances H. (83), Thomas H. (84), John H. (85), Anna B. (86), Brooks L. (87), Aubrey R. (88), Mary A. (89), Margaret V. (90), and Jesse G. (91).

116. THOMAS HAWLEY (s. 186) b. 19 July 1863 in Jackson Co., Ind.; m. Della Barclay 3 June 1902; d. 10 May 1908. See notes under his grandfather for spelling of Hawley. They had 1 child—Hester Barclay Payne, who m. Thomas H. Heck and lives 1935 in New York City.

117. EDMUND GORDON (s. 186) b. 20 Sept 1865 in Jackson Co., Ind.; m. Annie Pulliam 1898; occupation 1935—office of Supt. of Terminals, Union Station, Nashville, Tenn.

They had 4 children—Mary Pulliam, m. Fontaine Henri Rion of Nashville, and d. a few days after the b. of her only child; Edmund Gordon; John Catlett; and Sally Hatcher.

118. MARGARET TANNER (d. 186) b. 28 Aug 1872 in Bowling Green, Ky.; m(I) W. Philip Beauchamp 30 Nov 1893; m(II) John S. Campbell 30 Nov 1929. Mr. Beauchamp was a druggist in Bowling Green. She had 1 child who d.i.

119. MARTHA CATHERINE (d. 186) b. 13 Mch 1875 in Bowling Green, Ky.; d. 14 Nov 1875.

120. MARY MARIA (d. 186) b. 16 Oct 1876 in Bowling Green, Ky.; m. Frank Alvis 20 Nov 1907. Two sons.

121. FANNIE ELLEN (d. 193) b. 21 Oct 1871 in Monroe Co., Ill.; m. Armin Bernard Pinkel 6 May 1891 in Waterloo, Ill., her 1935 residence. Four daus.

122. MARY ALICE (d. 193) b. 25 Mch 1873 in Monroe Co., Ill.; m. Francis Monroe Gauen 28 Sept 1891. One son.

123. THOMAS JEFFERSON (s. 193) b. 11 Mch 1875 in Monroe Co., Ill.; m. Mamie Crowe 12 May 1897; d. 19 Mch 1903. She d. 22 June 1922.

They had 3 children—Ardelle, b. 25 June 1898, and d. 2 Aug 1898; Mary Orlon, b. 23 Mch 1900, now a nun in St. Joseph's Convent, Los Angeles, Cal.; and Thomas Jefferson, b. 13 Feb 1903, m. Virginia Alterkruse 19 Feb 1930. These children were b. in Waterloo, Ill.

124. WILLIAM BENJAMIN HOWARD (s. 193) b. 23 May 1877 in Monroe Co., Ill.; d. 1883.

125. ROBERT LEE (s. 193) b. and d. 1880 in Monroe Co., Ill.

126. JAMES ALFRED (s. 193) b. 1 Oct 1883 in Monroe Co., Ill.; d. 24 Nov 1883.

127. EDWARD HOWARD (s. 195) b. 15 Sept 1875 in Fulton, Mo.; m. Daisy Dean Downing 24 Dec 1896. They had 1 child—Hickman, b. 10 Oct 1897, and m. Katheryn Quarrels 6 Aug 1918.

128. THOMAS ROBNET (s. 195) b. 7 Nov 1877 in Fulton, Mo.; m. Eva Johnson 17 July 1913. They had 3 children—Betty Ann, b. 15 Aug 1915; Martha G., b. 11 July 1918; and Thomas Johnson, b. 28 Feb 1920.

129. NELLIE (d. 195) b. 18 June 1880 in Fulton, Mo.; m. Walter Reid 4 Nov 1908; d. 5 Feb 1918.

130. DAVID MODE (s. 195) b. 24 June 1883 in Fulton, Mo.; m. Ann Shaw 27 Feb 1906; residence 1935—Fulton. They had 1 child—David Mode, b. 7 Aug 1907.

131. CHARLES WILLIAM (s. 93) b. 2 Oct 1848 in Daviess Co., Mo., about 6 miles from Gallatin; m(I) Sarah Catherine Hale 3 Apl 1871; m(II) Sarah Catherine Groves 2 Jany 1876; d. 2 Oct 1921; buried in Lick Fork Cemetery near old Lick Fork Baptist church, Breckenridge, Caldwell Co., Mo. His 1st wife d. 4 Jany 1873. His 2nd wife (divorced) m(II) Mr. Lotz; she d. 31 Oct 1919.

By his m(I) he had a son b. and d. 25 Jany 1872. By his m(II) he had 4 children—Hortense (76), Ethel (77), George B. (78), and Myrtle I. (79).

132. SUSAN ANN (d. 93) b. 16 Jany 1850 in Daviess Co., Mo.; m(I) her cousin Edward Wiley Payne (150) 22 July 1866; m(II)

Anthony Wayne McKinney 20 Mch 1887. Mrs. and Mrs. McKinney moved to Okla. about 1894; he d. 1927 in New Mexico; they had 3 sons and 1 dau. By her m(1) she had 9 children. See notes under Edward Wiley Payne. Her residence 1935—Eagle Nest, N. M.

133. HORACE AUGUSTUS (s. 93) b. 13 Dec 1851 in Daviess Co., Mo.; n.m.; d. 11 Sept 1907; buried at Monrovia, California; grave is marked.

134. JAMES HENRY (s. 93) b. 23 Mch 1854 in Gallatin, Mo.; m. Elnora Victoria Whittaker 11 Feb 1891 near Gardner, Kas.; d. 4 Apl 1937 in Gardner, where he was buried. He left Mo. many years ago and went to Iowa and Nebraska. His last residence was in Gardner.

They had 5 children—Henry R. (71), James R. (72), Lepha H. (73), Robert S. (74), and Nora R. (75).

135. MARY WASHINGTON (d. 93) b. 9 Oct 1856 in Daviess Co., Mo., about 6 miles from Gallatin; m. Spencer Harris Tuggle 8 Oct 1876 in Mo. He d. 27 Nov 1912 in Texas, where he had gone for his health. Her residence 1934—Eldorado Springs, Mo.; later she resided with her brother James H. She is a Baptist; is called Mollie. Two children.

136. LAFAYETTE COMBS (s. 93) b. 20 June 1860 in Daviess Co., Mo.; m. Emma Woodward Yeager 17 Feb 1892 in Breckenridge, Mo. She d. 25 Aug 1906. 1902 they moved to Texas for the benefit of her health. Prior to that he lived with his parents in Daviess Co. Address 1934—Estelline, Texas. Two children—Winnie Vivian, b. 7 May 1894, m. Thurman Hutchins; and Robert Virgil, b. 23 Nov 1896, m. Elizabeth Johnson.

137. MAUDE (d. 231) b. 8 Feb 1871 in Elizabethtown, Ky.; m. Charles Allen 27 Mch 1890; residence 1935—Louisville, Ky. After her m. she lived in New York, and later in Michigan. She has been teaching in Louisville for 16 years. They had a large family of children.

138. GEORGIA ANN (d. 231) b. 14 Mch 1872 in Elizabethtown, Ky.; m. John Russell Harmon 26 Feb 1891 in Russellville, Ky.; residence 1937—Mt. Carmel, Ill. Eight children.

139. LULU (d. 231) b. 14 Aug 1873 in Elizabethtown, Ky.; n.m.; residence 1933—Cumberland City, Tenn.

140. ROSA (d. 231) b. 14 Sept 1875 in Elizabethtown, Ky.; m. David Tilley; d. Jany 1901 in Clarksville, Tenn., her home; buried there. About 1897 she was secretary for Hon. Cassius M. Clay.

141. MARY (d. 231) b. 28 Aug 1878 in Elizabethtown, Ky.; n.m.; d. Oct 1898 in Cumberland City, Tenn.

142. GERTRUDE JAMES (d. 231) b. 28 Sept 1880 in Elizabethtown, Ky.; m(1) Charles Bellar @ 1900; m(11) H. P. Hoffer @ 1917; residence 1935—Oakland, Calif. Two children.

143. CLEMENTINE MARGARET (d. 231) b. 10 Dec 1882 in Elizabethtown, Ky.; m. Charles Stacker 23 May 1904; residence 1935—Cumberland City, Tenn.

144. BEATRICE (d. 231) b. 18 Feb 1887 in Elizabethtown, Ky.; m. James A. Morgan 20 May 1907; residence 1935—Savannah, Ga.

145. ELIZABETH HUME (d. 213) b. 18 Oct 1869 in Scott Co., Ky.; m. Volney Wheat Ferguson 26 June 1888.

146. JOHN WALTER (s. 213) b. 16 Dec 1870 in Scott Co., Ky.; m. Sunette Payne (190) 16 Dec 1896; residence 1935—Paris, Ky.

They had 3 children—Walter Landram, b. 20 Nov 1897; Matthew Hume, b. 27 May 1903, m. Dorothy Alice Ford; and Eleanor Maria, b. 16 May 1907.

147. JUNIUS JOHNSON (s. 213) b. 7 Sept 1872 in Scott Co., Ky.; m. Mattie Purnell 26 July 1892.

148. MATTHEW HUME (s. 213) b. 13 Sept 1875 in Scott Co., Ky.; m. Marguerite Lyne 27 Sept 1905.

149. MARY E. (d. 88) b. 8 Aug 1845 in Daviess Co., Mo.; d.i.

150. EDWARD WILEY (s. 88) b. 14 Sept 1847 in Daviess Co., Mo.; m. Susan Ann Payne (132) 22 July 1866; d. 1 May 1884.

After his m. he moved to Kansas and entered the cattle business. Later he became President of Medicine Valley Bank, Medicine Lodge, Kas. 30 Apl 1884 he was shot by bandits who were robbing his bank. Instead of throwing up his hands he reached for his revolver. His widow m(11) Anthony Wayne McKinney 1887. See notes under her name.

Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 9 children—Edward B. (62), Mary A. (63), Estella H. (64), Charles T. (65), John M. (66), Sarah C. (67), Eliza L. (68), Lepha S. (69), and William W. (70).

151. TALITHA (d. 88) b. 25 Nov 1849 in Daviess Co., Mo.; m. George Bennett 25 Dec 1868.

152. ALICE (d. 88) b. 18 Jany 1852 in Daviess Co., Mo.; m. James McCray 25 Dec 1868.

153. SON (s. 96) oldest child; unnamed; d.i.

154. GEORGE HENRY (s. 96) b. 2 June 1853 in Daviess Co., Mo.; m. Domie Tina Chambers 12 June 1876; residence 1935—Gallatin, Mo.

They had 4 children—Ethel, b. 27 Oct 1877, d. 29 July 1879; Bessie, b. 6 Apl 1880; n.m.; Herbert Francis, b. 9 Mch 1882, d. 10 Nov 1888; and William, b. 14 May 1886, m. Blanch Williams 27 Mch 1905, and had 2 children—Kenneth and Herbert.

155. JACOB (s. 96) b. 2 Feb 1857 in Daviess Co., Mo.; m. Janie E. Stiffler of Jameson, Mo., 21 Feb 1881; d. 9 July 1923 in hospital in Moberly, Mo.; residence—Stanberry, Mo. She d. Oct 1885.

They had 3 children—2 of whom d.i.; the 3rd is Mrs. Bertha Morrow of North Kansas City, Mo., b. 11 July 1885.

156. NANCY KATHERINE (d. 96) fourth child; d. at age of 5 years.

157. THEODORE GARRETT (s. 96) fifth child; d. at age of 2 or 3 months.

158. MARION DAVIS (s. 69) b. 25 Feb 1857 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. Nannie Lindsay 1877 in Fayette Co.; d. 26 Nov 1879; buried in Lexington, Ky. She d. 24 May 1898.

159. JOHN HENRY (s. 69) b. 20 July 1903 in Fayette Co., Ky.; d. 2 Oct 1918 of influenza while a student at Kentucky Military Institute.

160. MARY CATHERINE (d. 69) b. 4 Mch 1907 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. Captain John B. Chester, Medical Corps, U. S. Army.

161. ELIZA (d. 209) b. 22 Sept 1869 in Louisville, Ky.; n.m.; d. 11 Feb 1912.

162. CARRIE BOTTS (d. 209) b. 2 Nov 1871 in Louisville, Ky.; m. Dr. M. M. Cinnamond 25 Jany 1891; d. 16 Aug 1902.

163. LULA HENRY (d. 209) b. 30 Oct 1873 in Louisville, Ky.; m. W. C. Haycraft 10 Dec 1896. Three children.

164. MARY McMAKIN (d. 209) b. 30 Oct 1873 in Louisville, Ky.; d. 17 Sept 1874; twin of last-named.

165. ROBERT CROSBY (s. 209) b. 21 Feb 1877 in Shelby Co., Ky., near Simpsonville; m. Alice Quisenberry 4 Sept 1913; residence 1935—near Shelbyville, Ky. Two children—Elizabeth L., b. 10 Oct 1914; and Alyne B., b. 13 Jany 1917.

166. LOUIS (s. 166) b. 30 Aug 1839 near Eddyville, Ky.; d. 13 Jany 1860.

167. HENRY NEWTON (s. 166) b. 1 Nov 1840 near Eddyville, Ky.; m(1) Sally Ann Nowlin 8 June 1871 in Birmingham, Marshall Co., Ky.; m(11) Mary Wiyott 10 July 1877; d. 20 July 1909; buried in Dickerson Cemetery, Lyon Co., Ky.; grave is marked. Served four years in the Confederate States Army—3 years as Color Bearer in Cobb's Battery, and 1 year under General Forrest. He was a farmer.

His 1st wife was b. 28 June 1849, and d. 9 June 1874. His 2nd wife was b. 28 Mch 1856, and d. 15 Nov 1886.

By his m(1) he had 1 child—William C. (92). By his m(11) he had 2 children—Maude (93), and Henry D. (94).

168. WILLIAM (s. 166) b. 15 Feb 1843 near Eddyville, Ky.; d. Mch 1862.

169. THOMAS (s. 166) b. 3 Jany 1844 near Eddyville, Ky.; m. Eliza Halstead 26 Feb 1869 at Golconda, Ill.; d. 30 Jany 1884. During the Civil War he served with the Union Army; he died from injuries sustained therein. After his m. he lived in Lyon Co., Ky. His widow's residence 1935 was Brandon, Ky.

They had 5 children—Edwin, b. 30 Dec 1869, d. 1 Mch 1886; Ora, b. 15 Feb 1872, m. Mr. Dycus, d. 3 May 1934; Florence, b. 15 Nov 1875, m. Mr. Folwell; Cuthbert Combs, b. 20 Mch 1878; and Margaret, b. 21 July 1882, m. Mr. Russell.

170. DAVID (s. 166) b. 3 Jany 1846 near Eddyville, Ky.; d. 24 May 1876.

171. SALLIE ANNE (d. 166) b. 19 Jany 1849 near Eddyville, Ky.; m. William Russell; d. 20 Apl 1932. A son W. K. Russell lived 1935 in Paris, Ky.

172. JAMES ANDERSON (s. 166) b. 26 Feb 1851 near Eddyville, Ky.; m. Mary S. Gardner 22 July 1875; d. 9 Feb 1934. He lived near Eddyville until 10 years old, then went to live with his uncle William at Pembroke, Ky., where he acquired a farm of 365 a.

They had 6 children—Fannie M. (100), Lula I. (101), William H. (102), Elizabeth F. (103), Annie (104), and Mary G. (105).

173. JACK (s. 166) b. 15 Jany 1853 near Eddyville, Ky.; d. 15 Oct 1859.

174. MARY CATHERINE (d. 157) b. Feb 1836 in Ky.; m(1) Mr. Vinson in Cass Co., Mo.; m(11) Moses Underwood in the same county. Mr. Underwood m(11) her sister Sarah.

175. WILLIAM HENRY (s. 157) b. 21 Sept 1837 in Ky.; m. Sarah Jane Blackburn 12 Dec 1861 in Cass Co., Mo.; d. 14 Sept 1911 at Milan, Wash. She d. 4 Feb 1925.

He was a farmer and stock-shipper. As a small boy he moved to Mo., where he spent most of his life. During the last 15 years of his life he lived in Wyoming and Washington State.

They had 6 children, b. near Index, Cass Co., Mo.—Sythe Willie, b. 6 June 1864, m. W. F. Brittain; Dora, b. 20 Sept 1866, m. W. B. Langford, d. 25 June 1933; Meek, b. 9 Jany 1870, m. Chloe Jolley; Pinkie Lee, b. 26 Nov 1874, m. Charles A. Linwood, residence 1935

—Santa Ana, Calif.; Riley Sanford, b. 27 Nov 1876, m. Kathryn Clark, residence 1935—Covington, Ky.; and an infant son b. 13 Jan 1879, d. 24 Jan 1879.

176. HARRIET ELIZABETH (d. 157) b. 21 Aug 1841; m. Leonard Holcomb in Cass Co., Mo.

177. SYTHE ANNE (d. 157) b. 18 July 1843 in Index, Cass Co., Mo.; m. John Armstrong 23 Sept 1868 in Harrisonville, Cass Co.; d. 1 Mch 1927 in Garden City, Mo.

178. RICHARD GARRISON (s. 157) b. 27 Apl 1845 in Cass Co., Mo.; m. Mary Arnold 22 Mch 1872 in Harrisonville, Cass Co.; d. 26 Feb 1922 in Garden City, Mo. She was b. 5 Feb 1852 in Summit Co., Ohio, and d. 19 Feb 1934 in Garden City. They had 10 children, of whom 3 d.i. The others were Medora G., Elta Winslow, Centenna, Richard, Mildred, Mary, and John C.

179. SARAH PAULINA (d. 157) b. 10 June 1848 in Cass Co., Mo.; m(I) Dr. York in Cass Co.; m(II) Moses Underwood in Cass Co. Mr. Underwood m(I) her sister Mary Catherine.

180. JAMES JACOB (s. 157) b. 3 Feb 1852 in Cass Co., Mo.; m. Laura Anna Maxwell at Walnut, Kas.; d. 1920 in Los Angeles, Calif. He lived about 30 years in Mo., about 20 years in Miss., and about 20 years in Calif. He was in wholesale fruit and produce business. His wife was b. 1859 and is still living 1935. They had 3 children—Maude, m. James Martin; Mabel, m. Charles Campbell; and Stanley.

181. MEDORA (d. 157) b. 27 Apl 1856 in Cass Co., Mo.; n.m.; d.y.

182. KATHERINE PETERS (d. 207) b. 18 Dec 1868 in New Orleans, La.; m(I) L. C. LeCorgne of New Orleans; m(II) Albert Asberry Roush. One son by m(I).

183. ELLEN CROMWELL (d. 207) b. 28 Feb 1871 in New Orleans, La.; m. James Marston Fitch; residence 1935—Chattanooga, Tenn. Two children.

184. LEONIDAS PETERS (s. 210) b. 16 Jany 1888; m. Helen Dorothy Farr 2 June 1915; called Lon; 3 children.

185. BURKE CARY (s. 210) b. 6 Apl 1889; m. Violet West in June 1911.

186. FANNIE (d. 210) b. 20 Aug 1890; m. Floyd Loren Brown 4 June 1911; two children.

187. JANE HARLAN (d. 210) b. 7 Apl 1892; m. Thomas James O'Neill; 3 children.

188. JOHN NEWTON (s. 210) b. 23 Feb 1894; n.m.; teacher in High School, Wellington, Kas.

189. ALICE ELVIRA (d. 210) b. 15 June 1896; m. Dennis Lawrence in Sept 1919; 4 children.

190. SUE NETTIE (d. 235) b. 24 Apl 1879; m. John Walter Payne (146); residence 1935—Paris, Ky. She signs her name Sunette.

191. PANSY (d. 235) b. 10 Dec 1886; n.m.; residence 1937—Warsaw, Ky.

192. OWEN E. (s. 246) b. 19 Sept 1877; d. 13 Dec 1900; buried in Methodist church cemetery at Buck Hall, P.W. Co.; grave marked.

193. GRACE E. (d. 246).

194. LEWIS WILSON (s. 246) b. 11 Apl 1884; m. Flora Mae Kincheloe 2 Sept 1915; residence 1936—Manassas, Va.

195. ROBERT ALLEN (s. 246).

196. PHILIP I. (s. 246) residence 1935—on a farm with his mother near Buck Hall, P.W. Co.

GENERATION IX

1. JOHN BELL (s. 8) b. 4 Sept 1881 in Ky.; n.m.; d. 13 Jany 1921 in Scott Co., Ky.; buried in Louisville, Ky. In banking business in New York City for a while.

2. THOMAS HENRY (s. 8) b. 30 Mch 1883 in Louisville, Ky.; m. Amelia Bella Brown 2 Oct 1918 in Louisville, dau. of George Garvin Brown and w. Amelia Owsley. Occupation 1934—Executive since 1926 of Colonial Beacon Oil Co., Boston, Mass., subsidiary of Standard Oil Co. of N. J.; residence—Cambridge, Mass.

1911-8 he resided in India; 1919-25 in Winnipeg, Canada, where he was manager of subsidiary of Standard Oil Co. He was at one time connected with the U. S. and Australia S. S. Co. They had 1 child—Amelia Brown, b. 15 Aug 1919 in Winnipeg.

3. JEANNETTE GARVIN (d. 8) b. 18 May 1888; m. George Cary Tabb, a lawyer in Louisville, Ky.

4. HENRY CONYERS (s. 8) b. 4 Oct 1893; d. 23 July 1894.

5. MARY LEWELLA (d. 9) b. 23 Nov 1887 in Scott Co., Ky.; m. Dr. Garnett Ryland 21 Dec 1909, son of Charles Hill Ryland and w. Alice Garnett of K. & Q. Co. and Richmond, Va. At the time of his marriage Dr. Ryland was Professor of Chemistry at Georgetown College, Ky. He is now (1935) Professor of Chemistry at University of Richmond, Va. They have 5 children.

6. THOMAS VILEY (s. 9) b. 10 May 1891 in Scott Co., Ky.; m. Nell May Williams of Gladstone, Manitoba, Canada, 29 Apl 1929; residence 1931—Winnipeg, Canada; in oil business; no children.

7. CHAILLE HOWARD (d. 20) b. 26 Sept 1892 in St. Louis, Mo.; m. Philip Cary Robinson 1 Dec 1917. He was b. 2 Aug 1890, son of Alexander S. Robinson and w. Eleanor Braun.

8. WILLIAM HYDE (s. 20) b. 6 Feb 1896 in St. Louis, Mo.; n.m.; residence 1935—St. Louis.

9. CATHERINE (d. 4) b. 11 May 1866 near Lexington, Ky.; m. William Reynolds Campbell, a cotton planter of near Greenville,

Miss., 16 Sept 1896. He was b. 18 July 1867, son of William Reynolds Campbell and w. Sophie Johnson of Lexington; he d. 6 July 1905. His mother was grand-dau. of Elder John T. Johnson, a prominent minister in the Christian Church, who m. Sophie E. Lewis. See notes on Johnson. After the death of Mrs. Campbell's father 1927 she moved to Louisville, Ky., her 1935 residence.

10. ROBERT TREAT (s. 4) b. 26 July 1867 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. Edmonia Smith of Scott Co., Ky., 11 Oct 1900; residence 1931—Lexington, Ky.; book-keeper; no children.

11. ALEXANDER PREWITT (s. 4) b. 29 Jan'y 1869 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. Jean Todhunter 2 Nov 1897; residence 1935—Lexington, Ky.; member of firm of Curry, Payne and Whitenack, wholesale grocers; no children.

12. HENRY POSTEL (s. 4) b. 31 Oct 1874 in Fayette Co., Ky.; d. 25 Nov 1874.

13. MARTHA PREWITT (d. 4) b. 2 Jan'y 1878 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. Harry Moores 29 May 1901, farmer in Fayette Co. nine miles from Lexington. Four children.

14. LAURA PREWITT (d. 4) b. 14 Oct 1879 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. George W. Alverson 27 Nov 1930, farmer of Clark Co., Ky.

15. KATHARINE (d. 19) b. 19 Sept 1869 in Kansas City, Mo.; m. Frederick Henry Starr 18 Sept 1889; residence 1934—Santa Monica, California. He was b. 22 July 1868, son of William Tingle Starr and w. Maria Baker. Three children.

16. CHARLES HICKMAN (s. 19) b. 28 May 1871; d. 19 Dec 1886 at Independence, Mo.

17. ROBERT EMMET (s. 19) b. 18 Sept 1875 in Harrisonville, Mo.; m. Katherine Davis 7 Sept 1903 at La Cygne, Kas.; in business in Chicago. No children.

18. JOHN HOWARD (s. 19) b. 28 May 1884 in Mo.; m. Lucille Elizabeth Woodward 20 Dec 1910 in Dallas, Texas; residence 1935—Dallas. Vice-President of Fraser Brick Co. They had 4 children—

John Howard, b. 11 Oct 1912; Charlotte Lucille, b. 12 Oct 1913, m. John Slocomb Weever of Dallas 5 Mch 1934; Walter Edward, b. 27 Oct 1917; and Hickman Woodward, b. 16 Sept 1919, and d. 17 Sept 1919.

19. EDWARD MILTON (s. 14) b. 14 May 1853 in Kansas City., Mo.; n.m.; d. 1874 in Johnson Co., Kas.

20. BENOIST FRANKLIN (s. 14) b. 7 Jany 1855 at 4th and Delaware Sts., Kansas City, Mo.; m(1) Carrie Gillham 17 Apl 1877; m(11) Ella Boynton 15 Mch 1918; d. 14 Sept 1926 in Kansas City.

He was baptized in the Roman Catholic Church as Benedict Franklin Payne. His brother wrote me that his correct name was Benoist Franklin, and that early in life he assumed the name Frank A., by which he became generally known. He resided near Merriam, Kas. He associated in business with his father until 1886, when he went into real-estate business.

By his m(1) he had 2 children—Clarence F. (5), and Effie (6). No children by his m(11).

21. WILLIAM TRUE (s. 14) b. 14 June 1857 in Kansas City, Mo.; baptized in the Roman Catholic Church of the Immaculate Conception, since torn down; m. Georgie Zimmerman @ 1894 in Kansas City, Mo.; d.s.p. in California. He lived for a while in Los Angeles. He was caretaker for the Union Cemetery Assn. in Kansas City.

22. MARY JOSEPHINE ADELINE (d. 14) b. 15 June 1859 in Kansas City, Mo.; m(1) Noel Abbott in Feb 1880 in Kansas City; m(11) L. S. C. Ladish in Kansas City; d. 14 Apl 1925.

23. THOMAS GABRIEL (s. 14) b. 17 Dec 1861 in Kansas City, Mo.; m. Sallie Young Behney 20 May 1885 in Kansas City; d. 16 Mch 1936; buried in Mt. Washington Cemetery, Kansas City. He attended St. Mary's College, St. Mary's, Kas. For thirty-six years he was secretary and treasurer of Fred Harvey Co. until he retired 1932 on account of ill health. His wife came to Kansas City 1878 with her father Melchior B. Behney, an early Kansas City contractor. Mr. Payne was born at the old Payne home where now stands St. Mary's Hospital at 28th and Main Streets.

He had 2 children—Melchior B. (21) and Thomas P. (22).

24. WALTER (s. 14) b. 12 Mch 1864 in Kansas City, Mo.; baptized in the Roman Catholic Church as Bernard Sir Walter Scott Payne; d.i.

25. SOPHIE (d. 5) b. 25 Aug 1868 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m(I) Littleton Samuel Guice 27 Feb 1890; m(II) Ulysses Moseley 24 Dec 1905; d. 19 June 1931; residence—Wilton, Ark.; buried at Ashdown, Ark.; grave is marked. Mr. Moseley d.s.p. 31 Mch 1928. Mr. Guice had 2 children.

26. FLOURNOY (s. 5) b. 5 Mch 1870 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. Mabel C. Turner 4 Mch 1905 in Greely, Colorado; d. 15 July 1907 at Rifle, Colo.; buried in Fairmount Cemetery, Denver, Colo; grave is marked. He was a minister of the Christian Church in Colorado. Her residence 1935—Denver.

They had 2 children—Philip Flournoy, b. 29 July 1906, d. 4 Apl 1908, buried in Fairmount Cemetery; and Robert Remus, b. 21 Dec 1907, residence 1935—Los Angeles, California.

27. ESTILL (s. 5) b. 20 Aug 1872 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. Kate May Wallace 16 Aug 1894; residence 1934—Blackwell, Okla.; merchant. She was b. 12 May 1878. They had 4 children—Eva Coolidge, b. 9 July 1895; James Wallace, b. 29 Aug 1902; Estill, b. 8 Dec 1904; and Remus, b. 10 May 1912.

28. LEWIS DOUGLAS (s. 5) b. 18 Feb 1875 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. Hallie Turley 19 Dec 1900 in Lexington, Ky. He moved to Mississippi and then to Arkansas, where he was a farmer.

They had 4 children—Lewis D. (1), Remus (2), Loreen J. (3), and Hallie T. (4).

29. WILLIAM CAMPBELL (s. 5) b. 22 Nov 1877 in Fayette Co., Ky.; m. Addie Permenter 22 Dec 1922. Professor of Mathematics at A. and M. College, Stillwater, Okla., 1935. They had 2 children—William Edward, b. 20 Mch 1924; and Pauline, b. 13 May 1925.

30. REMUS (s. 5) b. 30 Aug 1881 in Fayette Co., Ky.; n.m.; d. 16 Feb 1908 in Lexington, Ky. Surveyor and electrician.

31. EDWARD HENRY (s. 13) b. 21 Aug 1850 in Ky.; m. Anna Barbara Spotts 10 May 1881; d. 17 Sept 1927 in Louisville,

Ky. After his father's death he lived with his uncle Robert White in Louisville. He was member of firm of Watson and Payne, shoe merchants in latter city. His wife was b. 13 Jany 1859, dau. of Samuel Croxton Spotts and w. Katherine Leiber.

They had 2 children—Katherin L. (23) and Samuel T. (24).

32. SARAH M. (d. 13) b. 29 Sept 1851 in Ky.

33. LAWRENCE WADDELL (s. 13) b. 10 Apl 1852 in Ky.; d. 3 Nov 1859 in Hickman, Ky.; buried in Hickman Cemetery.

34. LEWIS BRADLEY (s. 13) b. 21 Oct 1854 in Ky.; m. Annie Van Riper 13 Mch 1881; d.s.p. @ 1883 in Harrisonville, Mo. 1873 he went to live with his uncle James E. Payne in Harrisonville, where he became editor and manager of a newspaper. She m(11) Charles M. Flora 20 Sept 1888.

35. MARY E. (d. 13) b. 1 July 1857 in Ky.; m. Edgar L. Cocke of Trenton, Ky., 8 Jany 1880; d. 9 Oct 1891 in Trenton. He d. 17 July 1924 at age of 71.

36. WILLIAM TILGHMAN (s. 13) b. 29 Jany 1859 in Ky.; m. Gertrude Williams Dillard of Georgia 12 Oct 1881; d. 21 Apl 1923.

At 17 he went to live with his uncle James E. Payne in Harrisonville, Mo., but soon returned to Kentucky. He was a farmer and resided at Trenton, Ky. He was named after his uncle William Tilghman White.

They had 9 children—Clyde H. (7), Ophelia L. (8), Frank D. (9), Edward H. (10), Mary S. (11), and Sarah M. (12); also Floy, William, and Etta, who d.y.

37. VIRGINIA S. (d. 13) b. 27 July 1861 in Ky.; d. 24 Apl 1865.

38. LAURA ALICE (d. 15) b. 1 Nov 1855 at Greenview, Ill.; m. James Bracken; d. at second childbirth.

39. WILLIAM SCOTT (s. 15) b. 5 Aug 1861 at Greenview, Ill.; m(1) Dora Dorrell of Mason City, Ill., 22 Feb 1882; m(11) Blanche Cooley of Norwalk, Iowa, 1903. His 1st wife d. 1895. 1931

he was managing editor of Park Avenue News, Des Moines, Iowa. No children.

40. FRANCIS LEROY (s. 15) b. 14 Mch 1873 at Greenview, Ill.; m. Anna Trumbo 9 Dec 1894 near Greenview. On the death of his mother 1886 he went to live with his uncle William W. Payne in Kansas City, Mo. Residence 1935—Greeley, Colo.; roadbuilder.

They had 8 children—Ernest W. (13), Charles E. (14), Elda Opal (15), Ola Marie (16), Elva F. (17), Ethel E. (18), George E. (19), and Ruth A. (20).

41. MARGUERITE (d. 15) b. @ 1892 in Ill.; m. and lives 1935 in Pittsfield, Ill.

42. ROBERT HAMILTON (s. 35) b. 26 Oct 1880 in Fq. Co. near Remington on "River View" farm; m. Carrie Morton Nottingham 24 July 1901 in Cu. Co. He was a farmer, of Remington, Fq. Co. His wife was Edgar J. Nottingham's sister. She was b. in Cu. Co. The m.b. gives her age as 28. They had 5 children—Robert Nottingham, b. 2 Jany 1903; Barksdale McClanahan, b. 17 Feb 1907; Kemper Morton, b. 30 Oct 1907, d. 17 Feb 1919; Margaret Leigh, b. 25 Nov 1908; and Charles, b. 6 Jany 1914.

43. MARY CORNELIA (d. 35) b. 10 Aug 1882 in Fq. Co. near Remington, on "River View" farm; m. Edgar Jameson Nottingham, Jr., 16 Dec 1903 in Cu. Co. Residence 1936—Culpeper, Va. Two children, born in North Carolina.

44. ROY McCLANAHAN (s. 35) b. 30 Apl 1884 in Fq. Co. near Remington on "River View" farm; m(1) Bessie Allen @ 1905 in Alexandria, Va.; m(11) Emma Miller 6 Nov 1913 in Washington, D. C. No children by m(1). By his m(11) he had 1 child—Frieda, b. 1 June 1914, m. Haywood Martin, residence 1937—near Warrenton, Va.

45. MARY LUCK (d. 29) b. 2 Dec 1887 near Bristersburg, Fq. Co.; m. Julian Compton 7 June 1910; residence 1935—Bristersburg. No children.

46. JOHN JAMES (s. 29) b. 30 Apl 1888 near Bristersburg, Fq. Co.; m. Sallie Crittenden 6 Feb 1910 in Washington, D. C.;

residence 1935—Clarendon, Va. They had 3 children—Laura Emilie, b. 8 Apl 1911; Joncie Virginia, b. 10 May 1915; and Nan King Louise, b. 14 July 1907.

47. ROBERT COLEMAN (s. 56) b. 3 Jany 1874 in Hopkinsville, Ky.; m. Nettie May Snyder. No children.

48. CORA BELLE (d. 56) b. 1 Aug 1875 in Hopkinsville, Ky.; m(1) Hillard Dawson 28 Nov 1895; m(11) Noble Manson of Chicago. One son Wesley by m(1).

49. GABRIEL ARBRA (s. 56) b. 22 Apl 1877 in Hopkinsville, Ky.; m. Annie Wheeler Faxon 17 June 1903; residence 1935—Hopkinsville. They had 2 children—Gabriel and William Faxon.

50. LEWIS (s. 56) b. 28 Apl 1879 in Hopkinsville, Ky.; m. Lena Mai Wood 18 Mch 1907. They had 1 child—Lena Mai.

51. LESLEY LEE (d. 56) b. 18 July 1880 in Hopkinsville, Ky.; d. at about one year of age.

52. THOMAS (s. 56) b. 19 Sept 1881 in Hopkinsville, Ky.; n.m.; deceased.

53. NORTON JASPER (s. 73) b. 19 Oct 1880; m. Anna Stickley @ 1908; residence 1934—Kansas City, Mo.; salesman. No children.

54. BEN WILLIAM (s. 73) b. 12 Sept 1884 at Deer Trail, Colo.; m(1) Bertha Gerber of Colorado 3 June 1908; m(11) Mrs. Flora Homrighaus 18 June 1932. His 1st wife was killed in an automobile accident 21 Feb 1919. His 2nd wife had 5 children by her m(1).

By his m(1) Mr. Payne had 5 children—Lauren W. (25), Charles N. (26), Jerald G. (27), Margaret E. (28), and Ben H. (29).

55. JOHN BAYLY (s. 64) b. 28 Feb 1899. Graduated at head of his class at Virginia Military Institute 1921. Civil Engineer with Texas and Pacific Ry. Co.; residence 1927—Dallas, Texas.

56. ROBERT GIBSON (s. 64) b. 8 Oct 1901.

57. MARY DIETRICH (d. 64) b. 3 Oct 1903; m. Gaius G. Gannon 16 Oct 1923, attorney-at-law of Houston, Texas.

58. WILLIAM GIBSON (s. 64) b. 25 Aug 1907 in Dallas, Texas.

59. NORTON CRANDELL (s. 65) b. 15 July 1903; m. Lucille Mix 17 June 1933. Graduated in Engineering at Purdue University 1925; connected with National Lumber and Creosoting Co., branch of Wood Preserving Co. of Pittsburg, for which he has built several plants. Son George Page b. 14 May 1935.

60. MARCIA VIRGINIA (d. 65) b. 6 Sept 1904; m. Hal A. Stonebraker 8 Dec 1926.

61. FRANCES ELIZABETH (d. 65) b. 18 Sept 1908; m. Thomas O'Brien 25 Nov 1932.

62. EDWARD BENJAMIN (s. 150) b. 15 June 1867; m. in Arizona; residence 1935—Bisbee, Ariz.; no children.

63. MARY ALICE (d. 150) b. 16 Sept 1868 near Gallatin, Mo.; m(1) Otho Poe Poole 18 Oct 1886; m(11) Larry Byers; d. @ 1926 in Denver, Colo. No children by m(1).

64. ESTELLA HAMPTON (d. 150) b. 10 Feb 1870 near Gallatin, Mo.; m(1) George Nickols in Nov 1888 in Medicine Lodge, Kas.; m(11) Mr. Brooks; d. @ 1932 in Clinton, Okla. One son by m(1).

65. CHARLES THOMAS (s. 150) b. 6 Aug 1871 near Gallatin, Mo.; residence unknown.

66. JOHN MADISON (s. 150) b. 26 Jany 1873 near Gallatin, Mo.; residence unknown.

67. SARAH CATHERINE (d. 150) b. 3 Nov 1874 near Gallatin, Mo.; m. J. William Hartley 10 July 1897 in Boulder, Colo.; residence 1935—Seattle, Wash. She is called Birdie. Two sons.

68. ELIZA LAURA (d. 150) b. 8 Oct 1876 near Gallatin, Mo.

69. LEPHA SUSAN (d. 150) b. 12 Mch 1878 near Gallatin, Mo.; m. John A. Sloan 1 May 1900 in Okla.; residence 1935—Cortland, N. Y. One son.

70. WILLIAM WILEY (s. 150) b. 22 May 1881 in Medicine Lodge, Kas.; d. 16 Oct 1884 at home of his cousin Mrs. Tuggle (VIII-135); buried in Lick Fork Church cemetery, Daviess Co., Mo. Called Bobby.

71. HENRY ROY (s. 134) b. 4 June 1892; m. Clarice Weir 16 Aug 1915 in Olathe, Kas.; one child Roy, b. 13 May 1916.

72. JAMES ROLLA (s. 134) b. 18 Dec 1894; m. Rena Reese 23 May 1918 in Olathe, Kas.; no children.

73. LEPHA HARRIETTE (d. 134) b. 23 Nov 1896; m. Thomas Myers 31 July 1923 in Emporia, Kas.; residence 1935—Ottawa, Kas.; no children.

74. ROBERT SPENCER (s. 134) b. 4 Sept 1899; m. Mrs. Mabel Norton Miller 18 Nov 1922 in Great Bend, Kas. Two children—James Robert, b. 16 Oct 1923; and Don Roy, b. 8 Sept 1933.

75. NORA RUTH (d. 134) b. 6 Sept 1902; d. 11 Oct 1903; buried in Gardner, Kansas, cemetery; grave is marked.

76. HORTENSE (d. 131) b. 16 Nov 1876 in Mo.; m. Abraham Lincoln Tolle 21 Feb 1893; residence 1935—Galt, Mo. Five children.

77. ETHEL (d. 131) b. 25 Feb 1878 in Mo.; m. James Mack Pond 22 Oct 1896; residence 1935—Trenton, Mo.

78. GEORGE BENJAMIN (s. 131) b. 31 Dec 1880.

79. MYRTLE INEZ (d. 131) b. 26 July 1884.

80. MYRTLE MAY (d. 115) b. 11 Aug 1886; n.m.; d. 3 Aug 1907 in Bowling Green, Ky.

81. WILLIAM EDMUND (s. 115) b. 6 Dec 1887; m. Mary

Marda Basham 18 Nov 1914; residence 1935—Bowling Green, Ky. She was b. 22 Sept 1896. One child—William Edmund, b. 2 July 1916.

82. NANNIE TANNER (d. 115) b. 20 Oct 1889; n.m.; residence 1935—Bowling Green, Ky.

83. FRANCES HAWLEY (d. 115) b. 8 Jan 1891; m. Herschel A. McElroy 1911; residence 1935—Bowling Green, Ky. Four children.

84. THOMAS HUDSON (s. 115) b. 12 Oct 1892; m. Emily Runner Grider 23 June 1914; residence 1935—Bowling Green, Ky. She was b. 22 Nov 1890, grand-dau. of Col. J. H. Grider. They had 1 child—Emilie Elizabeth, b. 17 Apr 1915, who has been very helpful in assembling data on the Bowling Green group.

85. JOHN HENRY (s. 115) b. 24 May 1895 in Bowling Green, Ky.; d. 9 June 1895.

86. ANNA BEAUCHAMP (d. 115) b. 1 Aug 1896; m. Clifton Thomas 1915; d. 19 Jan 1919; residence—Bowling Green, Ky. Two sons.

87. BROOKS LARUE (s. 115) b. 27 Dec 1897; m. Genevieve Taylor 1922; residence 1935—Bowling Green, Ky. No children.

88. AUBREY ROBERTS (s. 115) b. 4 Aug 1899; m. Annie May Walker 31 Mch 1918; residence 1935—Hopkinsville, Ky. When quite young he changed his name to John Hazelip Payne. They had 5 children—William Thomas, b. 29 Oct 1919; Frances Elizabeth, b. 28 July 1922; Robert Lee, b. 11 Oct 1925; Joanne, b. 20 July 1929; and Barbara Jean, b. 4 Feb 1934.

89. MARY ALICE (d. 115) b. 6 Aug 1901; m. Coley C. Ratcliffe 1925; residence 1935—McCall Creek, Miss. Two sons.

90. MARGARET VIRGINIA (d. 115) b. 21 Nov 1903; m. Charles C. Ward 1928; residence 1935—Wayland, Ky. One daughter.

91. JESSE GORDON (s. 115) b. 11 Oct 1906; m. Sybil Speck

1927; residence 1937—Elizabethtown, Ky. Three children—Fredia Gordon, Jesse David, and Robert Barclay.

92. WILLIAM CUTHBERT (s. 167) b. 2 Mch 1872 in Lyon Co., Ky.; m(1) Aulsie Burgess 2 Jany 1898 at Dover, Tenn.; m(11) Modia Cunningham 6 Aug 1902 at Murray, Calloway Co., Ky. His 1st wife was b. 28 May 1877 at Dover, and d. 28 Nov 1898. His 2nd wife was b. 17 Feb 1872. Residence 1935—Grand Rivers, Ky. Nine children.

93. MAUDE (d. 167) b. 3 Sept 1880 in Lyon Co., Ky.; d. 15 Nov 1882.

94. HENRY DAVID (s. 167) b. 20 July 1884 in Lyon Co., Ky.; m(1) Bobbie Lady 28 Dec 1909; m(11) Rowena Aldridge 4 Sept 1925. His 1st wife was b. 31 Dec 1886, and d. 20 Nov 1922. His 2nd wife was b. 30 Nov 1898. Residence 1935—Eddyville, Ky. Five children.

95. ROY (s. 74) b. 5 Aug 1889; m. Nelle Warnick 17 Oct 1918; residence 1935—Topeka, Kas.

96. MARTHA TUPLIN (d. 74) b. 11 July 1891; m. Arch J. Shirley 23 Feb 1920. He was a farmer of Grantville, near Topeka, Kas., 1935. Two sons.

97. ROLAND DEVALL (s. 109) b. 20 Aug 1899; m. Mildred Elizabeth Lynder of Fort Wayne, Ind.; salesman. One child—Roland Edward, b. 26 May 1927.

98. CHARLES RUSSELL (s. 109) b. 14 May 1901 in Cincinnati, Ohio; n.m.; salesman 1935.

99. THOMAS EDWARD (s. 109) b. 31 Mch 1920.

100. FANNIE MAY (d. 172) b. 10 May 1876 in Pembroke, Ky.; m. W. R. Edwards 30 Sept 1897; residence 1935—Adams, Ky.

101. LULA IRVIN (d. 172) b. 7 Sept 1878 in Pembroke, Ky.; m. J. B. Chilton 18 Dec 1901.

102. WILLIAM HENRY (s. 172) b. 19 Nov 1880 in Pembroke,

Ky.; m. Sue Leavell 10 Mch 1910. Occupation—grain and hay business. Democrat and Methodist. Residence 1935—Pembroke. He had 1 child—Mary Roland.

103. ELIZABETH FOREST (d. 172) b. 19 Aug 1883 in Pembroke, Ky.; m. Brooks Winters 29 Apl 1907.

104. ANNIE (d. 172) b. 16 June 1886 in Pembroke, Ky.; m. Frank Chilton 3 Feb 1907.

105. MARY GARDNER (d. 172) b. 26 Aug 1892 in Pembroke, Ky.; m. George Ashby 16 Sept 1916.

106. PEARLE GODDARD (d. 104) b. 8 June 1880.

107. ANNA MARY (d. 104) b. 25 Sept 1882; m. Jerome Ocheltree 20 Aug 1901. Seven children.

108. JOHN HOWARD (s. 104) b. 8 Oct 1885, twin of (109). He was a farmer of St. Charles Co., Mo.

109. FLORIDA BELLE (d. 104) b. 8 Oct 1885, twin of (108); m. Vance Vernon Omohundro 29 Nov 1906. One child.

110. MIRIAM (d. 104) b. 9 June 1888.

111. CORDELIA (d. 104) b. 7 Dec 1889; m. James F. Reed 30 Oct 1920. Three children.

112. STELLA IRENE (b. 104) b. 17 Sept 1891.

113. BENJAMIN HOWARD (s. 104) b. 21 Sept 1894. He was a farmer of St. Charles Co., Mo.

GENERATION X

1. LEWIS DOUGLAS (s. 28) b. 25 Feb 1902; m. Theresa Frances Stanzel 10 Oct 1933; in U. S. Army 1934.

2. REMUS (s. 28) b. 8 Dec 1903; n.m.; residence 1935—Ky. He is called Rex or Rexford.

3. LOREEN JOHNSON (d. 28) b. 25 Apl 1905; m. Stanley Prewitt Couchman 18 June 1932; she was a school-teacher in Covington, Ky., 1931.

4. HALLIE TURLEY (d. 28) b. 20 Sept 1906; m. Norman Milichamp Kruse 5 May 1931; residence 1935—Ky. She taught art in Cincinnati, Ohio, 1931.

5. CLARENCE FRANCIS (s. 20) b. 8 Aug 1878 in Lawrence, Kas.; m. Kathrine Minsch 21 Sept 1904; residence 1935—Kansas City, Mo., where he has resided most of his life. He has been connected for nearly 30 years with McManus-Heryer, Grocery Brokers. They had 3 children—Frank Christian, b. 10 Dec 1906; Eleanor Gillham, b. 26 Aug 1910; and David Edward, b. 13 Sept 1919.

6. EFFIE ADELAIDE (d. 20) b. 18 Nov 1880; m.(I) Howard H. Richards 15 Oct 1902; m(II) Will Lee Austin 17 Aug 1922; residence 1935—Los Angeles, Calif. She is President of California Federation of Women's Clubs. Mr. Richards d. 6 Nov 1920.

7. CLYDE HAROLD (s. 36) b. 8 Jany 1883 in Trenton, Ky.; m. Zue Arnold 10 Apl 1911; residence 1931—Trenton, Ky. One child—Clyde, b. 22 Oct 1915.

8. OPHELIA LEE (d. 36) b. 12 Jany 1885 in Trenton, Ky.; m. Frank Waller 10 Dec 1915; residence 1935—Trenton, Ky. No children.

9. FRANK DILLARD (s. 36) b. 30 Sept 1887 in Trenton, Ky.; m. Anna Berg 7 Apl 1909; residence 1935—Trenton, Ky. She was b. 5 Nov 1887. Two children—Dillard, b. 4 July 1910; and Carolyn, b. 12 Apl 1916.

10. EDWARD HENRY (s. 36) b. 14 May 1893 in Trenton, Ky.; m. Kathleen Bryant Taylor 12 Dec 1917; residence 1935—Trenton, Ky. Four children—Kathleen Bryant, b. 4 Oct 1918; Flora Mildred, b. 26 Nov 1919; Robert Taylor, b. 2 Jan 1921; and Gertrude Adlee, b. 11 Oct 1925.

11. MARY SPOTTS (d. 36) b. 7 Jan 1896 in Trenton, Ky.; m. Dalton Dickinson 12 Oct 1915; residence 1935—Trenton, Ky. Six children.

12. SARAH MILDRED (d. 36) b. 7 Jan 1896 in Trenton, Ky., twin; m. Wade Absalom Clark 16 Sept 1920; d. 10 Apr 1930; residence—Trenton, Ky.

13. ERNEST W. (s. 40) b. 9 Nov 1895 in Bedford, Iowa; residence 1931—Pueblo, Colo.

14. CHARLES EVERETT (s. 40) b. 18 Dec 1897 in Sheridan, Mo.; d. 14 Mch 1927.

15. ELDA OPAL (d. 40) b. 31 Dec 1900 in Bedford, Iowa; d. 30 Aug 1926.

16. OLA MARIE (d. 40) b. 9 Nov 1905 in Bedford, Iowa; m. Ray Seeley; residence 1931—North Platte, Neb.

17. ELVA F. (d. 40) b. 4 June 1908 in Bedford, Iowa; m. Lilburn Kausler; residence 1931—Festus, Mo.

18. ETHEL E. (d. 40) b. 17 July 1909 in Keota, Colo.; m. Barton Jaynes; residence 1931—Lasalle, Colo.

19. GEORGE E. (s. 40) b. 6 June 1912 in Barnesville, Colo.

20. RUTH A. (d. 40) b. 16 June 1917 in Barnesville, Colo.

21. MELCHIOR BEHNEY (s. 23) b. 29 July 1889; m. Mable Elizabeth Moore 21 May 1915; residence 1935—Kansas City, Mo. One child—Melchior Trusdale, b. 18 Sept 1918.

22. THOMAS PRUDHOMME (s. 23) b. 1 Jan 1898; residence 1935—Kansas City, Mo.

23. KATHERIN LINWOOD (d. 31) b. 2 Nov 1883; m. Dr. Llewellyn Powell Spears of Louisville, Ky., 25 May 1905. Two sons.

24. SAMUEL TILFORD (s. 31) b. 19 Jany 1889; m. Ethel Longest 26 Oct 1910; residence 1935—Louisville, Ky. One child—Samuel Tilford, b. 8 Sept 1915.

25. LAUREN WILLIAM (s. 54) b. 25 Apl 1909; d. 1 Aug 1911.

26. CHARLES NORTON (s. 54) b. 22 Aug 1910; m. Nellie B. Liming 9 Apl 1930; One child—Clarissa Jane, b. 13 Nov 1931.

27. JERALD GERBER (s. 54) b. 30 Mch 1913.

28. MARGARET ELIZABETH (d. 54) b. 7 Jany 1916. Graduate of State Teachers College, Colorado, 1935.

29. BEN HENRY (s. 54) b. 13 Sept 1917. Lived with his paternal grandmother following the death of his mother. Residence 1935—Wray, Colo.

SECTION C

As pointed out in the Introduction under the heading Notation, Symbols, and Abbreviations, this SECTION includes George Payne of Richmond County, son of the immigrant John Payne, and all his descendants, identified in turn with Richmond, King George, Fauquier, Orange, and Bath Counties.

The group in King George resided on land bordering Muddy Creek; those in Fauquier centered around Orlean. Reuben Payne of the King George group moved to Orange County and resided near Locust Grove; he was the progenitor of a large family in that county. Lewis Payne, also of the King George group, established himself in Bath County.

Of this SECTION were Judge John Barton Payne, Chairman of the American Red Cross; Dr. Marshall J. Payne of Staunton, Va.; etc.

GENERATION II

4. GEORGE (s. 1) youngest son; m. Miss White; d. 1711 in Ri. Co., leaving a will dated 3 Feb 1710/1 (2 May 1711); he was undoubtedly buried at "Red House"; his grave is not marked.

The earliest identified Court reference to him is dated 1675, when he witnessed a deed recorded in Ra. Co. by Margaret Warren of Bristol, England, of land on Pepetick Creek adjacent to John Payne. The next reference to him is dated 1694 when he was on a grand jury in Ri. Co. 1696 two of Mr. George Payne's white servants, having absented themselves, were ordered to serve overtime. In the same year his brother Richard Payne of Ri. Co. deeded to him 60 a. on N.S. of Pepetick Cr., part of land on which grantee was living, bordering on Payne's Beaver Dam. George Payne thus lived on the N.E. side of the old county road and near what was then known as Bray's, and later as Leeds or Leedstown. In the same year he was witness and attorney for his nephew William Payne of Lc. Co. (A-III-1). 1698 and 1700 two other white servants of Mr. George Payne were adjudged to be twelve and ten years old respectively. 1700 the estate of John Carpenter was placed in his hands. 1701 he assisted in the inventory of the estates of Captain Alvin Mountjoy and Mr. Rowland Thornton. 1704 he was granted 500 a. for im-

porting 10 persons. 1707 John Jennings chose Mr. George Payne as his guardian. 1710 he was foreman of a jury in Ri. Co.

As he executed no deeds it has not been possible to ascertain his wife's first name. It is probable that he lived in England, possibly at Bristol, before his residence in Virginia. I estimate that he was about 50 years old at the time of his death.

His will made no reference to his wife; it left all his land to be equally divided between his oldest sons George and John. Should either die, his part was to go to son Thomas, to whom he left also a negro Ginnie. Testator's personal property was to be equally divided among all his children, some of whom were not named. His son George was to have a two-years-old heifer and a horse called Brandy; his son John, a horse called Whipster; and his son Thomas, a gray mare about four years old, all of which gifts were to be in addition to the equal share of these sons. His "father Thomas Pace" and his "brothers George White and Daniel White" were named as executors. No guardians were named. The will was witnessed by Henry Axton, Margaret Coushee, and Jane Monroe, who later m. John Payne (A-IV-5). His personal estate was valued at 21,151 #. His relationship to Thomas Pace and to George and Daniel White is explained in the notes on PACE.

His will and subsequent Court records show that he had 5 children—George (1), John (2), Thomas (3), William (4), and Jane (5).

JENNINGS

1660 John Jennings and w. Margaret lived on Pepetick Creek, Ra. Co., adjacent to John Payne (A-I-1). John Jennings d. @ 1670, leaving sons John b. @ 1666 and William, and four daus.—Honorina m. Francis Brewington, or Bevington; Grace; Jane; and Margaret. His widow Margaret m(11) Mr. Edrington; she d. @ 1685, leaving a son Christopher Edrington. It is not improbable that she was dau. of John Payne (A-I-1). John Jennings, Jr., d. intestate 1698, leaving widow Anne and 2 children—John, b. @ 1687, and Margaret.

1707 John III was ward of Mr. George Payne; 1713 said John was guardian of George Payne, Jr.; 1724 he was attorney for Jane Payne (III-5); his will dated 1728 (1735) is recorded in Or. Co.; his children were Anne, Margaret, Mary, Elizabeth, and John.

1715 William Jennings, son of the first John, was guardian of William Payne (III-4); he lived in Lunenburg Par., Ri. Co., and

d. testate 1733, leaving children William, John, Willoughby, Augustine, and Mary. The last-named William d. testate 1734, leaving children William, John, Edward, Calathan, and Martha. The above-named Augustine was probably identical with Captain Augustine Jennings of Fq. Co. 1759, who in 1769 took an inventory of the estate of John Edrington of Fq. Co.

The first John Jennings was probably brother of William, merchant of Bristol, England, 1670. The members of this family were neighbors and intimate friends of the Paynes. There was probably an intermarriage between the families, which has not yet come to light.

PACE

Thomas Pace, Gentleman, of Ra. Co., m(I) Alexia, dau. of Captain Alexander Fleming and w. Elizabeth Madestard, who m(I) Epaphroditus Lawson who d. 1653. Elizabeth then m(II) William Clapham, Jr., who d. 1660. She m(III) Captain Alexander Fleming. Elizabeth d. 1666. Mrs. Alexia Pace d.s.p. < 1687.

Thomas Pace m(II) 1687-1689 Jane, widow of Thomas White, who d. 1687 at his home on Appomattox (now Mattox) Creek, We. Co. Jane White had previously m. Thomas Bowcock, and had had two daus., Margaret (who m. William Monroe) and Eleanor (who m. Andrew, brother of William Monroe). Margaret and William Monroe had a dau. Jane, who m. John Payne (A-IV-5).

Thomas Pace m(III) < 1714 Mary, step-dau. of John Pratt, whose will dated 1714 (1714) in We. Co. left her 2000 #; Thomas Pace d. 1725 in K.G. Co. His widow Mary m(II) @ 1726 Thomas Vivion. Thomas Vivion had m(I) 1717 Frances Thacker, dau. of Henry Thacker and w. Elizabeth Payne (A-III-3). Thomas Vivion m(III) Jane < 1755; his will dated 1760 (1761) in We. Co. names dau. Margaret, who m. Thomas Pratt, grand-son of the above John Pratt, and son of John Pratt and w. Margaret Birkett, who m(II) Daniel French. Thomas and Margaret Pratt were the parents of Elizabeth, who m. John Hipkins, whose dau. Frances m. William Bernard.

A dau. of Thomas White and w. Jane, name of dau. unknown, m. George Payne (4). No clew of this daughter's name has been found; probably it was Jane, since George had a dau. Jane. George Payne's wife was doubtless b. < 1676, judging this by the date of her children's birth. A court record gives the birth of her brother George in 1680.

GENERATION III

1..GEORGE (s. 4) b. @ 1694; m(1) Mary ——— @ 1718; m(11) Martha ———; d. 1745 in K.G., leaving a will naming his w. Martha, William Jett, and Harry Turner as Executors. The record of this will is among the lost books of this County.

1711 his father's will left him 120 a., a two-years old heifer, a horse called Brandy, and an equal share of testator's personal estate. In the same year Anthony Carnaby was appointed as his guardian; two years later John Jennings became his guardian. 1715 he became of age, as evidenced by law suits. 1718 George Payne of Sit. Par., Ri. Co., planter, and w. Mary sold to John Jennings the land left to grantor in his father's will. 1724 he was appointed Under Sheriff of Ri. Co. 1742 he was Admr. of estate of George Lewis. 1746 in the settlement of his estate, payment was made to Meredith Payne, and an infant child of George Payne's was referred to but not named. His personal estate was valued at £ 178-1-11 and included, among many other items, one white servant, one negro, furniture of all kinds, books, cattle, sheep, horses, hogs, farm implements, etc.

3 Apl 1746 his widow Martha m. John Peyton, brother of Anthony Peyton and son of Anthony Peyton whose will is recorded in We. Co. 1731 (1733). The younger Anthony m. Ann, dau. of Anthony Carnaby. This 1746 marriage record, found in St. Paul's Par. Register, recites that Martha was of Hv. Par., K.G. Co. The record was kept by Rev. David Stuart and his son William.

2. JOHN (s. 4) b. @ 1696 in Ri. Co.; m. Anne Jones in K.G. Co.; d. in K.G. Co. leaving a will dated 10 Feb 1762 (2 July 1772), in which he bequeathed to his wife Anne all his estate during her life or widowhood. At her death his estate was to be divided equally among his children, except that son Francis was to be allowed an extra £ 4 for his education. His wife Anne and son Reuben were named as executors. The will was witnessed by George Payne (IV-1), James Pair, and James Glendenning.

1711 his father's will left him 120 a., a horse called Whipster, and an equal share of testator's personal estate. As he was named second in his father's will it is concluded that he was the second son. Although there are records of the appointment of guardians for his brothers and sister, no such record was found regarding John. This record may exist, however, since the Court Order Books of this

period are indexed, and only the indexes were consulted. It is probable that his guardian was John Jennings, who was guardian of the brother William Payne. 1718 John Payne witnessed a deed by John Jennings and w. Mary of Sittingbourne Par., Ri. Co. 1719 John Jennings and John Payne, planters, sold to Nicholas Smith, Gent., of Sittingbourne Par., land "once in the possession of John Payne and w. Margaret, grandparents of the present grantor John Payne, and given by the will of the said grandfather to his sons John and George; this land lay on Pepetick Creek adjacent to Nicholas Smith and near Humphrey Quesenberry's mill in the head of a swamp called Payne's Beaver Dam". Mary, the wife of John Jennings, united in this deed. The land was referred to as a parcel reserved unsold out of a larger tract called Ireland. Just why John Jennings participated in this sale is not clear, unless he was an heir of John Payne, the elder, whose will cannot be found. By 1732 John Payne had m. Anne Jones, as shown by his signed statement. See JONES notes.

1737/8 he leased from Colonel Henry Fitzhugh of St. Co. 100 a. in K.G. Co. whereon he was then living as a planter; in accordance with the terms of such leases it was effective during the lives of his wife Anne and son George. This land was in Brunswick Par. and bordered on Muddy Creek, the present boundary between K.G. Co. and St. Co., and was adjacent to the lands of Charles Webster, John Smith, Mr. Colson, Richard Curtis, Stephen Bowen, and Peter Jett. (1778 this lease was delivered to George Payne, his son.) 1745 John Payne witnessed the will of his brother-in-law John Jones of Brunswick Parish. 1751 he and his mother-in-law were sued for misplacing a fence; John Payne's witnesses were Charles Webster, James Glendenning, John Jones—his nephew, etc. 1752 he was witness for Anderson Doniphan vs. Stephen Bowen. 1755 he was in a suit advs. James Armstrong, who in 1775 was a witness for Francis Payne of Fq. Co., son of said John Payne. 1763 John Payne, William Payne, and Thomas Ficklen signed an inventory of the estate of Jesse Threlkeld. 1772 his widow Anne Payne gave bond as his executrix, with William Chadwell as security; she d. @ 1778 in K.G. Co.

John Payne had several children, the oldest being George, named in his lease 1737/8; and two others—Reuben and Francis—named in his will. That there were still others is clearly implied in this will. The records of the following only are presented in this history—George (1), Reuben (2), Francis (3), and John (4).

JONES

John Jones, who wrote his will 26 Apl 1724 in K.G. Co. and who d. < 1726, m. Mary Stiles. He left 240 a. in Hv. Par., K.G. Co., which was inherited by his sons John, George, Richard, Edward, and a daughter. These four sons died very close together in point of time. Richard and Edward d.s.p. A suit entitled John Jones son of George vs. John Jones son of John, dated 1732 in K.G. Co., contains important information on which this sketch is based.

George m. Anne, only dau. of Thomas Philpin of K.G. Co. She inherited from her father 100 a. between Omen Creek and Kay's Swamp, near Hop Yard on the Ra. River. George Jones d. intestate 1727. His personal property, valued at about £ 111, included 2 slaves, horses, cattle, other stock, furniture, cloth, leather-bound chairs, carpet, case of pistols, table cloths, napkins, and utensils of all kinds. He lived between Kay's Swamp and Dogue Swamp, S.W. of where K.G.C.H. now stands. His estate was appraised by Rowland Thornton, John Glendenning, Joseph Armstrong, and Simon White. His widow m(11) < 1732 William Redman, planter of K.G. Co. She survived Mr. Redman and d. Dec 1757, leaving a will. As she failed to list certain slaves in the inventory of her husband's effects, some of George Jones's children brought suit against the others, following Mrs. Redman's death. The papers in this suit contain valuable genealogical data from which the following information is taken.

George Jones had 10 children—(1) John, m. Elizabeth; lived on Muddy Creek; had Aaron, Abraham, John, George, Patience, and Anne; left a will dated 1745 (1752). (2) George, m. Anne; leased on Muddy Creek 1737; d.s.p. (3) William, d.s.p. (4) Moses, had one child Anne. (5) Sarah, m. Richard Curtis < 1733. (6) Anne, m. John Payne < 1732. (7) Mary, m. William Payne < 1732. (8) Rose, m. Robert Jackson < 1732. (9) Elizabeth, m. John Munday < 1733. (10) Alice, n.m.

3. THOMAS (s. 4) b. @ 1700; no record of his marriage; no record of his death. 1700 his father left him a negro Ginnie, an equal share of his personal estate, a gray mare about 4 years old, and made him the heir of testator's sons John and George, should either die without issue. This will named no guardian for the children.

3 June 1713 Thomas Pace stated to the Court that Thomas, William, and Jane Payne, orphans of George Payne, had been under

his care since the death of their father, and the profits of their part of his estate were so small that they would not maintain them; upon which the Court ordered them to serve said Pace and his present wife; Thomas and William until they were twenty-one, and Jane until she attained the age usual for girls in such a case; that Pace teach them to read and write and some handicraft; and that at the expiration of their service Pace pay them as required by law for indentured servants.

1714 upon the petition of George and Daniel White, the Court—with the consent of Thomas Pace—ordered Thomas Payne to serve George White until he was twenty-one, said White agreeing to teach Thomas the trade of a carpenter.

1721 Thomas Payne, planter of Sittingbourne Par., Ri. Co., sold a slave Ginnie to William Jennings, Sr. Shortly afterwards he bought 75 a. in Ri. Co. on N.S. of White Marsh, being the head of Charles Beaver Dam (now called Brockenboro Creek), which land he promptly leased to John Morton.

1722 he was paid by the Court for guarding prisoners, and in the same year was defendant in a suit by Robert Hughs. This is his last appearance in the records, and nothing is suggested as to what became of him. The absence of wills in K.G. Co. prior to 1752 probably accounts for the fact that nothing is known of him subsequent to 1722.

4. WILLIAM (s. 4) b. @ 1702 in Ri. Co.; m(I) Mary Jones < 1732 in K.G. Co.; m(II) Mary (Ball ?) < 1750 in K.G. Co.; d. in K.G. Co., leaving a will dated 18 Nov 1769 (3 May 1770) in which he desired that his estate be kept together in order to raise his children by his "now present wife Mary." The will names his dau. Lettice and his youngest son Lewis, and appoints his wife Mary and son William as executors. It was witnessed by George Curtis and Thomas Payne. On presentation of the will, the son William refused to take any part in its execution.

1711 his father's will did not name him nor leave him any part of his land. 1713 Thomas Pace stated to the Court that Thomas, William, and Jane Payne, orphans of George Payne, had been under his care since the death of their father and that the profits of their part of his estate were so small that they would not maintain them; whereupon the Court ordered them to serve Mr. Pace—Thomas and William until they were 21, and Jane until she attained the age usual for girls in such a case; that Mr. Pace teach them to read and write

and some handicraft; and that at the expiration of their service said Pace was to pay them as required by law for indentured servants. 1715 he was bound to William Jennings until 21 to be taught the trade of a carpenter and to read the Bible through; and at the expiration of his time he was to be paid what the law allowed indentured servants. 1727 he was paid by the Court for capturing a runaway negro. 1732 he signed a statement that he had married Mary Jones and had received full share of her father's estate. See JONES notes.

1737/8 he leased 100 a. on N.S. of main branch of Muddy Creek, beginning at second branch, whereon he was then living adjacent to the lands of John Payne, Peter Jett, Richard Curtis, and Stephen Bowen. This lease was for the lives of his w. Mary and son John. It was witnessed by John Grant. The description of this land locates it near White Oak, now in St. Co. 1750/1 he and Peter Jett petitioned the Court to have Stephen Bowen open the old rolling-road to Morton's warehouse. 1753 he was surveyor of road from White Oak bridge to the county road, and from Little Falls to Richard Porch's. 1755 he was surveyor of road from White Oak bridge to Claiborne's Run. 1757 he witnessed the marriage contract of John Grant and Elizabeth, widow of Charles Bruce, Sr. 1761 he and Thomas Ficklen signed the inventory of Susannah Bowen's estate. 1763 William Payne, his brother John Payne, and Thomas Ficklen signed the inventory of Jesse Threlkeld's estate. 1765 William Payne, John Payne, and James Glendenning appraised the estate of William Sweetman (Swetnam). 3 May 1770 his widow Mary qualified as executrix with her son John Payne as security. It was doubtless due to the fact that testator's children by his m(1) were slighted by this will that caused the son William to refuse to act as executor.

I can find no records suggesting the name of William Payne's second wife; some descendants claim that it was Ball; others that it was Turner. The Balls were neighbors of the Paynes on Muddy Creek for many years prior to the Revolution. Certain descendants of Lewis Payne, William's youngest son, adhere to the belief that Lewis's mother was a Miss Ball.

It has not been possible to discover the number and names of all of William Payne's children; his lease and his will name only five of them, while the latter implies that there were several unnamed minors. From correspondence, and Court records, and private family histories it has been determined that he had at least 8 sons and 4 daughters, arranged in each sex-group in the following approximate

order of their birth—John (5), William (6), Thomas (7), Charles (8), Daniel (9), James (10), George (11), Lewis (12), Lettice (13), Sarah E. (14), Sally (15), and Molly (16). Probably the oldest son and daughter by his m(11) were Charles and Sarah E. Furthermore, it is highly probable that there were children by his m(1) other than those here named.

5. JANE (d. 4) b. probably @ 1703; no record of her marriage; no record of her death. See reference to her in 1713 under heading of her brother Thomas. 1724 George White and Daniel White were ordered to answer her petition made by her "nearest friend" John Jennings, and to pay John Jennings 735 # for her use. This order is recorded in K.G. Co. There is no other identifiable Court reference to her.

GENERATION IV

1. GEORGE (s. 2) b. < 1737 in K.G. Co., probably oldest child. 1737/8 he was named in his father's lease of land on Muddy Creek; this lease was delivered to George Payne 1778 by the clerk of the Court of K.G. Co. The Court Orders for the latter period being missing, it cannot be determined why this lease was delivered to him, unless it was because he became administrator of his father's estate on the decease of his mother, assumed to have occurred at this date. His father left his entire estate to his wife, with the provision that at her death it should be divided equally among all his children. There are no extant records to indicate where George Payne lived, whether he was married, or where he died.

1791 he and James Pare attended Court in St. Co. as witnesses, traveling 33 miles and crossing two ferries. Both these men had been witnesses to the will of the former's father John Payne 1762. It is possible that he had relatives or even descendants in St. Co., the Court records of which, at all but recent periods, are in such bad condition as regards continuity that no reliable conclusions as to relationships can be arrived at by the genealogist relying solely thereon; and nothing should be assumed regarding this man's offspring that cannot be proven by the records of his time.

Stafford Co. is today full of Paynes; where did they come from? I must confess that I do not know. The descendants of Mrs. George Curtis (V-12) and of Marshall Payne (VI-38), who lived in St. Co., assert that they are in no way related to the Paynes of that county. The appearance of the names Francis and Reuben in the early records of St. Co. has always aroused my interest and curiosity. About all that I can offer as to the solution of the problem of the origin of the Paynes of St. Co. is my belief that they descend from three or more sources, the largest of which lie to the South and at least one to the North. For the most part the Paynes of St. Co. appear to be descendants of the unidentified Nb. and We. Co. families of the name. Generally speaking, this group held to the Potomac watershed and naturally gathered later in Falmouth and Fredericksburg, where all groups met. The Paynes of Fq. Co. are descendants of the early Lc. Co. family of the name; in general, this group held to the Eastern watershed of the Ra. River. The early Paynes of Mi. Co. spread North through Es., Ca., Sp., and Or. Cos., holding to the West bank of the Ra. River.

2. REUBEN (s. 2) b. @ 1740 in K.G. Co.; m. Elizabeth Wilkerson @ 1772 in K.G. Co.; d. intestate 1821 in Or. Co. at the home of his son Charles, where he was buried; grave not marked.

1758 he witnessed the will of Charles Webster of Overwharton Parish, St. Co.; this is the first Court record of him. 1762 he was named executor of his father's will. 1771 he leased 100 a. in K.G. Co. during the lives of his mother Anne and brother Francis, which is taken as an indication that he was not married at this time. 1784 the will of Peter Jett, whose dau. m. Francis Payne (3), referred to land which he bought of Reuben Payne, presumably the above lease of 100 a. 1789 he bought 100 a. on W.S. of Russell Run, Or. Co., which is N. of Locust Grove, a village on the Orange-Fredericksburg highway. Reuben was buried on the top of a hill on this land.

The will of Gerrard Wilkerson of Hv. Par., K.G. Co., dated 1789 (1789), referred to his daus. Elizabeth Payne, Mildred Hopkins, Rebecca Marders, Nancy Rose, etc. He was son of Tyler Wilkerson of We. Co., whose will is dated 1758 (1760) and names his children. 1790-1814 Reuben Payne paid taxes continuously in Or. Co. 1815 he and w. Elizabeth sold to son Charles their 100 a. on W.S. of Russell Run and went to visit his son William in Ro. Co., to whom he deeded all his personal estate in the same year. It is said that shortly thereafter he returned to Or. Co. at 75 years of age and remained there with his son Charles till his death.

He had 5 children—William H. (1), Gabriel (2), Elizabeth (3), Sally (4), and Charles (5).

3. FRANCIS (s. 2) b. @ 1743 in K. G. Co.; m. Susannah Jett @ 1766 in K.G. Co.; d. intestate 1816 at "Locust Shade", near Orlean, Fq. Co. She and her husband were reared within a half-mile of each other in homes on Muddy Creek, the present boundary between St. and K.G. Cos. The earliest record relating to him is his father's will written 1762, in which it is provided that £ 4 be spent on his education. I judge from this provision that he had shown a predilection for some profession or an exceptional intelligence.

1764 suit in Fq. Co. by John Grant vs. Francis Payne, trespass. In the same year he was on jury in that county. 1768 he was witness for John Smith in Fq. Co.; some of the grandchildren of these two men intermarried in 1837. 1775 Francis Payne received from Lord Fairfax a lease of 233 a. in the Manor of Leeds, Fq. Co., adjacent to William Payne on branch of South Run, in which were named his wife Susannah and son William. 22 Feb 1779 he was appointed

Ensign in Fq. Co. militia, and served about two years in the Revolution. See Auditor's Journal for 1783, Richmond, Va. 1788 he received a second lease of 90 a. in Lot 212, Manor of Leeds, Fq. Co., in which were named his sons Presley, Jesse, and Francis. 1792 he was appointed Overseer of the Poor in Fq. Co., an office that was performed in pre-Revolutionary days by the Vestry. In the same year he was witness for John Jett of Fq. Co. 1801 he was again made Overseer of the Poor. 1806 he was a member of the group of Overseers of the Poor who sold the glebe of Hamilton Parish, Fq. Co., to Joseph Blackwell; other members were Augustine Jennings, John Grant, James Hunton, George Marshall, James Withers, John Marr, etc.

1816 his administrator was his son Francis. His inventory shows considerable personal property, including ten slaves. 1818 suit in Fb., George Curtis vs. Francis Payne, Jr., administrator of Francis Payne, Sr., in which the heirs were Turner, Presley, William, and Jesse Payne; George Curtis, h. of Jemima Payne; and John Dulin, h. of Sarah Payne. This suit indicates that Mrs. Susannah Payne d. 1820 during the continuance thereof.

Francis Payne lived near Orlean, Fq. Co. He and his wife were buried on the farm where their son Francis lived, near the old road—now closed—that ran from Mason Hirst's (h. VI-29) down to their home; graves not marked. Mason Hirst lived less than one mile N.E. of Grove Baptist church, near Orlean; Mrs. Fleming (VII-106) lived there later.

Francis Payne had 8 children—William (6), Nancy (7), Presley (8), Jesse (9), Sarah (10), Francis (11), Jemima (12), and Lucy (13).

JETT

Susannah Jett, w. of Francis Payne, was dau. of Peter Jett and w. Rebecca (Bowen ?). Peter d. 1784 in Brunswick Par., K.G. Co., leaving a will naming daus. Mary Hempstead, Ann Connelly, Elizabeth Curtis, Susannah Payne, Margaret Threlkeld, and Sarah Jones; to John Pratt Bowen he left land that he bought of Reuben Payne (2). 1761 Susannah Bowen died, leaving everything to Peter and Rebecca Jett. Peter leased land 1737/8 on Muddy Creek adjacent to John and William Payne (father and uncle of Francis), naming w. Rebecca and son Francis. Peter was son of John and Gladys Jett; John d. 1754 in We. Co.; and Gladys 1771 in K.G. Co. John was son of William and Elizabeth Jett; William d. 1698 in Ri.

Co., leaving a will; he was son of Peter and Mary Jett. 1660 the elder Peter had a grant on Thatcher's Run, which flows into the Ra. River two or three miles above Leedstown; he d. intestate < 1688.

The Jetts were associated with the Paynes at various times in the Court records of the Northern Neck. For example, the above John Jett's brother Francis appraised the estate of George Payne of Ri. Co. 1711, and was security for John Payne of Ri. Co. 1714. William Jett, son of Francis, was administrator of a John Payne of K.G. Co. 1725/6. The latter William had a son Colonel Thomas Jett, who m(1) 1757 Mrs. Elizabeth Vaulx; she had m(1) Henry Washington, and (11) Robert Vaulx. Col. Jett m(11) Susannah, dau. of Robert Washington.

4. JOHN (s. 2) b. < 1750 in K.G. Co.; m. Susannah Ficklen in Feb 1771 in K.G. Co.; d. < 1783 in St. Co., leaving a will, the record of which is in the lost books of that county. There is preserved, however, in St. Co. an index of wills filed during the period 1767-1783, in which appears that of John Payne, Jr.

He had at least 2 children, who appear to have gone to Fq. Co. as wards of their uncle Francis, viz., Daniel (14) and Jemima (15).

5. JOHN (s. 4) b. @ 1736 in K.G. Co.; said to have m. Miss Floweree, dau. of Daniel Floweree, merchant of Salem (now Marshall), Fq. Co. There is no evidence of this marriage beyond the fact that he had a son named Daniel Floweree. John Payne d. 1811 in Fq. Co., leaving a will dated 25 Apl 1811 (27 May 1811), in which his wife is provided for but not named; six children are named.

1763 there were three suits against him in Fq. Co. 1767 he leased from Lord Fairfax 100 a. in the Manor of Leeds on W.S. of Cobler Ridge, Fq. Co., naming sons William and Augustine.

He had 6 children—William (16), Augustine (17), Daniel F. (18), Patty (19), Molly (20), and Susannah (21).

6. WILLIAM (s. 4) b. in K.G. Co.; m. Anne Pannell; d. 1780 in Fq. Co.

1775 he leased from Lord Fairfax 166 a. in the Manor of Leeds, Fq. Co., adjacent to Francis Payne (3) during the lives of his w. Anne and son Frank. 1780 his widow was granted administration of his estate. 1785 Francis Payne, John Payne, and James Payne, orphans of William Payne, chose their mother Anne as their

guardian. 1794 Anne Payne, widow of William Payne, deeded to her son-in-law John Gaunt and w. Molly a number of slaves, providing that in case grantees d.s.p. the slaves were to revert to grantor's sons Frank, John, and James.

William Payne had 4 children—Molly (22), Francis (23), John (24), and James (25).

7. THOMAS (s. 4) b. < 1750 in K.G. Co.; m. Sarah Glendenning @ 1770 in K.G. Co.; d. in Fq. Co., leaving a will dated 29 July 1830 (23 Jany 1832). 1769 he witnessed his father's will. 1771 he leased from Lord Fairfax 200 a. on Naked Ridge in the Manor of Leeds, Fq. Co., during the lives of his w. Sarah and dau. Nancy. He lived and died on land near Carter's Run adjacent to Joseph Smith and John Walden. He owned 42 slaves.

His will named 7 children—Nancy Ford (26), Mary Ford (27), Sally Payne (28), Turner (29), Thomas (30), James (31), and Daniel G. (32); also grandsons George (105) son of Daniel G., and Alexander (102) son of Thomas.

GLENDENNING

Sarah Glendenning was dau. of James, who (I believe) m. his cousin Margaret Turner of Nb. Co. 1759 he was commissioned Ensign in K.G. Co. militia. 1762 he witnessed the will of Thomas Payne's father. James Glendenning's will, dated 1766 (1767), named w. Margaret and sons James, John, and George, and referred to other children not named. He had a son-in-law William Hansford. His home was on S.S. of Muddy Creek, K.G. Co. James, Jr., d.s.p.; John m. Margaret; George m. Rosanna, and lived in Fq. Co. 1789.

James, Sr., was son of John Glendenning (w. Phoebe), only son of John and Ann (Mott) Glendenning. Ann was dau. of George Mott, Gentleman, and w. Elizabeth of Ra. Co.; he d. 1674, naming in his will his daus. Elizabeth, Margaret, Ann, and Eleanor, to whom he left a large tract of land on Muddy Creek, the present boundary between St. and K.G. Cos. Elizabeth m. John Fossaker; Margaret m. Alexander Doniphan (b. 1653); Ann m. John Glendenning; and Eleanor m. Richard Shippey (d. 1698). Mr. Doniphan had Anderson, who m. Elizabeth Grant < 1751; and Elizabeth, who m. Stephen Hansford (d. 1772)—the ancestor of Elizabeth Hansford Bowen, who m. Lewis Payne (VI-52).

Mrs. Ann Glendenning had also 4 daus.—Jael, m. David Seale;

Margaret, m. William Grant; Elizabeth, m. Joseph Armstrong; and Eleanor, m. John Armstrong. Richard Shippey's dau. Phoebe and Priscilla m. John Turner of Nb. Co., in the order named. Richard Shippey's son James d. intestate 1717, leaving a dau. Monica, who m. Robert Payne of Es. Co. @ 1719.

8. CHARLES (s. 4) The same may be said of this man as is said of his brother Daniel in regard to evidence of his existence. One member of this branch of the family wrote me that as a child he saw at "Mountain View", Ba. Co., the stone which the said correspondent's father Lewis Payne, Jr., had placed over the grave of the latter's uncle Charles Payne recording his Revolutionary service. This stone is not to be found.

21 Dec 1784 warrant for 100 a. was issued to Charles Payne on account of his service for three years as private in the Continental Line. See Rev. Military Certificates, Richmond, Va., and Eckenrode's "Revolutionary Soldiers of Virginia". He enlisted from K.G. Co.

9. DANIEL (s. 4) There is very little more than a thin tradition to support the belief in this man's existence, which one or two members of this branch of our family steadily maintain. They claim that he was an officer in the Revolution and that he was killed at the Battle of Cowpens 17 Jany 1781.

Acting on the statement that his grave might be seen at the home of his brother Lewis in Ba. Co., I visited this farm, found the graveyard, but saw no stone bearing his name.

From another source came the statement that he never married, and that he died a Light Horseman in the Revolution at Buford's defeat while quite a young man. (Colonel Buford was surprised by Tarleton in South Carolina on 29 May 1780 under circumstances not at all to Tarleton's credit, and lost practically his entire command.) See Eckenrode's "Revolutionary Soldiers of Virginia" for two references to a Daniel Payne.

10. JAMES (s. 4) b. in K.G. Co.; m.(1) Ann Hunter 27 Dec 1786 in We. Co. dau. of James and Winifred Hunter of We. Co.; m(11) Anne Neale 18 Dec 1798 in We. Co., dau. of Presley Neale of Washington Par., who consented; d. intestate 1802 in We. Co.

Presley Neale m. Mary Carter, whose sister Sarah m. George Payne (A-VI-3). See Carter notes. Presley Neale was a Midship-

man in the Va. navy during the Revolution; his will, dated 1815, is recorded in We. Co.

1794 James Payne of Washington Par. bought 120 a. in same parish adjacent to Daniel McCarty. 1796 James Payne, Richard Payne (A-VI-7), George Robinson, and Presley Neale, Gentlemen, were joint appraisers of an estate in We. Co. 1802 his inventory was signed by George Payne (A-VI-3), George Carter, and Thomas N. Berryman; Presley Neale was his administrator. 1805 his estate was divided among his heirs—his widow Anne and his 5 daus.

His widow's will, dated 18 Apl 1826 (27 Nov 1826), gave to her dau. Ursula Lampkin land in We. Co. on which testator lived; George Quesenberry was executor.

By his m(1) James Payne had 3 children—Winifred L. (33), Mary (34), and Ann H. (35). By his m(11) he had 2 children—Sally (36) and Ursula (37).

11. GEORGE (s. 4) b. 1759 in K.G. Co.; d. 15 Aug 1836 at the home of his brother Lewis of Ba. Co.; buried at "Mountain View", Ba. Co.; grave marked. The inscription reads—"In memory of George Payne who gallantly went forth forsaking home and friends to offer his assistance in the bloody struggle of American Independence and only returned when victory perched upon our banners—

Honored be a soldier's name,

Honored be a soldier's grave."

18 Aug 1829 he appeared before a Court in Hampshire County (now West Va.) in which he was living, and declared that he enlisted 1780 for 18 months in Fq. Co. His company was commanded by Capt. Atwell, who marched to Fredericksburg, where the company was placed under Capt. Armistead in the 2nd Regiment under Col. John Green. Later he served under Capt. Samuel Hawes and Major Smith Snead in the Va. Continental Line till 17 Jany 1782, when he was discharged at Salisbury, N. C. He gave his age as upward of 70; he was a mill-wright and had no family. See Eckenrode's "Revolutionary Soldiers of Virginia". It is surmised that he was not married.

The grave-stone states that he was 75 years old at the time of his death, which would place his birth about 1761; his deposition in

1829 states that he was upwards of 70, which probably means that he was a little over 70.

12. LEWIS (s. 4) b. 31 Jany 1761 in K.G. Co.; m. Nancy Davis 1794 in Ba. Co. by George Guthrie; d. 8 June 1834 in Ba. Co.; buried at "Mountain View", same county; grave marked. His father's will, dated 1769, referred to him as the youngest son and left 30 shillings for his further education.

"Mountain View" and its badly neglected grave-yard are on the E.S. of Warm Springs Mt., about 12 miles N. of Covington, on the road to Hot Springs and about one half-mile N. of the Ag. Co. line.

He left a will dated 23 Feb 1827 (July 1834) bequeathing 21 slaves and considerable land and money to his children, who were named.

Nancy Davis was b. 1775 and d. 15 Nov 1827; buried at "Mountain View"; grave marked. She was dau. of Richard Davis of Fq. and Ba. Cos. and w. Sabina Harrison. Richard Davis served 3 years in the Revolution as a private under Capt. Robert Bell and was issued a land warrant in 1798. (Burgess.) 1789 Thomas Massie of Fd. Co. leased to Richard Davis of Fq. Co., planter, land in Bo. Co. (Ba. Co. was formed 1790 from Au., Gb., and Bo. Cos.) This farm was two miles from "Mountain View". Richard Davis d. < 1833, at which date his son Jesse occupied the farm. Lewis Payne was a farmer and mill-wright.

He had 11 children—Sarah E. (38), Margaret L. (39), Patsy (40), George H. (41), Elizabeth (42), Malinda (43), Nancy (44), Mary (45), Sabina (46), Lewis (47), and Charles C. (48).

13. LETTICE (d. 4) b. in K.G. Co.; m. Thomas White of Fq. Co. 1769 her father's will left her a feather bed. She had 5 children—Molly, Nancy, Betsy, William, and John. Molly m. Mr. Collins and went to Ky. Betsy m. John Welch 1796 in Fq. Co.; William m. and went to Kentucky; John m. Polly Waters and moved to Ohio. Betsy's is the only m.b. found in the Court records of Fq. Co.

14. SARAH ELLEN (d. 4) b. @ 1750 in K.G. Co.; m. Capt. John Ball 6 Nov 1767 in K.G. Co.; d. @ 1824 in Breckenridge Co., Ky., according to Mrs. Susan T. Green of Louisville, Ky., a descendant. Capt. Ball's will, dated 18 Jany 1806 (22 Dec 1806) and recorded in Fq. Co., names w. Sarah Ellen and children William, Mary Ellen, John, Thomas, Sarah Ellen, Martha, George Lewis, and Joseph Brumfield Ball. He lived on Licking Run, near Germantown.

BALL

The following sketch of the Balls of this group is based on H. p. 143 and V.M. 23 p. 308 as modified by private correspondence. I have made no independent research in the matter.

Capt. John Ball was b. 2 Oct 1742, son of William Ball (d. 1780) of Falmouth, Va., and w. Martha Brumfield. William is said to have been son of William of Berkshire Co., Pa. John Ball's sister Susan m(1) Samuel Fisher, and m(11) 1812 John Kemper, whose son Peter was ancestor of Elvira Lee Kemper of Palmyra, Mo. Another sister Sarah Ball m. John Daniel. John Ball's brother m. Molly Payne (16).

Referring to Capt. John Ball's children—(1) William (1768-1815) m. Mary Ransdell in Fq. Co. (2) Mary Ellen (1770-1855) m. George Chilton 1792 and had 9 children. (3) John (1773-1884) m. 1794 Alice, dau. of William Withers and w. Elizabeth Horde. (4) Thomas (b. 1775) m. Margaret Bowen of Fq. Co.; he was a physician; their dau. Margaret E. m. Francis Payne (V-II). (5) Sarah Ellen (b. 1780) m. 1800 Stephen Bowen (1777-1856) and d. in Henry Co., Ky. They had 8 children, of whom Elizabeth Hansford m. Lewis Payne (VI-52) 1820; another dau. m. Frederick Grayson. (6) Martha (b. 1783) m. Eli Porter 1800; lived at Columbus, Ky. (7) George Lewis (1790-1874) m. Catherine Kerfoot 1816 in Fd. Co. and taught school in Warrenton, Va. (8) Joseph Brumfield (b. 1792) m. Kitty Chinn; no issue.

15. SALLY (d. 4) Said to have m. Mr. Jones and lived in St. or K.G. Co. I have no confirmation of this tradition and am inclined to discredit it.

16. MOLLY (d. 4) b. in K.G. Co.; m. William Ball of St. Co. They lived on the N.S. of Muddy Creek, on which he leased in 1782 land adjacent to George Curtis, Peter Jett, and John Brown during the lives of his w. Mary Ball and dau. Martha. 1790 he qualified as Captain of St. Co. militia. There is in St. Co. an index record of the will of William Ball 1813-1817 which doubtless refers to this man.

They had 6 children—Martha, William, Hubbard (Herbert), Elizabeth, Sally, and John.

GENERATION V

1. WILLIAM HARRISON (s. 2) b. @ 1773 in K.G. Co.; m. Eleanor Jarvis 20 Apl 1819 in Ro. Co., dau. of John Jarvis, deceased; d. 1855-7 in Au. Co.

The earliest known record of him is his appearance in 1815 as witness to a deed in Or. Co. by his brother Charles. In the same year he bought land in Ro. Co. adjacent to his brother Gabriel. 1829 Matthew Bridges and w. Elizabeth (nee Jarvis), William Payne and w. Eleanor (nee Jarvis), William Jarvis and w. Anne C. (nee Hottel)—children of John and Elizabeth Jarvis (nee Vigar), dau. of William Vigar—all of Ro. Co., sold to John Vigar land on Briary Creek in the same county. 1844 William Payne bought a lot in Keezletown, Ro. Co., which he and w. Eleanor sold 1848. 1855 he bought land on South River in Au. Co. from Jeremiah Peterfish; 1857-8 his daus. sold their share in this land, describing it as land on which William H. Payne, deceased, recently lived.

He had 3 children—Addison H. (1), Elizabeth J. (2), and Harriet (3).

2. GABRIEL (s. 2) b. 18 Oct 1775 in K.G. Co.; m(1) Polly Thompson @ 1806; m(11) Mary Bantz 14 Feb 1822 in Ro. Co.; d.s.p. 5 July 1858 in Dayton, Ro. Co.

1799 he bought land in Or. Co. N. of Locust Grove. 1804 he sold his land in Or. Co. and by 1806 owned 150 a. in Ro. Co., to which he added by subsequent purchases, including the purchase in 1846 of land in Dayton.

Mary Bantz was b. 25 Dec 1795 and d. 21 Mch 1874, dau. of Adam Bantz.

3. ELIZABETH (d. 2) b. in K.G. Co.; m(1) Francis Hume 30 Jany 1801 in Or. Co.; m(11) Washington Fletcher 5 Jany 1807 in Or. Co.

4. SALLY (d. 2) b. in K.G. Co.; m(1) James Clark 20 Mch 1804 in Or. Co. by Nathan Sanders; m(11) James Baxter 6 Aug 1812 in Or. Co. by Jeremiah Chandler.

5. CHARLES (s. 2) b. 1783 in K.G. Co.; m. Lucy Jones 8 Nov 1814 in Or. Co.; d. 1853 in Or. Co., leaving a will dated 5 Feb 1852 (28 Mch 1853) naming his neighbor Larkin Willis as executor.

1804 his brother sold him 100 a. on both sides of old Office and Neck road in Or. Co. 1810 he bought 100 a. on Russell Run in the same county. At various subsequent dates he acquired additional land on Russel Run. The tax lists of the period describe his home as on the head of Russell Run adjoining Ikey Richards and John Robinson, 21 miles E. by N. of Or. Co. C.H. About 1830 his wife inherited from her father Francis Jones 125 a. on Middle Flat Run which they sold 1846. Her sister Elizabeth Jones m. Roddy Hawkins 1817 in Or. Co.

Mr. Payne lived at the old home of his father, now in possession of his grandson James T. Payne near Locust Grove. Mrs. Payne d. 1871.

They had 9 children—Eliza A. (4), Jane (5), William H. (6), Elizabeth (7), Susan (8), Charles (9), Mary A. (10), John T. (11), and Francis (12).

6. WILLIAM (s. 3) He was probably b. in Fq. Co. @ 1767. The earliest Court reference to him is dated 1775 when he was named as son in his father's lease in Fq. Co. Recorded as William Payne, Jr., he m. Molly Payne (20) 17 Mch 1789 in Fq. Co., William Payne, Sr., being bondsman.

1801 William Payne, "son of Francis", voted for his father as Overseer of the Poor. 1812 William Payne, son of Francis, was purchaser at the sale of the effects of John Payne (IV-5). In the same year he received payment from the estate of his father-in-law John Payne. 1824 William Payne, son of Francis, deeded to Presley Gutridge (his nephew) his entire estate, except a slave named Charity, provided grantee live with him and his wife, look after their affairs, and support them during their lives. He lived on a farm near Orlean and adjoining Capt. John Puller Smith.

He d.s.p. and intestate 1831, when his widow applied for administration of his estate, but failing to give security, Francis W. Payne (VI-30) and Jesse Payne (9) were appointed to replace her. 1832 one half of his personal property was given to his widow and the remaining half to six other distributees not named; by this date she had qualified as administratrix with Augustine Payne (17) as security.

7. NANCY (d. 3) n.m.; d. at 30 or 40 years of age. There is no Court reference to her; the above information comes from a private source.

8. PRESLEY (s. 3) b. @ 1769 in Fq. Co.; m. Scythia Withers 22 June 1801 in Fq. Co.; the bond was witnessed by William Withers and John Nelson; d. @ 1838 in Fq. Co. The 1830 census of the county gives his age as 60-70.

1788 his father referred to him in a lease in Fq. Co. 1820 he mortgaged to Thomas Hughs his home place in the Manor of Leeds, which he held during the lives of James, John, and Daniel Grant.

His wife was dau. of Dr. James Withers, whose will in Fq. Co. 1791 (1791) names w. Elizabeth, 5 sons and 7 daus., among whom were Cinthia, who m. John Nelson 1796, Sithey—also spelled Setha in some of the Court records—and Patsy, who m. Francis Payne (11) 1807. John Nelson was grandson of John Nelson whose will 1791 (1791) names w. Mary and deceased son John, who m. Mary Young 1766 in Fq. Co.

Presley Payne had 8 children—Enos W. (13), Elizabeth (14), Matthew (15), Francis (16), James P. (17), Sarah (18), Thomas W. (19), and William (20).

9. JESSE (s. 3) b. 1770-1780 in Fq. Co.; m. Sarah Curtis, dau. of George Curtis; d. in Fq. Co., leaving a will dated 7 Oct 1836, 17 Aug 1837, 3 June 1841 (24 Jany 1842) and naming his children.

1788 he was referred to in his father's lease in Fq. Co. Sept. 1803 he was appointed Ensign in 2nd Battalion, 44th Regt. of Light Infantry, Fq. Co. militia, vice Andrew Chunn, resigned. His captain was Samuel Rixey. The 1840 census of the county shows him 60-70 years of age.

He had 7 children—Thornton (21), Fielding (22), Stephen (23), Jesse C. (24), Elizabeth C. (25), John C. (26), and Polly (27).

10. SARAH (d. 3) m. John Dulin 13 Dec 1796 in Fq. Co. Five children—Francis, Fanny, Louisa, Jemima, and John. They all moved to W. Va.

11. FRANCIS (s. 3) b. 6 July 1781 in Fq. Co. near Orlean; m(1) Patsy Withers 10 Nov 1807 in Fq. Co.; m(11) Margaret Elizabeth Ball 19 Nov 1837 in Rp. Co.; d. 13 Apl 1859 in Fq. Co., leaving a will dated 22 Nov 1858 (25 Apl 1859) in which his wife and children are named.

He was buried on his farm, one and three quarters of a mile N.E. of Orlean, by direct line, in a stone enclosure recently erected by

Judge John Barton Payne, his grandson, the perpetual care of which was provided for in the latter's will. Francis Payne's grave, that of his second wife, and those of several other members of his family are marked. This farm is owned 1936 by Charles Williams, colored. The enclosure is about 100 yards E. of the residence.

The name on one of these grave-stones—Patsey Payne—I have not been able to identify; she d. 24 May 1836, aged 17 years, 3 months, and 9 days. There also is the grave-stone of Willie M. Utterback (1876-1887). Francis Payne's first wife was dau. of Dr. James Withers. See notes on Presley Payne, his brother.

His second wife was b. 4 Mch 1808, and d. 15 Apl 1893; dau. of Thomas Ball (b. 1775) of Rp. Co. and w. Margaret Bowen of Fq. Co. See Ball notes.

By his m(1) Francis Payne had 12 children—Amos (28), Catherine W. (29), Francis W. (30), Louisa (31), Eliza (32), Alexander (33), Martha (34), James W. (35), Benjamin F. (36), Lucy M. (37), Marshall (38), and Mary V. (39). By his m(11) he had 6 children—Thomas H. (40), Anne E. (41), Emma E. (42), Irene S. (43), John B. (44), and William D. (45).

12. JEMIMA (d. 3) m. George Curtis, Jr., 12 Mch 1804 in Fq. Co., witness Francis Payne. 1818 they brought suit against Francis Payne, Jr., admr. of Francis Payne, Sr., which was tried in the superior Court in Fb. They lived in St. Co. and were buried at "Green Meadows", above Hartwood; graves are not marked. He was of K. G. Co. and is said to have m(1) Miss Mahaney of Cu. Co., although no such m.b. can be found. By a descendant it is reported that Jemima d. 1851 at age of 77. They had 6 children—Jesse, Francis, Charles, George, John, and Sally. This same correspondent wrote me—"Francis acquired fine property in St. Co.; Sally married a Frenchman and lived around Washington, D. C.".

13. LUCY (d. 3) b. 1779 near Orlean, Fq. Co.; m. Turner Payne (29) 2 Jany 1809 in Fq. Co.; d. 8 Jany 1848 in W. Va. See Turner Payne.

14. DANIEL (s. 4) b. in St. Co.; m. Susannah Gutridge 10 Aug 1804 in Fq. Co., dau. of Allen Gutridge, who consented to her marriage; d. 1815 in Fq. Co. The 1810 census report of the latter county shows Daniel Payne, son of John, age 26-45; 2 children under 10—one boy and one girl. In the same census Daniel F. Payne

(V-18) son of John is called Floweree Payne. Feb 1815 administration of the estate of Daniel Payne was granted to Reuben Gutridge. The census report of 1820 shows that his widow and a dau. were living in Fq. Co.

15. JEMIMA (d. 4) b. in St. Co.; m. John Gutridge 17 Dec 1806 in Fq. Co. The m.b. was witnessed by "Mr. William Payne", her first cousin, who stated that she was "of full age".

16. WILLIAM (s. 5) b. late in 1758 in Fq. Co.; m(1) ———; m(11) Mrs. Nelly Johnson 27 May 1795 in Fq. Co.; d. > 1832 in Fq. Co.

In the Minute Books of Fq. Co. it is recorded that he enlisted in the Revolutionary Army in the summer of 1775. On 1 Sept 1775 he marched to Williamsburg, thence to the Great Bridge, thence to Norfolk. He continued with this Battalion until its discharge in Mch 1776; was at the Battle of Great Bridge; and at Norfolk when the city was burnt. William Pickett was his captain, and John Marshall (later Chief Justice) was his lieutenant. Col. Taliaferro was the Brigade commander, and was succeeded by Col. Stevens. William Payne was at this time a sergeant. He reentered the service 1 Sept 1778 under Capt. Hezekiah Turner and Col. Martin Pickett; marched from Fq. Co., crossed the Potomac at Noland's Ferry, thence through Maryland to Pennsylvania, where he joined the Grand Army at Philadelphia. He was at the Battle of Germantown, thereafter in Philadelphia, thence home, having served over three months. He reenlisted in the winter of 1780 and served till the Spring of 1781, marching to Williamsburg, thence to Richmond, the tour lasting four months and twenty days, under Capt. O'Bannon and Col. Churchill. Before he left Richmond his command was joined by Lafayette. His deposition to this effect was made in Fq. Co. 29 Nov 1832. For this service of 14 months and 20 days he was allowed a pension of \$58.88 per annum.

His 2nd wife was widow of Smith Johnson, who d. 1793 in Fq. Co. and whose administrator was the said William Payne. Frances, dau. of Smith Johnson, m. Merriman Payne (D-VII-1) 1786. Another dau. Elizabeth Johnson m. Daniel F. Payne (18) 1803. Smith Johnson left 4 children—William, Elizabeth, Nancy, and Lucinda, his dau. Frances having d. < 1793.

1792 William Payne leased 75 a., lot 392, in the Manor of Leeds, Fq. Co., at S. end of Poly Mt. adjacent to his father; this lease named

his sons John and Lewis. 1822 he was referred to as brother of Daniel F. Payne in a suit in the superior Court of Fb. 1830 he lived with his son Merriman in Fq. Co. The only explanation that I can offer for his calling a son Merriman is that he named him after the Merriman Payne of Lc. Co. (D-VII-1) who m. said William Payne's step-dau. Frances Johnson 1786.

I have tentatively assigned to William Payne the following 5 children—By his m(1) he had 3 children—William (46), John (47), and Lewis (48). By his m(11) he had 2 children—Merriman (49), and Daniel S. (50).

17. AUGUSTINE (s. 5) b. 11 Dec 1761 in Fq. Co.; m. Catherine Young 14 Jany 1789; d. 16 Mch 1844 at his residence in Raccoon township, Parke Co., Ind.

31 Aug 1832 he made a statement before the Justices of Fq. Co. in connection with his pension application in which he stated that he was b. 11 Dec 1762 in Fq. Co. These pension records contain transcripts from his Prayer Book, in which the entries were made by James Wood of Fq. Co., a school-teacher and near neighbor of Augustine Payne's. The Prayer Book gave his birth on 11 Dec 1761 and recorded the birth of 11 of his children. He was a Presbyterian. These records also contain his widow's statement that she was m. in Cu. Co., but the m.b. is recorded in Fq. Co.

He enlisted in Fq. Co. in the Revolutionary service Nov 1780 and served till 31 May 1781, marching to Williamsburg, thence to Richmond, where his company joined Lafayette's army. During this service he was wounded in the foot, but continued with his company until it was discharged at Williamsburg and marched back to Fq. Co. His company was commanded by Capt. O'Bannon, under Col. Armistead Churchill. He was drafted in the Fall of 1781 but was judged unfit for service on account of his broken foot. The above deposition was witnessed by George Monroe of Fq. Co., who served with Augustine Payne throughout the same tour.

1807 he and his wife were living in Cu. Co. She was b. 12 July 1769, dau. of Harmon and Catherine Young of Cu. Co., who had 10 children. This residence in Cu. Co. seems to have been temporary. Prior thereto and thereafter till he left Fq. Co. he lived near the present cemetery just outside Orlean. 1835 he moved with his family to Parke Co., Ind., 14 miles from Rockville, "in order to procure more land for his children". 1836 most of his children were living in Indiana. 1877 some of his descendants lived at or near Bridgetown, Ind.

Affidavits accompanying the pension records were signed 1836 and 1844 by James Payne (31) of Parke Co., Ind., who stated that he was "a distant relative of Augustine Payne" and that Augustine Payne had 12 children.

These children were—John (51), Lewis (52), Sarah F. (53), Delilah (54), James Y. (55), Benjamin (56), Harrison Y. (57), William (58), Willis (59), Lucinda (60), Joseph (61), and Augustine (62).

18. DANIEL FLOWEREE (s. 5) b. @ 1772 in Fq. Co.; m. Elizabeth Johnson 4 Jany 1803 in Fq. Co., dau. of Smith and Nelly Johnson; d. intestate 1850-60 at the home of his son Elias in Fq. Co.

1811 he was named as executor of his father's will. In the same year John Marshall agreed to sell to "Daniel Flowerree Payne" land on which grantee then lived adjacent to George Johnson, Thomas White, Turner Dixon, and John Payne, deceased. In the division of the estate of Smith Johnson, one fourth was assigned to Elizabeth Payne. 1823 suit in Fb., Daniel F. Payne vs. James Turner relating to plaintiff's purchase of a horse from Turner 1819 in Fb. Papers in the suit name Daniel S. Payne (VI-50) as son of plaintiff's brother William. 1850 census of Fq. Co. shows Daniel Payne 78 living with Elias Payne; this Daniel is undoubtedly the subject of this sketch.

From various Court records it is surmised that he had 6 children—Elias (63), Nancy G. (64), Eleanor M. (65), John S. (66), William D. (67), and Lucy S. (68).

19. PATTY (d. 5) b. in Fq. Co.; m. Thomas Gray 30 Jany 1792 in Fq. Co. He d. < 1811 leaving children; she survived him.

20. MOLLY (d. 5) b. in Fq. Co.; m. William Payne (6) 17 Mch 1789 in Fq. Co.; bondsman, William Payne, Sr.; d.s.p. in Fq. Co. 1812 the division of the estate of John Payne, her father, conclusively proves that she m. William son of Francis Payne.

21. SUSANNAH (d. 5) b. in Fq. Co.; m. Reuben Gutridge 7 Jany 1794 in Fq. Co. by John Monroe. He d. 1815 in Fq. Co. She d. 1824 in the same county. They had 4 or 5 children—Eliza, Presley, John, etc., who migrated to Missouri.

22. MOLLY (d. 6) 1794 Anne, widow of William Payne, gave slaves to her son-in-law John Gaunt and w. Molly, the deed providing

that in case Molly d.s.p. the slaves were to go to grantee's three brothers Francis, John, and James Payne. Molly d. 1834; Joseph W. Payne (VI-97) was her administrator; her estate was divided among the said brothers. 1815 the estate of John Gaunt was appraised.

It is written in what purports to be a family record that Molly m. Capt. John Grant and d.s.p. The early Court records of Fq. Co. make a distinction between the names Gaunt and Grant that some of my correspondents appear to overlook. 1792 Robert Gaunt of Fq. Co. received a grant of 81 a. in Fq. Co. in the Manor of Leeds on E.S. of Cabin Branch adjacent to William Payne, deceased (6), and John Gaunt, during the lives of his wife Sally and son William Gaunt. The name Gaunt is also found in the early records of Cu. Co.

23. FRANCIS (6) The land records of the Manor of Leeds referring to his mother suggest that he came of age 1790, from which it would follow that he was b. @ 1769 in Fq. Co. The earliest Court reference to him is dated 1775 when his father leased land in Fq. Co., naming his son Frank. 1785 Francis Payne, orphan of William Payne, chose his mother Anne Payne as guardian.

He m. Martha Ferguson @ 1790 in Cu. Co. A lease by his brother John in 1792 referred to Francis's son William, evidently a child one or two years old. 1793 (1794) the will of John Ferguson of Cu. Co., aged 71-2, named wife and 11 children, among whom was his dau. Martha Payne; the will was witnessed by George Payne (IV-11).

1798 Francis Payne patented land in Cu. Co. on branches of Indian Run adjacent to Jesse Ferguson, his brother-in-law. 1800 Francis Payne and w. Martha of Cu. Co. sold land in that county on Indian Run and Big Run to William Ferguson, on account of their "natural love and affection" for grantee, her brother. 1819 Frank Payne and w. Patsy sold land in Cu. Co. on main road from Falmouth to Chester's Gap in Little Fork of the county. 1832 he received one third of the estate of his sister Molly Gaunt, deceased.

His will, dated 13 June 1835 (10 July 1837), is recorded in Rp. Co., which was cut from Cu. Co. 1833; he is called therein Frank Payne of Cu. Co. To his w. Martha he gave one third of his estate. The will names 13 children; it was witnessed by John P. Smith, Thompson M. Hirst (h. VI-29), Amos Payne (VI-28), and Albert S. Hirst (h. VI-94). The executor's bondsman was Francis Stone (h. VI-89). His estate consisted of 328 a. in Rp. and Cu. Cos. on Indian Run and Chester's Gap road adjacent to Amissville; also a lot in the latter village. His widow d. 1855 in Rp. Co.

They had 13 children—Polly (80), Amanda (81), Martha (82), William F. (83), Francis (84), John (85), James (86), Eudoxia (87), Alexander (88), Sophia (89), Ann (90), Samuel (91), and George L. (92).

24. JOHN (s. 6) b. @ 1770; m. Agatha Holtzclaw 28 Nov 1791 in Fq. Co.; d. 1830 in Fq. Co. 1785 he chose his mother Anne Payne as guardian. 1792 John Payne, Jr., leased lot 346 in Manor of Leeds, Fq. Co., adjacent to William Payne, deceased, naming w. Agatha and nephew William Payne, son of brother Francis.

She was dau. of Joseph Holtzclaw and w. Catherine James, son of John Holtzclaw (b. 1709) and w. Catherine Russell, son of Jacob Holtzclaw and w. Anna Margaret Otterback of Licking Run, Hamilton Par., P.W. Co. Joseph Holtzclaw was in Capt. William Edmonds's company of Va. troops in French and Indian War of 1761. (Crozier) Jacob Holtzclaw was among the skilled master-mechanics and iron workers imported from Germany 1714 by Governor Spotswood to develop his iron mines near Germanna, Or. Co. (V.M.)

4 Jany 1830 John Payne consented to the marriage of his dau. Sarah; his signature was well written and was witnessed by George Fitzhugh. Oct 1830 the inventory of his estate was returned; his administrators were his sons John and Daniel.

He had 7 children—Catherine (69), Daniel (70), John (71), Anne (72), Elizabeth H. (73), Judith H. (74), and Sarah H. (75).

25. JAMES (s. 6) b. 1771; m. Elizabeth Wood 10 Dec 1795 in Fq. Co., dau. of Dickinson and Mary Wood; d. 3 Sept 1857 in Fq. Co.

He was a farmer and lived near where his son Berryman lived, something over one mile N. of Orlean, near Grove Baptist Church, S.E. of Thumb Run. The record of his death at 86 years of age is taken from the State Vital Statistics.

1785 James Payne, orphan of William, chose his mother Anne as his guardian. He served as Lieutenant in the War of 1812 in Capt. Brock's Co., 2nd Va. Infantry, and later in life was known as Captain and Major. 1815 he was administrator of the estate of his brother-in-law John Gaunt. 1831 Major James Payne was appointed proccessioner in Fq. Co., an office that determined the boundary between adjacent lands. 1850 census records Major James Payne 75 years of age. Towards the end of his life he limped as the result of paralysis.

His grand-dau. Mrs. Rector stated that he was distantly related

to Judge John Barton Payne (VII-112), in which statement is seen the long-standing tradition in this branch of the family that the descendants of John (III-2) were remotely, if at all, related to the descendants of William (III-4).

Dickinson (or Dickerson) Wood's will, dated 1803 (1803), is recorded in Fq. Co. Major James Payne's will, dated 11 June 1852 (15 Sept 1857), names 9 children and his son-in-law William F. Payne; his wife was deceased when the will was written.

He had 9 children—Frances (93), Elizabeth (94), James W. (95), William W. (96), Joseph W. (97), Mary (98), John W. (99), Berryman (100), and Armistead (101). See notes under (VI-83).

26. NANCY (d. 7) m. Henry Ford 16 Dec 1790 in Fq. Co. 1832 Henry Ford and w. Nancy of Monongahelia Co., Va., (now W. Va.) sold to Charles B. Smith of Fq. Co. their interest in the property bequeathed to her by her father Thomas Payne. There are no other deeds by them recorded in Fq. Co.

27. MARY (d. 7) m. Thomas Ford 14 Dec 1799 in Fq. Co. 1832 she was purchaser at a sale in Fq. Co. They are said to have moved to W. Va.

28. SALLY JANE (d. 7) 1830 her father's will named her brother James as trustee of her inheritance. 1835 John Strother was trustee of her estate in Fq. Co. 9 Nov 1844 her brother Thomas, referring to her as Sally Jane, applied for his share of her property. 27 Oct 1845 her estate was appraised; her brother Daniel G. Payne was her administrator.

29. TURNER (s. 7) b. 22 Dec 1777 in Fq. Co.; m. Lucy Payne (13) 2 Jany 1809 in Fq. Co.; d. 2 May 1861 in W. Va.

There are no deeds to or from him in Fq. Co. 1830 census of the county shows him resident. 1833 he executed a bond in Fq. Co. Some time thereafter he moved from near Orlean to near Pruntytown, W. Va., and later to a farm just West of Clarksburg in the same State.

He had 4 children—Francis (76), Susan (77), Sally (78), and Thomas T. (79).

30. THOMAS (s. 7) b. 1780-90 in Fq. Co.; m. Mary Newton

18 Feb 1807 in Fq. Co. She was 22, dau. of Margaret Newton, who gave her consent.

1818 General John Marshall and w. Mary Willis of Fq. Co. sold to Thomas Payne 159 a. in Manor of Leeds adjacent to his father Thomas Payne, Sr., and Joseph Smith; Thomas and w. Mary sold same 1835. 1838 he made, in favor of his son Alexander, a deed of trust of his interest in his father's home near Carter's Run and in the slaves derived from the latter's will. 1844 Thomas Payne of Parke Co., Ind., gave P. A. for the collection of sums due him in Fq. Co., where he and his brother James owned about 133 a. on Carter's Run, and a share in the estate of his deceased sister Sally Jane.

He had at least 3 children—Alexander (102), Octavia T. (103), and Elizabeth (104).

31. JAMES (s. 7) b. 7 Aug 1789 in Fq. Co.; m. Delilah Payne (VI-54) 23 Aug 1832 in Fq. Co.; d. 31 Dec 1858. The m.b. refers to him as s. of Thomas, and to her as dau. of Augustine.

1834 he executed a deed of trust in favor of his brother Daniel G. Payne for 100 a. devised to him by his father. 1835 James Payne, son of Thomas, was defendant in a suit advs. Ransdell M. Johnson. 1844, in connection with Augustine Payne's widow's pension application, James Payne testified that he was 55 years old; that he then lived in Parke Co., Ind., 3 miles from Augustine's widow; that he was distantly related to Augustine; that witness was born in Fq. Co.; and that he lived within 3 miles of Augustine before they left Fq. Co. 1835. In the same year, 1844, the records of Fq. Co. refer to his part-ownership of 133 a. on Carter's Run devised to him by his father.

He had 4 children—(1) Robert, m. Susan Virginia Reager, dau. of (VI-32); lived in De Kalb Co., Mo., 1889; 8 children—Mary, d.i.; Robert, of King City, Mo.; James; Fred, d.y; Thomas; John; Minnie, d.y.; and Treat, of Maysville, Mo., 1889. (2) Thomas A. (3) Catherine. (4) James.

32. DANIEL GLENDENNING (s. 7) b. 1780-90 in Fq. Co.; m. Sally Dodd 20 Mch 1813 in Fq. Co., dau. of John Dodd; witness—Levi Dodd.

1814 he owned land on both sides of a branch of South Run, a stream running N. and S. about two miles E. of Orlean. 1820 he appears to have been a merchant. 1830 census reports him and his

wife as 40-50 years of age. 1847 he was administrator of his sister Sarah's estate. He moved to near Grafton, Taylor Co., W. Va.

He had 9 children—George (105), John (106), Lewis (107), Elizabeth (108), Ann (109), Kitty (110), Eliza (111), Mary (112), and Sarah (113).

33. WINIFRED L. (d. 10) oldest child; m(1) John B. Jenkins 31 Dec 1804 in We. Co.; her consent was witnessed by Rodham Moxley; m(11) Charles Mothershead 27 Nov 1811 in We. Co. John B. Jenkins m(1) Martha Omohundro 22 Feb 1796 in We. Co.

34. MARY (d. 10) second child; m. Marks Crask 12 Dec 1808 in We. Co., with consent of her guardian Samuel Hunter. She was also called Molly. Marks Crask m(11) Catherine Collins 1810 in We. Co.

35. ANN HUNTER (d. 10) third child; m(1) Joel Crask 9 Jany 1810 in We. Co., with consent of her guardian Samuel Hunter; m(11) Osmond Johnson 16 Feb 1821 in We. Co. She was also called Nancy.

36. SALLY (d. 10) fourth child; 1807 her mother was her guardian. She is not referred to in her mother's will 1826.

37. URSULA (d. 10) youngest child; m. George Lamkin 16 Jany 1822 in We. Co. by John Neale. They had a dau. Sarah Ann b. about 1823.

38. SARAH ELLEN (d. 12) oldest child, b. @ 1796 in Ba. Co.; m. John McElwee 1824 in Ba. Co. Her father's will refers to her children.

39. MARGARET L. (d. 12) b. 22 Jany 1798 in Ba. Co.; m. Henry Culp; d. 12 Jany 1862. He was b. 4 Mch 1787, and d. 30 May 1858. They were buried at "Mountain View", Ba. Co.; graves marked. Her father's will refers to her children.

40. PATSY (d. 12) 3rd child; m. Mr. McElwee. 1827 her father's will referred to her children.

41. GEORGE HARRISON (s. 12) b. 1 Nov 1799 at "Mountain View", Ba. Co.; m. Sarah Ann Womack 30 Sept 1841; d. 3 Feb 1852

at "Edge Hill", Ag. Co., now called "Edgemont"; buried in Cedar Hill Cemetery, Covington, Va.; grave marked.

1827 his father's will left him "Richlands" and 50 a. adjacent to John Davis. 1828 he graduated from Jefferson Medical College in Philadelphia.

His wife was b. 8 Mch 1821 at Natural Grove, Bo. Co., and d. 28 May 1894, dau. of William and Jane (Kyle) Womack. Dr. and Mrs. Payne lived all their married life at "Edge Hill". "He was the beloved physician of Alleghany County", and resident physician at White Sulphur Springs for several years before the Civil War. Her will is recorded in Ag. Co.; it endowed the Presbyterian Church and left legacies to grand-children. 1891 she wrote a letter to her grand-children, in which she said in part:—"Fifty years ago I came to Edge Hill a bride. I married a man of intelligence, high sense of honor, universally loved and respected". A newspaper article relating to her death stated that she had the choicest educational advantages and was a woman of high spiritual and intellectual gifts.

1845 Dr. Payne built a mill on Jackson River; flour was carried to Buchanan on a bateau, thence in packet-boats to Lynchburg and Richmond.

They had 4 children—Georgianna (114), Mary W. (115), Susan M. (116), and Virginia (117).

42. ELIZABETH (d. 12) 5th child; m. Andrew J. Sively.

43. MALINDA (d. 12) 6th child; m. William G. Holloway 16 Dec 1830 in Ba. Co. by Hezekiah Best. They had a son Lewis Payne Holloway who was a captain in the Confederate Army.

44. NANCY (d. 12) 7th child; m. John Williams, who in 1844 lived in Scioto Co., Ohio. 1827 her father's will implied that she was n.m.

45. MARY (d. 12) 8th child; m. Mr. Persinger. 1827 her father's will implied that she was n.m.

46. SABINA (d. 12) 9th child; m. Thomas M. Kincaid. 1827 her father's will implied that she was n.m.

47. LEWIS (s. 12) b. 10 Mch 1811 in Ba. Co.; m. Louisa S. Peck 28 Jany 1833; d. 21 May 1865 in Ba. Co. She was b. 27 Sept

1816, and d. 29 Jany 1900. She was of Gray Sulphur Springs, Giles Co., now Monroe Co.; her mother was Miss Harrison.

1845 Mr. Payne was in business with his brother-in-law under the name of Peck, Payne and Co. He and his wife were buried at "Mountain View", Ba. Co.; graves marked. He inherited one half of this farm from his father. "Mountain View" was owned 1929 by Mr. Michael O'Farrell.

They had 16 children—William L. (118), George H. (119), Malinda E. (120), Charles H. (121), James P. (122), Lewis (123), William G. (124), Martha L. (125), Sabina (126), Anna V. (127), Alice F. (128), John B. F. (129), Thomas G. (130), Mary I. (131), Daniel P. (132), and Margaret L. (133).

48. CHARLES CAMERON (s. 12) b. 1815 in Ba. Co.; m. Frances Pitzer; d. 17 Jany 1845 in Ag. Co.; buried in Cedar Hill Cemetery, Covington, Va. He left a will dated 14 Jany 1845 (Jany 1845) and naming Andrew Damron guardian of his two children. He was a merchant. His wife was dau. of Bernard Pitzer of Ag. Co.; she survived her husband.

They had 2 children—Henry O. (134) and Lucy C. (135).

GENERATION VI

1. ADDISON HARRISON (s. 1) b. @ 1822 in Ro. Co.; m. Sarah Elizabeth Sampson 10 Mch 1859 in Au. Co.; d. 27 Sept 1889 in Ro. Co.

The m.b. gives their ages as 36 and 19 respectively; both single and b. in Ro. Co.; he resided in Ro. Co., she in Au. Co.; son of William H. Payne and w. Eleanor Jarvis; dau. of Bluford M. Sampson and w. Jenetta Peterfish; groom was a carpenter. They were m. by Samuel Kennerly. Mrs. Payne d. 14 Feb 1868.

In early life he lived for a while in or near Atlanta, Ga. He then returned to Au. Co. and lived with his father. Shortly after his father's death he moved to Dayton and resided with his aunt, Mrs. Gabriel Payne. A few weeks after his marriage he bought a lot and house in Dayton and took his bride there; his dau.-in-law now occupies this home. He was a Mason and Methodist. His transfer from the Harrisonburg, Ro. Co., Lodge to one in Georgia is in possession of his dau.-in-law, who says of him—"He was a man of fine character, and for his time one of unusual education."

He had 2 children—William F. (1), and Sarah M. (2).

2. ELIZABETH JANE (d. 1) m. David J. Pirkey 23 Apl 1846 in Ro. Co. They lived in Ro. Co. 1857, in which year they sold her interest in her father's estate. Later they moved to Illinois.

3. HARRIET (d. 1) m. William H. McEwen (or McCune). 1858, while residing in Ro. Co., they sold to her brother Addison H. her one-third interest in her father's land in Au. Co., on which he had lived.

4. ELIZA ANN (d. 5) b. 1815 in Or. Co.; m. Henry Duerson Roach 28 Nov 1845 in Or. Co.; d. 1890 in Or. Co.

5. JANE (d. 5) b. 1816 in Or. Co.; d. @ 1850 in Or. Co.

6. WILLIAM HARRISON (s. 5) b. 18 Jany 1819 in Or. Co.; m(1) Mary Ann Shadrack 8 Mch 1849 in Cu. Co.; m(11) Elizabeth Catherine Gaar 27 June 1856 in Ma. Co.; d. 28 Sept 1882, leaving a will in Or. Co.

He resided first in Or. Co., then in Ro. Co., and again in Or. Co. His 2nd wife was b. 7 Nov 1831 at "Seville", Ma. Co., and d. 5 Apl 1928, dau. of Willis Gaar. She was a prominent Baptist in her community and was buried in family grave-yard on her farm. Mr. Payne's home was near Locust Grove, Or. Co.

By his m(1) he had 1 child—Sarah F. S. (3). By his m(11) he had 6 children—Annie E. (4), Victoria A. (5), Mollie B. (6), Robert G. (7), Lula W. (8), and Elizabeth H. (9).

7. ELIZABETH (d. 5) b. 1822 in Or. Co.; m. Nathaniel S. Jones 27 June 1860 in Or. Co.; d.s.p. 5 months later. He had been married before; residence—Or. Co.

8. SUSAN (d. 5) b. 1828 in Or. Co.; d. @ 1846 of typhoid fever.

9. CHARLES (s. 5) b. 1832 in Or. Co.; m(1) Eliza J. T. Walker 6 Jany 1868 in Cu. Co.; m(11) Dora L. Perry 1895; d. 1899; residence—Or. Co. and near The Wilderness, Sp. Co. His widow m(11) Melvin Sanders.

Mr. Payne left a will in Sp. Co. specifying that his brother-in-law Edward Walker was to remain at testator's mill and operate it. He left considerable property. 1864 he and his brother-in-law Nathaniel S. Jones bought 200 a. in Sp. Co. called "the Wilderness tract". 1871 Mr. Jones sold him his interest in the latter tract. 1879 he bought a part of the Elwood estate in Sp. Co.

No children by his m(1). By his m(11) he had 1 child—Lucy P. (10).

10. MARY ANN (d. 5) b. 1830 in Or. Co.; m. John Robinson Sanders 21 Dec 1858 in Or. Co.; d. 1901 in Or. Co.

11. JOHN THOMAS (s. 5) b. 16 June 1836 in Or. Co.; m. Ann Roach 17 June 1866 at her parents' home in Or. Co. by Parson Bennett; d. 27 June 1894 in Or. Co., where he resided.

He was a member of the firm of Payne and Hawkins, lumber dealers in Fb.; his partner was John T. Hawkins. His wife was b. 31 Oct 1839, and d. 15 July 1874, dau. of Robert Roach, a Magistrate in Or. Co., and w. Mildred, whose home was just E. of intersection of Old Mountain Road and Flat Run.

Mr. Payne had 4 children—Mollie S. (11), Laura T. (12), James T. (13), and Marshall J. (14).

12. FRANCIS (s. 5) d.y.

13. ENOS WITHERS (s. 8) b. 22 Jany 1806 in Fq. Co.; m(1) Mrs. Elizabeth Bowen (25) 31 Jany 1831 in Fq. Co.; m(11) Sarah Margaret Richards 15 Jany 1866 in Rp. Co. He is not named in the 1820, 1830, or 1850 census records of Fq. Co. The 1840 census of Fq. Co. shows him as resident; and the 1860 census reports him 56, overseer, w. Elizabeth 50. The census records of those days were seldom accurate as to ages.

By his m(1) he had 3 children—Margaret A. (15), Mason B. (16), and Fielding F. (17). No children by m(11).

14. ELIZABETH (d. 8) m. William Heflin, Jr., 13 Dec 1841 in Fq. Co. He was over 60 at this date. She was his second wife. Following her death he moved to W. Va.

15. MATTHEW (s. 8) b. @ 1813 in Fq. Co.; n.m. 1850 census reports him as a carpenter, aged 37, living alone.

16. FRANCIS (s. 8) n.m.; d. at 25 or 30 years of age.

17. JAMES PRESLEY (s. 8) b. Mch 1815 in Fq. Co.; m. Margaret E. Latham 20 Dec 1843 in Fq. Co.; d. 10 Oct 1879; buried at his home "Southwood", three and one half miles N.E. of Orlean, Fq. Co.; grave marked by a shaft and by a separate stone. The shaft erroneously gives his name as James M. Payne. Mr. Shipley is the present owner of "Southwood".

Mr. Payne was known as James Tanner, as he ran a tannery as well as a farm, and also in order to distinguish him from the other James Paynes of the neighborhood. His wife was b. 18 Aug 1821, and d. 18 Apl 1897; buried at "Southwood"; grave marked.

They had 7 children—Ophelia A. (18), Catherine W. (19), Alice M. (20), Cora A. (21), Latham N. (22), Amelia B. (23), and Ella L. (24).

18. SARAH (d. 8) called Sally; n.m. 1888 she lived with her niece, Mrs. Lafayette Payne (VII-81).

19. THOMAS WITHERS (s. 8) b. 19 Jany 1819 in Fq. Co.; m. Nancy Thompson 3 Oct 1839 in Warrenton, Va.; d. 17 July 1903. A letter from a relative dated 1888 says—"He lives in upper

Fauquier near the county Poor House and he lives well". This description locates him near Marshall, where his grandson Lavega J. Payne now lives. 1860 census gives his P.O. as Salem (now Marshall). His wife was b. 23 Oct 1823, and d. 4 May 1910.

They had 13 children—John T. (25), Melville (26), Robert W. (27), James F. (28), Lucy A. (29), Benjamin S. (30), George L. (31), Richard T. (32), Mary V. (33), Sarah C. (34), Luther E. (35), Eleanor (36), and Dorothy (37).

20. WILLIAM (s. 8) No information.

21. THORNTON (s. 9) b. 2 Dec 1798 in Fq. Co.; m(1) Elizabeth H. Payne (73) 8 Mch 1824 in Fq. Co.; m(11) Lucinda Pines Foley 2 Mch 1830 in Fq. Co.; d. 10 Nov 1875 in Fq. Co.; buried on his farm about one mile N.E. of Orlean; grave marked. This farm is now owned by Mr. Nelson J. DeNeale, who m. Mr. Payne's grand-dau. Ada G. Payne (VIII-95).

1830 Court divided slaves of John Payne (V-24) and allotted one seventh to Mrs. Elizabeth H. Payne's daughter. July 1831 he recorded his commission as Captain of Riflemen in 2nd Battalion, 44th Regt., 5th Brigade, 2nd Div. of Va. militia, and qualified as such. His 2nd wife was b. 1803, and d. 11 Mch 1868; dau. of Andrew and Elizabeth Foley of Fq. Co.; she was buried near her husband; her grave is marked. Mr. Payne was a farmer. He was called Major. His will, dated 6 Nov 1875 (22 Nov 1875), names his 5 living children.

By his m(1) he had 1 child—Elvira G. (38). By his m(11) he had 9 children—Adaline L. (39), Addison S. (40), Andrew S. (41), Wilson V. (42), Richard C. (43), Robert J. (44), Lavinia C. (45), Sarah E. (46), and Marcellus (47).

22. FIELDING (s. 9) 23 Mch 1839 his estate was appraised; his brother Thornton was his administrator; he was n.m.

23. STEPHEN (s. 9) b. @ 1802 in Fq. Co.; m. Sarah Ann Thorpe 23 Dec 1840 in Fq. Co.; d. 1860-70.

1850 census reports him 48, farmer, wife Sarah A. 27, six minor children and Chloe Thorpe (53) living with him. 1860 census also reports him. 1870 census shows his widow as head of household. The name is also spelled Tharpe in the records. As several grave-stones in the Orlean cemetery spell it Thorpe, I have adopted the latter.

They had 8 children—William H. (97), Jesse F. (98), Annie E. (99), John C. (100), Sarah C. (101), Ransom B. (102), Inman H. (103), and Mahlon S. (104).

24. JESSE CURTIS (s. 9) m(1) Lucinda Payne (60) 23 Dec 1829 in Fq. Co.; m(11) Mrs. Susannah (Hughlett) Creel, widow of Elijah Creel, 3 Apl 1840 in Fq. Co. Elijah Creel m. Susannah Hughlett 28 Dec 1818 in Fq. Co. Jesse C. Payne is said to have gone to Indiana. No information as to his children, if any.

25. ELIZABETH CURTIS (d. 9) m(1) Jesse Bowen 7 Nov 1822 in Fq. Co.; m(11) Enos W. Payne (13) 31 Jany 1831 in Fq. Co. Her father's will calls her Elizabeth Bowen Payne, wife of Enos Payne.

26. JOHN CUMBERLAND (s. 9) b. @ 1812 in Fq. Co.; m. Lavinia Eliza McKennie 6 Mch 1838 in Fq. Co.; d.s.p. @ 1867 in Fq. Co.

His will, dated 6 Feb 1854 (28 May 1867), names wife Lavinia, but no children. 1860 census reports him as 48, farmer; P.O. was Orlean; w. Lavinia E. 48; living with him was his mother-in-law Mrs. Mary McKennie 85. Mrs. McKennie's will, dated 1856 (1867), left 2 slaves to her dau. Lavinia E. Payne, and named John C. Payne as executor; it is signed "McKennie". Records also give McKenney.

Mrs. Payne m(11) Thompson Mason Hirst 14 Oct 1874 in Fq. Co.; she was 63, widow; he was 74, widower. He m(1) Catherine W. Payne (29) 1825.

27. POLLY (d. 9) m. Thomas Smith of Weston, Lewis Co., W. Va. She is said to have lived in Clarksburg, W. Va. 1836 her father's will left her share of his estate to his son Thornton in trust for benefit of testator's dau. Polly Smith, w. of Thomas Smith. They had several children, of whom John and Thomas were conductors on Baltimore and Ohio R. R. South of Clarksburg.

28. AMOS (s. 11) b. 11 Sept 1808 in Fq. Co.; m. Elizabeth Barton Smith 18 Apl 1837 at Orlean, Fq. Co.; d. 31 Jany 1887.

1833 he received an M.D. degree at Transylvania University, Lexington, Ky., and practiced near Orlean. Prior to 1840 he and Charles B. Smith were merchants in Fq. Co. trading under the name of Smith and Payne. 1847 he moved to Pruntytown, Taylor Co.,

W. Va. (then Va.), and practiced medicine, returning to Orlean 1860. Four of his children were born in Taylor Co.; all others at Orlean.

His wife was b. 11 Mch 1817, and d. 12 May 1895, dau. of Capt. John Puller Smith (1782-1838) and 2nd wife Mary Gilbreth Barton of Fd. Co. (1793-1841). See Farrow-Smith notes. Capt. John P. Smith was son of John Smith (1745-1811) of near Fb. and w. Margaret Puller. Capt. Smith served in the Va. Legislature. He established the village of Orlean, naming it after New Orleans, where General Jackson had recently won a victory. His land bordered that of Major James Payne (V-25) S. of Thumb Run. Capt. Smith was a merchant, Magistrate 1821, Sheriff 1838, and a man of affairs; he and his father were buried where old Piper's Church once stood, less than a mile from Orlean, on road to Hume; their graves are marked.

Dr. and Mrs. Amos Payne were buried in grave-yard adjoining the Methodist Church in Orlean; graves are marked.

They had 10 children—Edward A. (105), Martha E. (106), Jaqueline M. (107), Mary C. (108), Hugh G. (109), William U. (110), Amos (111), John B. (112), Elizabeth S. (113), and Ernestine V. (114).

29. CATHERINE WITHERS (d. 11) b. 2 Feb 1810 in Fq. Co.; m. Thompson Mason Hirst 21 Dec 1825 in Fq. Co.; d.s.p. 11 Jan'y 1874; buried in Orlean cemetery, Fq. Co.; grave marked. She was known as Kitty. He m(11) 1874 Mrs. Lavinia Payne, widow of John C. Payne (26). Private correspondence refers to him as Captain Hirst. He was a well-to-do farmer in Fq. Co., b. Feb 1800 and d. Feb 1882; buried in Orlean cemetery; grave marked.

30. FRANCIS WITHERS (s. 11) b. 4 July 1811 in Fq. Co.; m. Mary (Polly) Payne (98) 12 Dec 1831 in Fq. Co.; d. < 1850 in Fq. Co.

1850 census reports his 3 children living with their relatives; his widow, aged 30, was living with her father Major James Payne. 1860 she was living with her son-in-law Wilson V. Payne. 1870 she was head of household. 1858 his father's will referred to him as deceased.

They had 3 children—Lycurgus (115), Eudoxia (116), and Lucretia (117).

31. LOUISA (d. 11) b. in Fq. Co.; m. Angus McClellan Reager 26 Jany 1828 in Fq. Co. He m(11) 1837 her sister Eliza.

32. ELIZA (d. 11) b. 12 June 1813 in Fq. Co.; m. Angus McClellan Reager in Apl 1837. He m(1) her sister Louisa 1828. 1858 Francis Payne's will refers to his deceased dau. Eliza, w. of Angus Reager.

Mr. and Mrs. Reager moved to Clarksburg, W. Va., in the Fall of 1846, where he engaged in the tannery business. They had several children—Mary, Margaret, Francis H., Patsy A., George Franklin, Susan Virginia, Angus, and others who d.y. Susan Virginia m. Robert Payne (s. V-31).

33. ALEXANDER (s. 11) b. 12 July 1815 in Fq. Co.; d. at 16 or 17 years of age.

34. MARTHA (d. 11) b. 9 Apl 1817 in Fq. Co.; m. Francis Fisher 28 Feb 1842 in Fq. Co.; d.s.p. 1 Feb 1887; she was called Patsy. He d. 8 Dec 1867, aged 56 yrs., 6 mos., and 13 days. They were buried in grave-yard described in notes under Francis Payne (V-11); graves marked.

35. JAMES WITHERS (s. 11) b. 26 Dec 1818 in Fq. Co.; m(1) Elizabeth Marshall Smith 28 Mch 1840 in Fq. Co.; m(11) Elizabeth Holtzclaw 6 Aug 1841 in Fq. Co.; d. 1868-9 in Fq. Co.

He was a farmer, and a soldier in the Confederate Army, and was known as James Wi Payne—the Wi being a contraction of Withers. This practice of attaching a special surname to those Payne men in this community who possessed the same baptismal name extended through several generations and resulted in some picturesque combinations that would make up an interesting chapter.

Mr. Payne's first wife was dau. of Marshall Smith. His second wife was b. @ 1821, dau. of Charles Holtzclaw; she survived her husband.

No children by his m(1). By his m(11) he had 7 children—Janet (118), Julia H. (119), Charles W. (120), Robert G. (121), James E. (122), Amos (123), and William H. (124).

36. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN (s. 11) b. 25 Dec 1820 near Orlean, Fq. Co.; m. Henrietta C. Goff 15 Oct 1853, dau. of John Goff of Harrison Co., W. Va.; d. 16 Sept 1898.

He studied medicine at the University of Va. 1845-6, and received his degree of M.D. at Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia. He practiced at Pruntytown, W. Va., and at Middleville, Taylor Co., W. Va., where in 1855 he owned and successfully operated a large farm. The Register of the U. of Va. graduates shows that he was later a physician at Bridgeport, W. Va.

He had 3 children—Jeddediah G. (125), Waldo W. (126), and Mary C. (127).

37. LUCY MILDRED (d. 11) b. 31 May 1822 in Fq. Co.; m. Thomas Alpheus Hirst 21 Apl 1842 in Fq. Co.; d. 7 July 1902. He was b. 27 May 1812, and d. 13 Sept 1884. Both buried in graveyard described in notes under Francis Payne (V-11); graves marked. They had 4 children—Katie, Mason, Mollie, and Hugh.

38. MARSHALL (s. 11) b. 23 Feb 1824 in Fq. Co.; m(1) Harriet A. Curtis of St. Co. in Feb 1847; m(11) Mrs. Matilda N. Oliver (nee Whitescarver) 23 Feb 1865 in Fq. Co.; d. 22 Oct 1887 at "Bellevue", Fq. Co., where he was buried; his body was later transferred to Warrenton Cemetery; grave marked.

1850 census of Fq. Co. reports him as manager, w. Harriet 27; she was apparently 2 years his senior. Later he moved to St. Co. 1855 he sold land in St. Co., but continued to live there. He served in the Confederate States Army. 1868 he and A. Mason Curtis sold land in St. Co.; he was described as of Fq. Co. 1873 he and w. Matilda N. sold land in St. Co. on Poplar Road, 8 or 9 miles from the C. H., on which land his first wife was buried. This farm was owned 1929 by Mrs. Martha Briggs and was called Quaker Hill Farm.

His 2nd wife m(1) William H. Oliver 2 Aug 1859 in Fq. Co.; he was a merchant of Buchanan Co., Mo., son of Harry and Elizabeth Oliver; they had a son George Oliver mentioned in Marshall Payne's will in Fq. Co. dated "Bellevue", 22 July 1881 (16 Dec 1887). She was dau. of George H. and Catherine O. Whitescarver, and was called Mittie. Mr. Payne first rented "Bellevue" from Robert Scott and by his energy and industry accumulated sufficient means to buy it. It was formerly the home of Dr. Henry M. Clarkson (A-VII-15).

By his m(1) Mr. Payne had 5 children—Pattie A. (128), Catherine E. (129), Susan M. (130), Mary L. (131), and Amos F.

(132). By his m(11) he had 5 children—Frances M. (133), Ida M. (134), Lena (135), Harry W. (136), and Clyde (137).

39. MARY VIRGINIA (d. 11) b. 5 June 1826 in Fq. Co.; m. Francis F. Curtis 10 Jany 1848 in Fq. Co. They had several children—Marion; John; James M., who m. Amelia B. Payne (VII-23); Thompson; Eugenia; etc.

40. THOMAS HENRY (s. 11) b. 16 Sept 1838 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; d. in U. S. Military Prison as a captured Confederate soldier near the close of the Civil War, leaving a will recorded in Fq. Co. dated 25 Jany 1864 (23 Oct 1865) and naming Samuel Milton Athey as executor.

1858 he was named as executor of his father's will. He was a school-teacher in Fq. and Ld. Cos. He was on furlough visiting his mother during the War; and not being aware that the Confederates had fallen back, he was captured by the "Yankees" and imprisoned.

41. ANNE ELIZABETH (d. 11) b. 3 Dec 1840 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; d.y. 1858 named as beneficiary in her father's will.

42. EMMA ELLEN (d. 11) b. 2 Jany 1843 in Fq. Co.; m. Rev. Samuel Milton Athey 5 Oct 1865 in Fq. Co. He was a Baptist preacher of Orlean, Fq. Co., widely known and beloved. She was living 1922. They had several children.

43. IRENE SUSAN (d. 11) b. 12 Dec 1847 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; d.y. in Fq. Co. Named 1858 in her father's will and in the 1860 census.

44. JOHN BALL (s. 11) b. 8 Dec 1849 in Fq. Co. He is said to have married and lost his wife at an early date. Others say that he was not married. 1870 census shows him living with his mother. He was living 1889 according to a private letter of that date.

45. WILLIAM DOUGLAS (s. 11) b. 9 Mch 1851 in Fq. Co.; m. Jeannette Ayre 12 Oct 1871 in Ld. Co., at which time he was a farmer in Fq. Co. He is said to have m(11) in Fq. Co. and moved to Texas. I was unable to find this second m.b.

46. WILLIAM (s. 16) The only observed Court reference to him

is to the effect that "William Payne, son of William" voted in Fq. Co. 1800.

47. JOHN (s. 16) Identified as son of William Payne who leased land in Manor of Leeds 1792, naming sons John and Lewis. He was probably the John who m. Mary Jane Morehead 10 Aug 1831 in Fq. Co., dau. of James Morehead, and whose bondsman was Daniel S. Payne (50).

48. LEWIS (s. 16) Identified as brother of last-named John. No further record of him.

49. MERRIMAN (s. 16) b. @ 1796 in Fq. Co. according to Census record; m. Catherine Morehead 2 Oct 1817 in Fq. Co., dau. of George and Sally (Humpston) Morehead, the witness being Daniel F. Payne (V-18).

1816 he witnessed a deed in Fq. Co. from Daniel F. Payne to James Morehead. 1820 Census shows him and his wife as between 16 and 25 years, with a child under 10; by 1830 this child was dead, and Merriman's father was living with him. 1823 Merriman applied to erect gates across the road from John Morehead's shop through William Dearing's place, by George Morehead's mill, thence through Michael Rickard's land to Manassas road near "Oak Hill", the John Marshall home. 1840 Census of Fq. Co. does not show him. It is possible that he is the Merriman Payne whose estate was administered 1851 in Lc. Co. by Isaac Currell, sheriff.

His possession of the name Merriman—a family name common in the Lc. Co. branch of the Paynes—is misleading. His father m. 1795 the widow of Smith Johnson, whose dau. Frances had m. 1786 another Merriman Payne (D-VII-1). Thus it is probable that the present Merriman Payne was named after his brother-in-law, to whom he was distantly related. Merriman Payne was defendant in three or more suits in Fq. Co.

50. DANIEL STEPHEN (s. 16) b. 23 July 1798 in Fq. Co.; m. Jane Chancellor Payne 5 Oct 1826 in Sh. Co.; d. 11 Feb 1855 in Parkersburg, now W. Va.

1823 he was witness for Daniel F. Payne (V-18) in a suit tried in Fb., wherein he is called son of William Payne; his deposition was signed in William Thompson's Tavern, Warrenton, Va., with a signature skilfully executed, denoting education and maturity.

1831 he was licensed "to keep private entertainment at his house" until May 1835 in Fq. Co.

His wife was b. 14 Feb 1802 in Wa. Co., and d. 9 Aug 1863, 7th child of Dr. Moses Payne and w. Catherine Wroe, dau. of William Wroe and w. Grace Chancellor. Dr. Moses Payne was b. @ 1761 in New Jersey and d. 1809 in Front Royal, Va.; he was not related to the Virginia Paynes.

1840 census of Fq. Co. shows Daniel S. Payne residing therein. 1853 he lived in Wood Co., now W. Va., and filed an affidavit therein that his father served as sergeant in the Revolutionary Army.

He and his wife were buried in Riverview Cemetery, Parkersburg; graves marked. They had 2 children—Catherine E. (48), and William H. C. (49).

51. JOHN (s. 17) b. 14 Feb 1790 in Fq. Co., according to record in his father's Prayer Book.

52. LEWIS (s. 17) b. 7 May 1792 in Fq. Co.; m. Elizabeth Hansford Bowen 21 Dec 1820 in Fq. Co. by Rev. George Lemon; d. 1860 in Floyd Co., where he and his wife were buried.

1825 he bought a farm on N. Branch of Blackwater River, Fn. Co., which he and his w. Elizabeth sold 1829. Later they moved to Floyd Co., where he bought a farm of about 1900 a. 10 miles E. of Floyd C. H.

During the War of 1812 he served in the summer of 1814 in the 45th Regt., Capt. Barton Stone, Lt. Col. Samuel H. Peyton, which was recruited from St. Co.

His wife was b. 18 Oct 1803, and d. 1879; dau. of Stephen Bowen and w. Sarah Ball. See Ball notes.

Lewis Payne had 12 children—Stephen H. (50), Lafayette (51), John B. (52), Elvira E. (53), Sarah C. (54), Edwin Y. (55), Mildred E. (56), William A. (57), Virginia A. (58), Francis M. (59), James H. (60), and Thomas J. (61).

53. SARAH F. (d. 17) b. 4 Dec 1794 in Fq. Co., according to record in her father's Prayer Book; m. James Young 9 May 1816 in Fq. Co. They had one dau. who was b. 1826 and lived to be very old. No information of other children.

54. DELILAH (d. 17) b. 16 Apl 1796 in Fq. Co., according to record in her father's Prayer Book; m. James Payne (V-31) 23 Aug 1832 in Fq. Co.; d. 12 Aug 1864 in Parke Co., Ind.

55. JAMES YOUNG (s. 17) b. 9 July 1799 in Fq. Co., according to entry in father's Prayer Book; m. Sarah Webster 24 July 1829 in Fn. Co. by Moses Greer. He is said to have lived in Ohio. It appears from the records relating to his father's pension that in 1877 James Y. Payne lived at Tipton, Moniteau Co., Mo., and that only one other member of the family was alive. There is no record of him in that county.

56. BENJAMIN (s. 17) b. 9 Oct 1801 in Fq. Co., according to record in his father's Prayer Book.

57. HARRISON YOUNG (s. 17) b. 23 Oct 1803 in Fq. Co.; n.m. 1827 he was appointed constable for 2nd District, Fq. Co., for 2 years. 1829 he was reappointed. 1831 he was excused from paying taxes on a stud horse. 1834 he was on jury. This is the last Court reference to him in that county. He probably moved to Indiana.

58. WILLIAM (s. 17) b. 20 Jany 1806 in Fq. Co., according to record in his father's Prayer Book.

59. WILLIS (s. 17) b. 31 Jany 1808 in Fq. Co., according to record in his father's Prayer Book.

60. LUCINDA (d. 17) b. 3 Aug 1809 in Fq. Co., according to record in her father's Prayer Book; m. Jesse Payne, Jr., (24) 23 Dec 1829 in Fq. Co. They moved to Indiana.

61. JOSEPH (s. 17) b. 18 Sept 1814 in Fq. Co., according to record in his father's Prayer Book. The name of his wife has not been ascertained. He lived in Parke Co., Ind., although there are no Court references to him in that county. 1844 he made a deposition in Parke Co. that was filed with his mother's application for pension on account of her husband's service in the Revolution.

He had 4 children—Mildred, Mary, Catherine, and Jennie, who lived in Indiana.

62. AUGUSTINE (s. 17) No record of him in his father's Prayer Book, but a private communication names him as one of 12 children.

63. ELIAS (s. 18) b. @ 1806 in Fq. Co.; m(1) Louisa Wine 26 Jany 1829 in Fq. Co. with consent of her guardian J. A. W.

Smith; m(11) Mary A. Sisk 4 Sept 1846 in Fq. Co., witness W. D. Payne, his brother. His 2nd w. was b. @ 1826.

1830 Census of Fq. Co. does not show him as head of family, but suggests that he was 20-30, living with his brother John S. 1840 Census shows him 30-40, w. 20-30. 1850 Census reports him 44, farmer, w. Mary A. 24, and household consisting of 12 minor children and Daniel Payne 78, whom I take to be his father. 1855 he and his brother William D. bought and sold land in Rp. and Wa. Cos.

By his m(1) he had 10 children—Henry L. (62), Virginia A. (63), Sarah E. (64), Lucinda (65), Mary J. (66), Margaret (67), Adaline (68), Catherine C. (69), Susan E. (70), and William F. (71). By his m(11) he had 2 children—Elias R. (72), and Louisa (73).

64. NANCY GEORGE (d. 18) m. Stephen Parsons 26 Dec 1833 in Fq. Co. with consent of Daniel F. Payne, her father. The M.B. was witnessed by John S. Payne, her brother, and by John Payne, presumably her first-cousin (51). Stephen Parsons m(11) Jane Payne 13 July 1872 in Cu. Co., widow of Sanford Payne (B-VII-240).

65. ELEANOR M. (d. 18) m. William H. Parsons 19 Sept 1842 in Fq. Co., with consent of Daniel F. Payne, her father.

66. JOHN S. (s. 18) b. @ 1806 in Fq. Co.; m(1) wife undetermined; m(11) Ann Virginia Wynes 24 Sept 1846 in Fq. Co., dau. of Catherine; d. in Calloway Co., Mo.; buried on a farm near Steadman in the latter county. His bondsman for his m(11) was Smith Harris.

1810 Census of Fq. Co. accounts for him in the household of his father "Floweree Payne". 1820 Census throws no light on him. 1830 Census shows him 20-30, w. 20-30, and one other male in family 20-30, probably brother Elias. 1840 Census shows his wife deceased. 1850 Census reports him as 44, shoe-maker, w. Ann V. 25, son Daniel 3, son James W. 1. He was therefore married twice.

At the close of the Civil War he moved with his family to Columbus, Ohio, where he remained only a few months before going on to Calloway Co., Mo., where he bought a large farm. His 2nd w. d. and was buried in Va. Just before moving West he lived for a short while at or near Front Royal, Wa. Co.

Apparently he had no children by his m(1). By his m(11) he had

sons John, Elias T., James William, and probably another son. James William was b. 14 Apl 1849 in Fq. Co.; m. Jessie Minerva Harrison 30 June 1885 in Atchison, Kas., dau. of a Captain in the Union Army; d. 12 Jany 1918 in Kansas City, Kas.; buried in Oak Grove Cemetery in the latter city; grave marked. He was the only son to leave Calloway Co. James William had 6 children—John Howard, James Eugene, Ruth Bolen, Ada Laberta, Grace Carolyn, and Mary Hogan. John Howard is City Clerk of Kansas City, Kas.

67. WILLIAM DOUGLAS (s. 18) m. Sarah Ann Jeffries 15 Oct 1850 in Fq. Co., witness Alexander Jeffries. 1855 Armistead H. Morehead and w. Eliza F. sold to William Douglas Payne and his brother Elias 830 a. in Rp. and Wa. Cos. surveyed 1850 by Joseph W. Payne (97) on N.S. of Indian River, which they sold in the same year to John R. Jackson.

68. LUCY S. (d. 18) m. Presley Hall 20 Sept 1836 in Fq. Co.; the bondsman was her brother John S. Payne.

69. CATHERINE (d. 24) b. 2 Dec 1792 in Fq. Co.; m. John H. Pattie 1 Apl 1809 in Fq. Co.; d. 1826-7. He and Mrs. Pattie had 13 children, among whom were Oscar and Horace, the latter being Sheriff of Fq. Co. Mr. Pattie m(11) Eliza Petty 23 Sept 1828 in Cu. Co. He was b. 18 Feb 1785, son of William Pattie (b. @ 1762) and w. Miss Vaughan. John H. Pattie d. at the home of his son Oscar (b. 1826), who lived at Buckland, P.W. Co., and worked in the woolen mill there; he was buried in the Shirley grave-yard at Gainesville, P.W. Co. William Pattie, while a resident of Ca. Co. 1776, enlisted as a minute-man in Capt. John Mountjoy's Co. 1778-81 he served as artificer in the armory at Fredericksburg under Colonels Fielding Lewis and Charles Dick. His sister Lucy Pattie m. John Yeatman 15 Dec 1792.

70. DANIEL (s. 24) b. 19 Jany 1795 in Fq. Co.; m. Nancy Hilleary 27 Feb 1819 in Fq. Co.; d. June 1839 in Fq. Co., leaving a will dated 2 June 1839 (26 June 1839), naming w. Nancy as executrix and providing for his children.

1830 he was appointed guardian of his nephew John A. Keys. 1831 he assigned to his first-cousin William F. Payne his interest in a lease in Fq. Co. 1792 by Robert Gaunt. 1842 his widow moved with all her children to Warren Township, Marion Co., Mo.

They had 7 children—Ransdell (138), John W. (139), Madison (140), Elizabeth A. (141), Mary (142), Leonidas (143), and Bazil G. (144).

HILLEARY

Nancy Hilleary was b. 14 Feb 1798, and d. 9 Dec 1865 at her home on a farm six miles S.W. of Warren, Mo. She was dau. of William Hilleary, who d. 1815-20 in Fq. Co.

He had 6 other children—(1) Elijah, who was administrator of his father's estate. (2) Francis, m. Charlotte Arnold 19 Dec 1803 in Fq. Co. (3) William. (4) John. (5) Elizabeth, m. John Dearing 12 Sept 1818 in Fq. Co. (6) Thomas, m. Elizabeth Keith 21 Dec 1820 in Fq. Co. and moved to Mo. 1835.

The said Thomas Hilleary had 8 children—(1) Dr. B. R., n.m. (2) Capt. William C. (1823-1908), m. Elizabeth Anne Payne (VII-142). (3) Thomas Edward, n.m. (4) John C., m. Mary Payne (VII-142). (5) Mildred, m. (1) Dr. Wallace; m(11) John K. Heath. (6) Mary Jane, m(1) James D. Kincaid 1847; m(11) Ransdell Payne (VII-138) 1862. (7) Elizabeth, m. John Sharp. (8) Lucy Ann, m. J. William Burdett.

Capt. William C. Hilleary had 7 children—John P., Price, Thomas Daniel, Lee, Mary G., Alice, and Virginia C.

Price Hilleary (1862-1934), Thomas D., and Lee Hilleary lived three quarters of a mile E. of Hunnewell, Mo. They were b. in Marion Co., Mo.

71. JOHN (s. 24) b. in Fq. Co.; n.m.; d. 1835 in Ralls Co., Mo., leaving a will dated 25 May 1835 (14 July 1835); buried at the home of his brother-in-law William Priest, 6 miles S. of Hannibal, Mo., with whom he had been living. 1831 he was named as executor of will of his sister Anne. His own will provided that Charlotte T. Arnold, a minor, was to live with his sister Mrs. Priest; it does not mention any real estate, only personal property. Charlotte T. Arnold's identity has not been determined.

72. ANNE (d. 24) b. in Fq. Co.; m. Levi Dodd 9 Jany 1821 in Fq. Co., her father consenting; d. in Fq. Co., leaving a will dated 23 Nov 1831 (23 Jany 1832) and naming minor dau. Sarah Agnes, brother John, brother Daniel, and sister Sarah H. Priest.

Mr. Dodd was son of John Dodd of Fq. Co., who d. 1815 leaving a will. John Dodd's dau. Sally m. Daniel G. Payne (V-32).

73. ELIZABETH HOLTZCLAW (d. 24) b. in Fq. Co.; m. Thornton Payne (21) 8 Mch 1824 in Fq. Co.; d. < 1830.

74. JUDITH HOLTZCLAW (d. 24) b. in Fq. Co.; m. Abel R. Keys 25 Sept 1826 in Fq. Co. They had a son James Alexander Keys.

75. SARAH HOLTZCLAW (d. 24) b. in Fq. Co.; m. William Priest 4 Jany 1830 in Fq. Co., her father consenting; d. 1870-80 at her home 6 miles S. of Hannibal, Mo., where they moved prior to 1835. Elder William Priest was an old-school Baptist preacher. 1930 their daus. Mrs. Ann Crawford lived in Shelbyville, Mo., and Mrs. Sarah Leonard, in Goodwell, Okla.

76. FRANCIS (s. 29) b. in Fq. Co.; m. Drusilla McGahan in Harrison Co., W. Va.; d. @ 1868 in Clarksburg, W. Va., by accidental gun-shot wound; residence—near Wilsonburg in the same county.

He had ridden his horse into Clarksburg and was making purchases in a store, when another customer, through careless handling of a pistol, accidentally discharged it. The bullet entered Mr. Payne's body, resulting in his death in a very short time, during which he expressed his forgiveness of the man who killed him and gave directions for the care of his horse—a gallant passing.

He had 3 children—Helen, Belle, and Inman. The first-named lived in Clarksburg; the others moved to Iowa about 1880.

77. SUSAN (d. 29) b. in Fq. Co.; n.m.

78. SARAH (d. 29) b. in Fq. Co.; m. Sebastian Lang.

79. THOMAS TURNER (s. 29) b. 8 Apl 1814 in Fq. Co.; m(1) Henrietta Smith 1842 in W. Va.; m(11) Elizabeth Thompson 1854 in W. Va.; d. 19 Aug 1899 in Clarksburg, W. Va.; buried there in I.O.O.F. cemetery; grave marked.

By his m(1) he had 4 children—Genius (145), Amos (146), Olivia (147), and Lucy (148). By his m(11) he had 4 children—Alice (149), Mary (150), Margaret (151), and Nancy B. (152).

80. POLLY (d. 23) Referred to in her father's will 1835 as w. of Edmond Bywaters. The m.b. could not be found. Mr. Bywaters

d. intestate 29 Dec 1837 in Cu. Co. They had 4 children—James E.; Eliza, who m. Berryman Payne (100); Robert F.,; and Mary, who m. Richard Luttrell 1838 in Cu. Co.

81. AMANDA (d. 23) Referred to in her father's will 1835 as w. of John Peterson, and as having d.s.p. The m.b. could not be found.

82. MARTHA (d. 23) n.m. The will of Patsy Payne, dated 14 June 1851 (9 Feb 1852), referred to her mother Martha Payne; to certain brothers, sisters, and brothers-in-law; to niece Martha A. Coons; and to brother William F. Payne as executor.

83. WILLIAM FRANCIS (s. 23) b. @ 1791 in Fq. Co.; m. Frances Payne (93) 15 Dec 1812 in Fq. Co.; d. in Fq. Co., leaving a will dated 2 Feb 1854 (24 Apl 1866) and naming 12 children; his "friend Rice W. Payne" (A-VIII-18) was named as executor; buried on his farm now owned by J. Otho Hackley, about one mile S.E. of Orlean, Fq. Co., on road to Cliff Mill; grave not marked.

1792 John Payne, Jr., (24) made a lease for the life of his nephew William Payne, son of Francis. 1835 William F. Payne was made executor of his father's will. 1850 census of Fq. Co. reports him 58, farmer, wife deceased. 1852 the will of James Payne (25) referred to him as nephew and son-in-law. 1857 he sold his interest in his mother's dower land in Amissville, Rp. Co. 1869 his sons sold their interest in his estate near Orlean, Fq. Co., on both sides of Orlean—Gaskins Mill road.

He lived first near Paris, Fq. Co. and was known as Paris Billy Payne. In the same enclosure that contains his grave is an unidentified stone marked "Nancy C. Payne, d. 31 May 1830, aged 30 Years, 10 months, and 11 days." She was possibly another dau. of Major James Payne (V-25).

William F. Payne had 12 children—James F. (74), Elijah (75), Martha E. (76), Alexander (77), Bushrod (78), Burwell (79), Robert (80), Lafayette (81), Margaret (82), William E. (83), Thomas (84), and Arthur L. (85).

84. FRANCIS (s. 23) b. in Cu. Co.; m. Elizabeth Norman of Cu. Co., dau. of William Norman. 1825 they sold their interest in her father's estate. 1833 (1833) the will of her sister Alsey Norman, w. of Thomas Norman, referred to her sister Elizabeth Payne and

the latter's son Robert. Thomas Norman m. his cousin Alsey Norman 1830. 1838 Francis Payne of Fleming Co., Ky., sold to his brother William F. his interest in the estate of his father in Cu. and Rp. Cos. The son Robert, mentioned above, is the only child of whom I have any record.

85. JOHN (s. 23) Named 1835 in his father's will. 1818-9 he rented a store from John P. Kemper of Peregory's and Kemper's Mill in Or. Co.; he was here referred to as John Payne, Jr., son of Francis Payne of Cu. Co. 1821 he was still residing in Or. Co. 1822 he lived with his father in Cu. Co. The foregoing notes are from Fb. Court records.

1847 John Payne of Crawford Co., Ill., and w. Amanda sold to his brother William F. Payne their interest in the estate of Francis Payne, their father.

86. JAMES (s. 23) b. @ 1801 in Cu. Co.; m. Jane Caroline Wood 1828 in Church Hill, Jefferson Co., Miss.; d. 16 June 1853 in Church Hill, where he had lived since his marriage, and where he was buried; his grave is marked—"James Payne, a Virginian, who died 1853 in the 52nd year of his age."

He was a successful and well-to-do cotton planter. The photograph of his attractive, well-shaded home, "Oak Grove", which he built 1829 and is now the residence of his grand-dau. Miss Lulu Shields, shows it to be a vast, three-storied frame building, with two wings, three large chimneys visible at one end, and a deep, double decked gallery occupying the front of the main structure.

He had 7 children—Martha (86), Robert W. (87), Maria L. (88), Linton (89), Laura J. (90), Virginia (91), and Alice (92).

87. EUDOXIA (d. 23) Named 1835 in father's will; m. Robertson Coons 17 Dec 1834 in Rp. Co. 1846 they sold her interest in her father's estate in Rp. Co., at which time they resided in Cu. Co. They had sons Warren and Frank Coons.

88. ALEXANDER (s. 23) b. 2 Mch 1812 in Cu. Co.; m. Frances Ellen Wilhoite 21 Feb 1843 in Ma. Co., dau. of Adam Wilhoite; d. 15 July 1874 in Cu. Co., leaving a will dated 1874 (1874), in which he named his w. Frances E. and dau. Viola V. Strother, w. of John R. Strother, executor.

Mr. Payne was a physician; he lived 5 or 6 miles from Cu. C.H.,

near Slaughter's (Cedar) Mountain. 1840 he sold his interest in his father's estate in Cu. and Rp. Cos., and in the dower lands of his mother. 1850 he sold land in Jeffersonton, Cu. Co., and leased his store therein.

His only child, Viola Victorine, was b. 21 Jany 1844 in Cu. Co., and m. John Roberts Strother 6 Apl 1869 in the same county; they had children.

89. SOPHIA (d. 23) b. in Cu. Co.; m. Francis Stone. The m.b. could not be found. 1841 they sold to her sister Patsy and brother George L. their interest in the estate of their father Francis Payne, partly inherited and partly bought from Dr. Alexander Payne.

It is implied in the account of the executor of the estate of Francis Payne that Sophia m(11) Wirt R. Bryan < 1855.

90. ANN (d. 23) b. in Cu. Co.; m. James Holland. The m.b. can not be found. 1851 she is called Ann Holland in the will of her sister Martha.

91. SAMUEL (s. 23) b. in Cu. Co.; m. Sophia Foley 18 June 1840 in Fq. Co., dau. of Andrew and Elizabeth Foley, and sister of Mrs. Thornton Payne (21). 1838 Samuel Payne resided in Cu. Co. and sold to his brother George L. Payne his interest in his father's estate in Rp. and Cu. Cos.

92. GEORGE LEWIS (s. 23) b. in Cu. Co.; m. Mary Ann B. Singleton 19 Dec 1844 in Rp. Co. 1838 he bought land in Rp. and Cu. Cos. from his brother Samuel. 1846 he and his wife sold their interest in his father's estate; at this date he resided in Rp. Co. 1857 he bought from his brother William F. land in Amissville, Rp. Co., formerly belonging to their mother as dower land. 1861 he was bondsman in Rp. Co., in which county he continued to live in 1888.

93. FRANCES (d. 25) b. in Fq. Co.; m. her first-cousin William F. Payne (83) 15 Dec 1812 in Fq. Co.; d. < 1852. See notes on her husband.

94. ELIZABETH (d. 25) b. in Fq. Co.; m. Albert L. Hirst 30 Oct 1832 in Fq. Co., bro. of Thomas M. Hirst who m. Catherine W. Payne (29). 1852 her father's will referred to her as deceased, and named her children Calvin C., Robert, and Lucius Hirst.

95. JAMES WOOD (s. 25) b. @ 1801 in Fq. Co.; m. Elizabeth Dulaney 16 Sept 1830 in Fq. Co., dau. of French and Nancy Dulaney of Fq. Co.; d. at Rixeyville, Cu. Co., at home of his dau. Mrs. Jameson.

He was called James Primus. 1831 he lived on the outskirts of Warrenton, Va., and was a merchant in the town. 1838 he was associated with the firm of Baltzell and Payne of Baltimore. His kinsman wrote me—"He started life with great prospects, was better educated than his brothers, and married well." 1840-50 his wife and children went to live with her mother, as shown by the census records of the county.

She was b. @ 1813 and d. 1879 in Fq. Co., leaving a will dated 8 Apl 1879 (26 May 1879) and naming her son, 2 daus., son-in-law, and brother William S. Dulaney.

Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 4 children—Albenia E. (93), Richard (94), Mary V. (95), and Henry (96).

96. WILLIAM WOOD (s. 25) b. 1806 in Fq. Co.; m. Mary Louise Farrow 25 Jany 1827 in Fq. Co. by Rev. Richard Barnes; d. 1863; buried in Payne lot, Fairview Cemetery, Culpeper, Va.; grave marked.

1832 he was a merchant at Orlean, Fq. Co. 1840 he lived in P.W. Co., where he voted the Democratic ticket. 1845-7 he was Constable in that county. 1850 census shows him as merchant in Fq. Co. He next moved to Cu. Co., where in 1856 he and Wesley Wood sold their hotel business in the town of Fairfax, operated under the name of William W. Payne and Co. The house was called the Virginia Hotel.

Mr. Payne had 5 children—Josephine L. (153), Charles B. (154), Amanda (155), Milicent (156), and Wilhelmina L. (157).

FARROW—SMITH

Mrs. Mary Louisa Payne was b. 1806, and d. 1890 in Cu. Co., dau. of following-named Benjamin Farrow. She was buried near her husband; grave marked.

Capt. George Farrow (1733-1804) m. Ann, dau. of Capt. Robert Ashby; she d. 1807. Their son Benjamin, b. 1773 in Fq. Co. and d. 1845 in P.W. Co., m. 1796 Mrs. Lucy (Smith) Williams (b. 1776), widow of Thomas Williams and dau. of Col. John Winn Smith (1745-1811) of Orlean, Fq. Co., and his first wife Margaret Puller (1755-1838).

Col. Smith's son Capt. John Puller Smith (1782-1838) m(I) Elizabeth Barnes Brown (1786-1812) and had John Brown (1809-1842), Mrs. Susannah M. Farrow (1810-1891), and Alexander (1812-1880); he m(II) Mary Gilbreth Barton (1793-1841) and had Elizabeth Barton Smith (1817-1895), who m. Dr. Amos Payne (28); William Undrel, Jaqueline, Maria, Catherine, and Hugh Golder Smith.

Benjamin Farrow had other children. Col. John Winn Smith was buried in old Piper Church grave-yard, less than a mile N. of Orlean. His grave-stone bears the name John Smith. There also is a monument to his son and family. This old cemetery was endowed for perpetual care by the will of Judge John Barton Payne (VII-112). See "The Buckners of Virginia." (Crozier)

97. JOSEPH WOOD (s. 25) b. @ 1 Feb 1807 in Fq. Co.; m. Mary Anne Foley 28 Dec 1827 in Fq. Co., dau. of Andrew and Elizabeth Foley; d. in Missouri.

1 Sept 1825 he was admitted as a Cadet at the United States Military Academy, West Point, N. Y., at age of 18 years and 7 months. He resigned 31 July 1826, cause not recorded.

1832 he appraised the estate of Thomas Payne (IV-7) in Fq. Co. 1850 census of Fq. Co. records him as surveyor, having in his family his w. Mary A. and 2 children—Arabella V. 18, and Benton 14. Arabella V. m. Mr. Moore. Benton was known as Waller, hence may have been named Waller Benton or Benton Waller. He went to Texas and made a fortune. Joseph W. Payne had only these two children.

98. MARY (d. 25) b. @ 1813 in Fq. Co.; m. Francis W. Payne (30) 12 Dec 1831 in Fq. Co. She was called Polly. A correspondent states that she was living 1888, age about 75. See notes on her husband.

99. JOHN WOOD (s. 25) b. 4 June 1814 in Fq. Co.; m. Susan Dabney Rice @ 1836 in Fq. Co.; d. 15 Aug 1896. He resided at "Glenwood", about 2 miles N.E. of Orlean, Fq. Co., adjoining the farm of Mason B. Payne (VII-16). His wife was b. 18 Feb 1812, and d. 17 Mch 1892; dau. of Capt. James B. and Susan Rice, of Fq. Co. His will, dated 24 Oct 1893 (27 Aug 1900), names 7 of his children.

He had 9 children—Mary R. (158), Annie E. (159), Wallace J.

(160), Susan A. (161), John R. (162), Emily J. (163), Thomas B. (164), Worden W. (165), and Albenia (166).

100. BERRYMAN (s. 25) b. @ 1821 in Fq. Co.; m. Eliza F. Bywaters 19 Dec 1843 in Rp. Co. 1870 census of Fq. Co. shows him 49, farmer, w. Eliza 52. She was b. 16 July 1817, dau. of Edmond Bywaters and w. Polly Payne (80).

Mr. Payne lived a little over a mile from Orlean, near where Grove Baptist church now stands. During the Civil War he was member of the famous Black Horse Cavalry. See notes on William H. Payne (A-VIII-20).

Berryman Payne had 8 children—Upton (173), James E. (174), Martha A. (175), Judson (176), Berryman F. (177), Eliza M. (178), Rosa L. (179), and Cumberland G. (180).

101. ARMISTEAD (s. 25) b. @ 1827 in Fq. Co.; m. Betty Lipscomb @ 1850; d. 1860-8.

She m(11) Anderson Richard Shepherd 4 Apl 1868 in Fq. Co.; their ages were given as 46 and 41, he being the elder; he was a wheelwright, b. in Go. Co.; both had been m. before. 1870 Mr. Shepherd, his wife, and her children lived in Fq. Co.

Mr. Payne was a farmer and lived near Orlean, Fq. Co. He had 7 children—Philip (181), Andrew (182), Mary S. (183), Maude H. (184), Elizabeth A. (185), Ewell A. (186) and Thomas B. (187).

102. ALEXANDER (s. 30) Named 1830 in will of his grandfather Thomas Payne. 1835 his father executed a deed of trust in his favor, of land on which said grandfather had lived. No other record.

103. OCTAVIA TURNER (d. 30) m. Gustavus B. Campbell 3 Feb 1831 in Fq. Co. 1835 her father made Mr. Campbell trustee for her brother Alexander. No other record.

104. ELIZABETH (d. 30) m. Stephen Jeffries 29 Dec 1832 in Fq. Co., witness—her uncle James Payne.

105. GEORGE (s. 32) b. < 1830 in Fq. Co.; m. Dorothy Davis, dau. of James. He was a farmer and lived on Baltimore & Ohio R. R. between Flemington and Simpson, Taylor Co., W. Va. 1830 he was named in will of his grandfather Thomas Payne.

He had 6 children—James H. (167), Nathan (168), Bruce (169), Nancy J. (170), Jaqueline (171), and Sally (172).

106. JOHN (s. 32) b. in Fq. Co.; he was a farmer in Taylor Co., W. Va.; n.m.; his sister Eliza resided with him.

107. LEWIS (s. 32) n.m.

108. ELIZABETH (d. 32) b. 7 Jany 1818 in Fq. Co.; m. Joseph West, a widower; d. 20 Apl 1898; residence—Harrison Co., W. Va.

109. ANN (d. 32) m. Cyrus Bartlett and lived on a farm between Simpson and Webster, Taylor Co., W. Va.

110. KITTY (d. 32) m. Abraham Mason and lived near Webster, Taylor Co., W. Va.

111. ELIZA (d. 32) n.m.; lived with her brother John.

112. MARY (d. 32) m(1) Mr. Yates; m(11) William Sinsel; residence—Harrison Co., W. Va.

113. SARAH (d. 32) b. 27 Sept 1823 in Fq. Co.; m. Nathan E. Bartlett @ 1843, a farmer of Taylor Co., W. Va.; d. 8 Aug 1887 at Simpson, W. Va.

They had 5 children—John Calvin, Granville, Marshall Daniel, Elnora, and Worthington T. Marshall Daniel's dau. Miss Tessa Hester Bartlett has been very helpful in assembling data on which the history of this group is based.

114. GEORGIANNA (d. 41) b. 16 Jany 1843 at "Edge Hill", Ag. Co.; m. Col. William Skeen 22 Nov 1870 at "Edge Hill" by Rev. James M. Rice; d. 21 Aug 1913.

Col. Skeen was b. Mch 1818, and d. 6 May 1893; he had been married before. The following references to him were taken from a clipping and have been abstracted. 1861 he lived in Pocahontas Co., Va. He was colonel in the Confederate Army. After the War he was Governor of Military District No. 12 of Va. In early life he was a Whig; in post-bellum days he was a Republican. However, in 1889 he voted for McKinney against Mahone for Governor of Virginia. 1872 he became Brig. General of State militia. He was an

eminent lawyer and occupied several prominent offices; was on the Board of Visitors of the Virginia Military Institute; on State Board of Public Works; and on Board of Visitors of Staunton Insane Asylum. As an orator and criminal lawyer he had few equals. His last residence was in Covington, Va., where he died.

General and Mrs. Georgianna Payne Skeen had 3 daus.—Virginia, m. Frank Rinehart; Jessie; and Mary Stevens, m. Edgar Venable.

115. MARY WATSON (d. 41) b. 29 Oct 1844 at "Edge Hill", Ag. Co.; m. Capt. Garrett Gideon Gooch of Or. Co. 28 Oct 1872; d. 25 Nov 1914 in Staunton, Va.; buried in Thornrose Cemetery, same city. He was at one time physician at White Sulphur Springs, Va. She was educated at Hollins College, Va.; a Presbyterian, D.A.R., and U.D.C. They had 2 sons—Garrett and Watson Gooch.

116. SUSAN MASSIE (d. 41) b. 19 Oct 1846 at "Edge Hill", Ag. Co.; m. Capt. Stephen E. Morgan 1882; d.s.p. 8 July 1884.

117. VIRGINIA (d. 41) b. 21 Mch 1850 at "Edge Hill", Ag. Co.; n.m.; d. 29 Aug 1902 in Ag. Co., leaving a will dated 20 Aug 1902 (Sept 1902). She owned two farms—"Edge Hill" and "West-over"—on Jackson River.

118. WILLIAM LEWIS (s. 47) b. 21 Oct 1833 in Ba. Co.; d. 28 Aug 1834.

119. GEORGE HARRISON (s. 47) b. 16 Feb 1835 in Ba. Co.; m. Augusta V. Hobbs 20 Nov 1879 in Ag. Co.; d. 7 Feb 1903.

He served 2 years in the Confederate Army under General Imboden, Gordon's Division, as captain of a unit known as the Bath Group. He was compelled to resign on account of bad health, and returned home a physical wreck; he never fully recovered. He was a merchant in Covington, Va., member of firm of Hobbs and Payne.

He had 2 children Olin J. (215), and Bessie (216).

120. MALINDA ELIZABETH (d. 47) b. 19 Nov 1836 in Ba. Co.; m. James M. Dunlap 14 Apl 1854 in Ba. Co.; residence—Bentonville, Ark. Two children.

121. CHARLES HENRY (s. 47) b. 28 Aug 1838 in Ba. Co.; m. Sarah Isabelle Dunlap 21 Apl 1880 in Miami, Saline Co., Mo.;

d. 12 Jany 1903; buried in Atchinson Co., Mo. He was Lieutenant on General Wade Hampton's staff during the Civil War. 1870 he was Collector for Cedar Creek Township, Ba. Co.

He had 4 children—John Lewis, Mary Mildred, Charles Hamner, and James Preston—the three last of Gilliam, Mo., 1935.

122. JAMES PRESTON (s. 47) b. 23 June 1840 in Ba. Co.; m. Mary C. Carpenter of Covington, Va., 10 Jany 1865 in Ag. Co.; d. 26 Feb 1897; buried in Newport, Gi. Co.; grave marked.

He was 2nd Lieut. throughout the Civil War in Carpenter's Battery, Jackson's Division, was severely wounded at Battle of Fredericksburg, and was with Lee at the surrender at Appomattox. He was at the University of Virginia 1866-7 and registered from Covington. Later he took his degree as M.D. at Washington University, Baltimore, and was a physician at Newport, Va. His wife was dau. of S. and M. A. Carpenter; she survived her husband by 14 years.

They had 9 children—Samuel L. (206), John A. (207), Louise (208), Mary W. (209), Hallie L. (210), James D. (211), Daniel H. (212), Alban P. (213), and Joseph C. (214).

123. LEWIS (s. 47) b. 6 Mch 1842 in Ba. Co.; m. Eugenia St. Claire Boswell 30 Oct 1865 in Ag. Co.; d. 27 Aug 1898.

He was an officer under Genl. Thomas L. Rosser during the Civil War, and was wounded at Gettysburg, where he was captured and imprisoned for eight months. After his marriage he lived in Covington, Va. She was dau. of John L. Boswell and w. Eugenia St. Claire McLauren.

They had 5 children—Wilbur B. (201), Ira J. (202), Lula (203), Forrest E. (204), and Lewis (205).

124. WILLIAM GIVENS (s. 47) b. 16 Nov 1843 in Ba. Co.; m. Fulvia Spiller of Fincastle Co., Va., 4 Mch 1879; d. 28 Dec 1923.

He was an officer in the Civil War under General Thomas L. Rosser, and was wounded at Brandy Station. He lived at "Mountain View", the old homestead, and was in the cattle business over a wide territory in the State. His wife was b. 23 Nov 1855, and d. 22 Dec 1910.

They had 8 children—Elliott S. (193), Nelly C. (194), Mary M. (195), Grattan (196), Jane M. (197), Caroline K. (198), George H. (199), and Daniel D. (200).

125. MARTHA LOUISA (d. 47) b. 20 Sept 1845 in Ba. Co.; d. 20 Aug 1862; buried at "Mountain View", Ba. Co.; grave marked.

126. SABINA (d. 47) b. 29 Aug 1847 at "Mountain View", Ba. Co.; m. James A. Wood of Bo. Co. 25 Mch 1872 in Ba. Co.; d. 2 July 1902. He was b. 1 Sept 1847. Their dau. Alice Payne Wood m. Dr. R. T. Givens of Glen Wilton, Bo. Co.

127. ANNA VIRGINIA (d. 47) b. 28 Sept 1849 in Ba. Co.; m. Seabrook Dunlap 25 Mch 1872 in Ba. Co.; d. 16 Nov 1923 in Fairfax, Mo. At the time of their marriage he was of Atchison Co., Mo. He was b. 3 Sept 1836, and d. 3 Sept 1912. She and her sister Sabina had a "double wedding". Mrs. Dunlap had 6 children.

128. ALICE FRANCES (d. 47) b. 8 Sept 1851 in Ba. Co.; m. John Turner Wells 12 Feb 1877 in Mo.; d. 29 Oct 1930 in Rock Port, Atchison Co., Mo.; buried in Green Hill Cemetery, same town.

She was educated at Hollins Institute, Va. About 1875 she went to Missouri to visit her sisters, and there met Mr. Wells, who settled in that section 1856. After their marriage they lived on a farm near Phelps City, where they had 11 children. He was b. 9 Oct 1829, and d. 23 May 1908; buried at Rock Port. Early in life she became a Baptist; in Phelps City she joined the Christian Church. Her funeral sermon was preached by Rev. C. M. Chilton of the First Christian Church of St. Joseph, Mo.

129. JOHN BENJAMIN FRANKLIN (s. 47) b. 25 July 1853 in Ba. Co.; n.m.; d. 16 Sept 1929 at Fairfax, Atchison Co., Mo. He printed a small pamphlet relating to his family and was an interested correspondent.

130. THOMAS GREEN (s. 47) b. 31 July 1855 in Ba. Co.; d. 3 Mch 1857; buried at "Mountain View", Ba. Co.; grave marked.

131. MARY ISABEL (d. 47) b. 20 Jany 1858 in Ba. Co.; m. William Francis Harris 12 Dec 1881; d. 5 Jany 1920 at Farmville, Va.

He was b. 16 Feb 1853, and d. 15 Oct 1898; A.B. and M.A. from Richmond College; graduate of Theological Seminary in Louisville.

Their entire married life was spent in Missouri, where he was a

Baptist minister. At his death she returned to Virginia and took up administrative school work. She was at Hollins Institute about eight years and at Farmville State Teachers College ten and one half years. She and her husband and son were buried in Hollywood Cemetery, Richmond, Va.; graves marked. Her dau. Mrs. Edward W. Wynne is President of Tennessee Dept., American Legion Auxiliary, Clinton, Tenn.

132. DANIEL PECK (s. 47) b. 8 Jany 1860 at Healing Springs, Ba. Co.; m. Anna Reed 12 June 1890 at Huntsville, Mo.; d. 22 June 1926 in Neosho, Mo., where he was buried; grave marked.

They had 5 children—Denny P. (188), Virginia (189), Reed (190), William F. (191), and Daniel (192).

133. MARGARET LENA (d. 47) b. 18 Sept 1862 in Ba. Co.; m. Ferguson G. Slemons 3 July 1890 at home of her sister Mrs. Wells on a farm near Phelps City, Atchison Co., Mo.; residence 1935—Rock Port, Mo.

134. HENRY OSCAR (s. 48) b. in Ag. Co.; 1845 he was named in his father's will; Andrew Damron was appointed as his guardian. 1873 he was of Bo. Co.; he sold land in Covington, Va., formerly belonging to his father's estate.

135. LUCY CAMERON (d. 48) b. 1842 in Ag. Co.; m. Wilbur F. Goodwin 1868 in Bo. Co.; d. 8 Aug 1904; buried at Saltpetre Cave, Bo. Co., in private grave-yard on Goodwin estate; grave marked. 1845 Andrew Damron was appointed as her guardian.

Mr. Goodwin was a farmer of Saltpetre Cave, son of John Goodwin and w. Ellen Ritchie of same county. Mr. and Mrs. W. F. Goodwin had 6 children.

GENERATION VII

1. WILLIAM FRANKLIN (s. 1) b. 30 May 1861 in Dayton, Ro. Co.; m. Olive Byrd 1894; d. 18 Mch 1912; residence—Dayton. He was a physician.

He had 6 children—John B. (1), Howard S. (2), Charles F. (3), William D. (4), Harold M. (5), and Mary M. (6).

2. SARAH MARGARET (d. 1) b. 26 May 1863 in Dayton, Ro. Co.; m. J. B. Rollman; d. May 1915; residence—Dayton.

3. SARAH FRANCES SHADRACK (d. 6) b. 1850 in Or. Co.; m. George Whitfield Tanner 9 Feb 1871 in Or. Co.; d. 1931.

4. ANNIE ERNESTINE (d. 6) b. 1857 in Or. Co.; m. Thomas Keeling Rowe 15 Apl 1886 in Or. Co.; d. 28 Oct 1925.

5. VICTORIA ALBERTA (d. 6) b. 1859 in Or. Co.; m. James L. Slusher 1881; residence 1926—Lexington, Mo.

6. MOLLIE BENJAMIN (d. 6) b. 1863 in Or. Co.; m. James L. Flippo 2 Sept 1890 in Or. Co.; residence 1928—Fredericksburg, Va.

7. ROBERT GAAR (s. 6) b. 17 Jany 1866 in Or. Co.; m. Lucy J. Waller 24 Mch 1897 in Richmond, Va.; residence 1928—Burr Hill, Or. Co., farmer. Two children—Rivers, and Catherine.

8. LULA WILLIS (d. 6) b. 1868 in Or. Co.; m. Thomas Spotswood; residence 1928—Raccoon Ford, Cu. Co.

9. ELIZABETH HARRISON (d. 6) b. 1870 in Or. Co.; m. John T. Rhoades 21 Apl 1892 in Or. Co.; residence 1928—Burr Hill, Or. Co.

10. LUCY PERRY (d. 9) b. 1 Sept 1896; m. Adolph P. Link of New York University.

11. MOLLIE SUSAN (d. 11) b. 11 July 1867 in Or. Co.; m. Richard Taylor Clarke 14 Oct 1901 in Or. Co.; d. 17 Mch 1929.

At the time of his marriage he was a widower, farmer of Cu. Co., son of Richard L. Clarke and w. Mary F. Reynolds.

12. LAURA THERESA (d. 11) b. 28 Jany 1869 in Or. Co.; m. Dr. James McClure Scott of Raccoon Ford, Or. Co., 25 June 1902.

13. JAMES THOMAS (s. 11) b. 18 May 1870 in Or. Co.; m. Mrs. Malcolm Smith (nee Nellie Lumsden) 27 Dec 1904, dau. of James Fife Lumsden and w. Ann E. Jacobs; residence 1936—near Locust Grove, Or. Co. Mrs. Smith had 1 child by her m(1)—Gladys.

Mr. Payne was a member of the Committee of the Bicentennial Historical Meeting of Or. Co. He had 1 child—John Fife, b. 25 Sept 1905; B.E. of University of Va.

14. MARSHALL JOHN (s. 11) b. 8 Feb 1872 in Or. Co.; m. Estelle Ast of Staunton, Va., 30 Oct 1895. He attended the University of Va.; graduated in Medicine at the Jefferson Medical College of Philadelphia; Fellow of American College of Surgeons; residence 1936—Staunton, where he practices medicine and surgery. He has been an interested and helpful assistant in the preparation of these records of his family group. He had 1 child—Philip M. (7).

15. MARGARET A. (d. 13) b. @ 1831 in Fq. Co.; m. Lafayette Payne (81) 3 Nov 1859 in Fq. Co. See notes on her husband.

16. MASON BOWEN (s. 13) b. 17 Oct 1834 in Fq. Co.; m. Mary Roberta Payne (158) 28 Dec 1858 in Fq. Co.; d.s.p. 7 Jany 1929 at his home near Grove Baptist church, about one mile N.E. of Orlean, Fq. Co. It was the former home of Berryman Payne (VI-100).

Throughout the Civil War Mason Bowen Payne was a member of Co. A., 7th Va. Cavalry (Ashby's). His wife survived him by two days. In good health, they celebrated the 70th anniversary of their wedding, being one of the oldest couples in the United States. They were buried in Orlean Cemetery; graves marked.

17. FIELDING F. (s. 13) b. @ 1839 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; killed in battle as a Confederate soldier during the Civil War. 1860 census of the county refers to him as 21, living in the household of Horace McKinster, saddle-maker.

18. OPHELIA ANNA (d. 17) b. 22 Dec 1844 at "Southwood", Fq. Co.; m. John William Corbin 17 Jany 1867 in Fq. Co.; d. 15 Jany 1929 at "Riverview", 12 miles from Cu. C. H. He was b. 19 Aug 1822, and d. 23 Mch 1880. He m(1) Martha Louise Nelson 11 Dec 1851. He resided in Cu. Co. Ophelia Anna was sometimes called Anna Ophelia. She had 6 children.

19. CATHARINE WORD (d. 17) b. 28 June 1846 in Fq. Co.; m. James Strother 28 Apl 1870 in Fq. Co.; d. at child-birth 26 May 1871; buried at her father's home "Southwood"; grave marked.

20. ALICE MARSHALL (d. 17) b. 21 Sept 1848 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; residence 1936—Rixeyville, Cu. Co.

21. CORA AMBLER (d. 17) b. 2 Feb 1851 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; d. 17 Apl 1905; buried at her father's home "Southwood"; grave marked.

22. LATHAM NELSON (s. 17) b. 16 Mch 1857 in Fq. Co.; m. Mary Frances Eastham 20 Oct 1880 at her father's home at Flint Hill, Rp. Co.; d. 19 Jany 1912. She was b. 22 Mch 1856, and d. 29 Sept 1888. They were buried at his father's home, "Southwood"; graves marked.

They had 4 children—Margaret M. (8), Lula W. (9), Nellie C. (10), and Fannie B. (11).

23. AMELIA BLANCHE (d. 17) b. 6 Sept 1859 in Fq. Co.; m. James M. Curtis 6 Sept 1882 in Fq. Co.; d. 28 Nov 1922. Her daus. Hattie M. and Carrie A. m. Mason and Carroll Payne, resp., sons of Warland M. Payne (VIII-100). Mr. Curtis was son of Francis F. Curtis (VI-39).

24. ELLA LEE (d. 17) b. 7 Apl 1863 in Fq. Co.; m. Abraham Henry Stringfellow 26 Nov 1882 in Fq. Co.; d. 15 Mch 1895. He was b. 15 Apl 1856, and d. 21 Sept 1911; they were buried at "Southwood", her father's home; graves marked.

25. JOHN THOMAS (s. 19) b. 26 Sept 1840 in Fq. Co.; killed in Civil War Mch 1865.

26. MELVILLE (s. 19) b. 18 July 1842 in Fq. Co.; m. William

H. Hodgson 22 Dec 1859 in Fq. Co. Their descendants live near Orlean, Fq. Co.

27. ROBERT WILLIAM (s. 19) b. 17 Apl 1844 in Fq. Co.; m. Julia Virginia Royston 21 Mch 1871 in Fq. Co.; d. at his home at Remington, Fq. Co., leaving a will dated 10 Oct 1913 (18 Mch 1920), in which he referred to his adopted son Ernest Hutchinson, raised from birth and known as Payne. The will was witnessed by Thomas K. Payne (A-IX-87). Ernest Hutchinson died single.

Mr. Payne had 5 children—Lavega J. (12), Dixie M. (13), Hattie (14), and 2 sons—Robert and Girley—who d.y.

28. JAMES FRANKLIN (s. 19) b. 19 Jany 1846 in Fq. Co.; d. 31 Mch 1853.

29. LUCY ANN (d. 19) b. 29 Apl 1848 in Fq. Co.; m. John Peyton Wilson 12 Sept 1867 in Fq. Co.; residence 1936—Conde, near Orlean, Fq. Co.

30. BENJAMIN SCOTT (s. 19) b. 1 Apl 1850 in Fq. Co.; m. Mildred Frances Hinson 21 Dec 1876 in Fq. Co. by Mr. Powers, Baptist minister; d. July 1913.

Mrs. Payne was b. 1856 and d. 1936; she was buried in Lakeview Cemetery, Hamilton, Ld. Co.; her grave is marked.

They had 7 children—Mrs. Mary Louise Moler, Mrs. Nannie Moore, Mrs. Susie Burns, Mrs. Janie Payne (see VIII-45), Mrs. Grace Creel, Mrs. Corrie Sisler, and Lynwood L. Payne. The last-named was b. 1896 and d. 16 Feb 1918 as a soldier in the World War; his marked grave is near that of his mother.

31. GEORGE LEWIS (s. 19) b. 11 Mch 1852 in Fq. Co.; m. Eluetta Fewell 28 Feb 1882 in Fq. Co.; d. 1914 in Fq. Co., leaving a will dated 26 Feb 1914 (23 Apl 1914). They had 4 children—Varnell, Paul, Mrs. Beulah Lang, and Mabel.

32. RICHARD THOMPSON (s. 19) b. 9 Mch 1854 in Fq. Co.; m. Georgianna Harrell 20 Dec 1877 in Fq. Co.; d. 26 Dec 1897.

They had 9 children—Mrs. Hester Wines, Mrs. Eva Thorn, Clarence, Edward, Norris, Roger, Kyle, Krongie, and Percy. Clarence m. Alice Thorpe 24 Dec 1901 in Fq. Co.

33. MARY V. (d. 19) b. 15 Mch 1856 in Fq. Co.; m. Eldred S. Van Horn 21 Dec 1876 in Fq. Co.

34. SARAH CATHERINE (d. 19) b. 5 Dec 1857 in Fq. Co.; m. Charles R. Dowden 20 Apl 1876 in Fq. Co. by Rev. Samuel Milton Athey.

35. LUTHER EDWARD (s. 19) b. 4 Feb 1860 in Fq. Co.; m. Vida V. Fox 2 Aug 1892 by Rev. Samuel Holmes, Presbyterian.

They had 8 children—Irving, Harold, Edward, Roland, Marvie, James, Mrs. Nannie Craft, and Mrs. Marie Pierce.

36. ELEANOR (d. 19) b. 17 Sept 1862 in Fq. Co.; m. Adolphus Moore 18 Dec 1892 in Fq. Co.; d. 18 Apl 1926. Her dau. M. Ella m. Richard Hall 1935; residence Marshall, Fq. Co.

37. DOROTHY (d. 19) b. 20 June 1865 in Fq. Co.; m. George L. Moore 16 Dec 1884 in Fq. Co. He m(II) Carrie Lee Sinclair 6 Dec 1923. He resides 1936 about 2 miles N. E. of Orleans, Fq. Co.

38. ELVIRA GABRIELLA (d. 21) b. 12 Dec 1827 in Fq. Co.; m. Elijah Thomas Anderson 26 Aug 1853 in Fq. Co.; d. 6 Sept 1914. He was b. 2 June 1827, and d. 23 Oct 1894; they were buried in Orlean Cemetery, Fq. Co.; graves marked.

1874 he bought land adjacent to Berryman Payne, about one mile N. of Orlean. 1875 she was named in her father's will. Her son Lou Anderson m. his cousin Mollie Hirst, dau. of Thomas Alpheus Hirst (VI-37).

39. ADALINE LUCRETIA (d. 21) b. 10 Dec 1830 two miles N. of Orlean, Fq. Co., twin of Addison S.; m(I) Franklin W. Massie 19 Feb 1852 in Fq. Co.; m(II) William Branson Wright 4 Aug 1859 in Fq. Co. "at the residence of Major Thornton Payne". A contract dated 12 July 1859 relating to her m(II) is recorded in Wa. Co.

1868 her father gave her land in Fq. Co. adjacent to Roy Templeman, part of the Jett farm. 1875 Mrs. Wright was named as one of the heirs in her father's will.

By her m(I) she had 1 child—F. W. Massie, Jr. By her m(II) she had 9 children.

40. ADDISON STEPHEN (s. 21) b. 10 Dec 1830 two miles N. of Orlean, Fq. Co., twin of Adaline L.; m. Matilda Samantha Puckett 25 July 1852 in Tensas Parish, La.; d. 16 Dec 1906 in Fq. Co.; buried in Orlean Cemetery; grave not marked.

He went South before the Civil War and resided in Lake Village, Ark.; Baton Rouge, La.; and Tensas Par., La.; returning to Fq. Co. 1870. While thus absent he was sheriff of Chicot Co., Ark., and superintendent of a plantation in Louisiana. The records of Chicot Co. indicate that he did not own land there. His wife is said to have been of French descent. 1870 they mortgaged land in Fq. Co. on both sides of Thumb Run bridge road. 1874 they sold land about one mile N. of Orlean and adjacent to Berryman Payne.

They had 10 children—Adaline J. (33), Sarah E. (34), Thornton D. (35), Richard E. (36), Robert P. (37), William A. (38), Ella A. (39), Andrew F. (40), Lucy L. (41), and Aurena A. (42).

41. ANDREW SUMMER (s. 21) b. @ 1833 in Fq. Co.; recorded in 1850 census as 17; d. during Civil War.

42. WILSON VAN BUREN (s. 21) b. July 1834 in Fq. Co.; m. Lucretia Payne (117) 15 Jany 1857 in Fq. Co. at home of her grandfather Major James Payne; killed in battle near Petersburg during Civil War as member of Co. A, 7th Va. Cavalry; buried in Oakwood Cemetery, Richmond, Va.; grave marked W. Paine. His estate was appraised Aug 1864.

Following his death his wife taught school. 1860 her mother Mary and sister Eudoxia were members of her household.

Mr. Payne had 4 children—Laura (98), Edward (99), Warland M. (100), and Mary W. (101).

43. RICHARD CUMBERLAND (s. 21) b. 5 Jany 1837 in Fq. Co.; m. Melissa Almira McKennie 15 Feb 1870 in Hannibal, Mo.; d. 2 Apl 1924 at Orlean, Fq. Co., leaving a will dated 22 Aug 1922 (14 May 1924). She was b. 26 May 1847 in Hannibal, Mo., and d. 19 Mch 1931; they were buried in Orlean Cemetery; graves marked. They resided near Orlean.

He was named after Rev. Cumberland George, a Baptist preacher. During the Civil War he was a member of Co. A, 7th Va. Cavalry.

They had 7 children—Ira C. (91), Dora M. (92), Robert J. (93), Richard B. (94), Ada G. (95), Elma T. (96), and Linnie L. (97).

44. ROBERT JEFFERSON (s. 21) b. 1839 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; killed 27 Nov 1863 while member of Co. A, 7th Va. Cavalry, operating against Meade's attempt to surprise General Lee's Army.

45. LAVINIA CAMILLA (d. 21) b. @ 1841 in Fq. Co.; m. John A. Reager 25 Apl 1878 in Fq. Co. She d. at the b. of her son Calvin, who later lived in W. Va. Mr. and Mrs. Reager resided in her father's home. In a family Bible her name is written Lubenia Camilla.

46. SARAH ELIZABETH (d. 21) b. @ 1845 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; d. of typhoid fever during the Civil War. 1860 census reports her aged 15.

47. MARCELLUS (s. 21) b. @ 1846 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; d. at 20 years of age. 1860 census reports him aged 13.

48. CATHERINE ELLEN (d. 50) b. 20 Dec 1833 in Fq. Co.; m. James Boyd Scullin of Parkersburg, W. Va., 1874; d.s.p. 27 Nov 1920 in Parkersburg. He d. 8 Mch 1932.

49. WILLIAM HENRY CLAY (s. 50) b. 1 Sept 1835 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; d. 8 Sept 1865 in Clarksburg, W. Va.; buried beside his parents in Riverside Cemetery, Parkersburg, W. Va.; grave not marked.

50. STEPHEN HANSFORD (s. 52) b. in Floyd Co., Va.; m(1) Mrs. Huff; m(11) Ann Aspinwall; d.s.p. in Philadelphia, Pa.

51. LAFAYETTE (s. 52) b. in Floyd Co., Va.; m. and lived in Rogersville, Tenn.; had several children. A visit to Rogersville failed to reveal any trace of him.

52. JOHN BOWEN (s. 52) b. 15 July 1823 in Floyd Co., Va.; m. Ellen Smith 6 Nov 1850 in Floyd Co.; d. 11 July 1882. Farmer, merchant, member of Va. Legislature. Residence—Stuart, Va.; Westfield, N. C.; Floyd Co., and Roanoke, Va. After his father's death he moved from N. C. to the Floyd Co. farm.

He had 9 children—Marcella F. (15), Howard B. (16), Horace B. (17), Virgil H. (18), Gideon C. (19), Flora E. (20), Cora L. (21), Dora A. (22), and Ada E. (23).

53. ELVIRA ELLEN (d. 52) b. in Floyd Co., Va.; m. Alexander Boyd; lived in Missouri. Two children—James, Methodist preacher; and Elizabeth, m. M. Landes of California.

54. SARAH CATHERINE (d. 52) b. 31 Aug 1826 about 12 mi. E. of Jacksonville, Floyd Co., Va.; m. Joseph Pedigo Kelley 24 Dec 1849; d. 27 Aug 1892; residence same as birth-place. Six children.

55. EDWIN YOUNG (s. 52) b. 6 Mch 1830 in Floyd Co., Va.; m. Lucinda Lawson 27 Feb 1857 in Va.; d. 5 July 1915 on a visit to his daughter Mrs. Brim in Brim, N. C.; buried in Westfield Baptist cemetery, N. C. grave marked. She d. 5 Apl 1911.

Soon after his marriage he moved to Westfield, a pioneer citizen, and lived there continuously.

They had 5 children—Laura A. (24), William L. (25), Edwin J. (26), Elizabeth A. (27), and Thomas P. (28).

56. MILDRED ELIZABETH (d. 52) b. in Floyd Co., Va.; m. Jackson Akers; residence—Franklin Co., Va. Five children.

57. WILLIAM ALEXANDER (s. 52) b. 28 Apl 1834 in Floyd Co., Va.; seventh child; m. Susan Victoria Gaines Smyth 23 Oct 1855 at Stuart, Pa. Co. C. H.; d. 10 Dec 1863 at the home of his wife's uncle in Stokes Co., N. C., where he was buried.

In July 1861 he joined Co. C., 57th Va. Volunteers, Armistead's Brigade, Pickett's Division. He was at the Battle of Gettysburg, after which he became sick and was sent to a hospital in Lynchburg, thence to Alleghany Springs Hospital. He was furloughed Aug 1863 and died a few months later of chronic diarrhoea.

For a while after his marriage he clerked in a store at Stuart. During the War his wife went to live with her mother in Stokes Co., N. C. Her mother dying shortly thereafter, Mrs. Payne kept house for a widowed uncle in the same county. It was here that her husband died.

She was b. 24 Jany 1839 in Pa. Co., and d. 28 Nov 1913; buried in Longwood Cemetery, Bedford, Va.; dau. of David Warren Smyth of Lovington, Ne. Co., and w. Adeline Matilda Gaines Smith. Mrs. Payne was great-great-grand-dau. of William Henry Gaines, who m. Isabella Pendleton, sister of Judge Edmund Pendleton, b. 1721 in Ca. Co., Clerk of the Court, Vestryman, lawyer, Justice,

Burgess, President of Committee on Public Safety, President of Conventions 1775-6, President of Court of Chancery and Appeals, President of Va. Constitutional Convention, Speaker of the House of Delegates, etc., of whom Jefferson said—"He was the ablest man in debate that I ever met".

Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 4 children—Della W. (29), Florence A. (30), Elbert L. (31), and William J. (32).

58. VIRGINIA A. (52) b. 27 Mch 1836 in Floyd Co., Va.; m. Isaac W. Howery 28 Nov 1855 at her father's home by George W. Kelley; d. 13 Dec 1923 at Dan River, Rockingham Co., N. C.; buried at same place. He d. @ 1896, and was buried in Pine Creek Cemetery, Floyd, Va. They had several children.

59. FRANCIS MARION (s. 52) b. in Floyd Co., Va.; killed in battle during Civil War 1864.

60. JAMES HANSFORD (s. 52) b. in Floyd Co., Va.; killed in battle during Civil War 1862.

61. THOMAS JEFFERSON (s. 52) b. in Floyd Co., Va.; wounded in action during Civil War; returned home and d. there Nov 1863.

62. HENRY L. (s. 63) b. @ 1830 in Fq. Co. according to census report.

63. VIRGINIA ANNE (d. 63) b. @ 1831 in Fq. Co. according to census report; m. Thomas Franklin Luckett 12 Sept 1850 in Episcopal Church at Salem (now Marshall), Fq. Co.

64. SARAH ELIZABETH (d. 63) b. @ 1832 in Fq. Co.; m. John P. Ingle 8 Oct 1856 in Rp. Co.

65. LUCINDA (d. 63) b. @ 1834 in Fq. Co.; m. James L. Foster 25 Sept 1859 in Rp. Co.

66. MARY J. (d. 63) b. @ 1835 in Fq. Co.; m. Thomas H. Reynolds 8 May 1856 in Rp. Co. with father's consent.

67. MARGARET (d. 63) b. @ 1837 in Fq. Co. according to

census report; m. Ebenezer Washington Shacklett 14 July 1868 in Fq. Co., giving her age as 27. He was b. in Pittsburgh, Pa.

68. ADALINE (d. 63) b. @ 1838 in Fq. Co. according to census report.

69. CATHERINE CORDELIA (d. 63) b. 15 May 1840 in Fq. Co.; m. James Nelson Miller 31 Dec 1863 at the home of her brother Henry in Rp. Co. near Peola Mills.

70. SUSAN ELLEN (d. 63) b. May 1841 in Fq. Co.; m. Marcus Duke 25 Dec 1864 at Peola Mills, Ma. Co. The m.b. is recorded in Rp. Co.

71. WILLIAM F. (s. 63) b. @ 1845 in Fq. Co. according to census report.

72. ELIAS R. (s. 63) b. @ 1847 in Fq. Co.; m. Harriette S. Kidwell 22 Dec 1881 in Fq. Co.

73. LOUISA (d. 63) b. @ 1850 in Fq. Co. according to census report.

74. JAMES FRANCIS (s. 83) b. 15 Sept 1815 in Fq. Co.; m. Mary Margaret Corbin 11 Feb 1841 in Rp. Co.; d. 15 Apl 1865; buried on father's farm. He lived at various places in Fq. Co. as a renter. He died near Orlean, but not on the farm where he was buried.

He had 10 children—Elizabeth (43), Bernard (44), Richard (45), Winter (46), William (47), Alberta (48), Mary H. (49), Achsah D. (50), Dora B. (51), and Lillie J. (52).

75. ELIJAH (s. 83) b. @ 1819 in Fq. Co.; m. Elizabeth Frances Tapp 4 Jany 1844 in Rp. Co.; d. 21 July 1892. 1870 census of Fq. Co. reports him 51, a farmer, w. Eliza F. 44. His home was just S.E. of his father's home, which he later owned, and where he was probably buried in the grave-yard near the house.

He had 11 children—Minor (53), Almedia (54), George V. (55), Alpheus (56), Montague (57), Mildred F. (58), Lillie J. (59), Elizabeth (60), Susan (61), Middleton (62), and Louisa (63).

76. MARTHA E. (d. 83) b. 8 Jany 1821 in Fq. Co.; m. James

W. Holland 18 Feb 1843 in Fq. Co.; d. 25 Sept 1897. He was b. 18 July 1818, and d. 20 Jan'y 1908; both buried on her father's farm, now owned by J. Otho Hackley, about one mile below Orlean, Fq. Co., on the road to Cliff Mill; graves marked. The burying-ground is not enclosed.

77. ALEXANDER (s. 83) b. 26 Apl 1823 in Fq. Co.; m. Eleanora Schwartz 10 Mch 1853 in Cu. Co.; d. 13 May 1892. He was a farmer, and lived near Selone, Fq. Co. She was b. 22 June 1830 in Baltimore, Md., and d. 2 Jan'y 1891 in Fq. Co.; dau. of Joseph Schwartz (d. 28 Dec 1875) and w. Mary (d. 20 June 1857). Mr. and Mrs. Payne were buried on his farm, now occupied by Clyde T. Wilson; graves marked.

They had 7 children—Emma A. (64), Warren A. (65), Charles T. (66), Clementine (67), Ida W. (68), Harvey L. (69), and Vinton E. (70).

78. BUSHROD (s. 83) b. @ 1827 in Fq. Co.; m. Mary Rector 11 Oct 1855 in Fq. Co.; d. Mch 1895; both buried on his farm near Conde, Fq. Co., now owned 1936 by Richard Moore, son of Adolphus Moore and w. Eleanor Payne (36); graves not marked.

His m.b. and three census reports concur in placing his birth in or about 1827, though his son William F. thinks that he was b. 1831. At the time of his marriage Mr. Payne was of Lincoln Co., Mo.; thereafter he returned to Fq. Co. to live.

He had 9 children—Mary V. (146), Jaqueline (147), Lucy F. (148), Albin (149), Eldridge (150), William F. (151), Martha (152), Etta (153), and Nora (154).

79. BURWELL (s. 83) b. @ 1831 in Fq. Co.; m. Lydia Ann Elliott 22 Mch 1853 in Fq. Co.; d. 25 or more years after the Civil War; buried on farm now owned by Harvey L. Payne (VIII-69) in upper Fq. Co. near Selone and close by Western S.H.; grave not marked. This farm was at one time the home of James W. Holland (76).

Mr. Payne had 2 children—Ellen L. (71), and Ashby J. (72).

80. ROBERT (s. 83) b. @ 1833 in Fq. Co.; m. Lucy A. Priest 10 Mch 1859 in Rp. Co., dau. of Tellas and Lucy Priest; d.s.p. 1870 census report of Fq. Co. gives his age as 38 and that of his wife Lucy A. as 37. She m(11) John C. Hackley, widower, 28 Sept 1884 in Fq. Co. Mr. Hackley was 65 at this time; he was b. in Cu. Co.

81. LAFAYETTE (s. 83) b. June 1834 in Fq. Co.; m. Margaret A. Payne (15) 3 Nov 1859 in Fq. Co.; d. 1 Jany 1922; buried in grave-yard on the J. Otho Hackley farm on the Orlean-Cliff Mill road in upper Fq. Co. and about one mile from the former village; grave not marked.

His home was across the road from this farm. He served during the Civil War in Co. A, 7th Va. Cavalry; I have been told by his comrades that he was a good soldier.

He had 8 children—Hamilton E. (155), Florence (156), Fielding H. (157), Claudia (158), Clinton E. (159), Elvira (160), Roberta E. (161), and Herman L. (162).

82. MARGARET (d. 83) b. @ 1837 in Fq. Co.; m. William N. Rector 28 Mch 1865 in Fq. Co.; both buried in grave-yard referred to in notes under her brother Lafayette; graves not marked.

83. WILLIAM ELDRIDGE (s. 83) b. @ 1838 in Fq. Co.; m. Ella C. McCarty of Kentucky 4 Nov 1869 in Fq. Co., giving his age as 28; d. 23 May 1901. She d. 1905. They were buried in family grave-yard on J. Otho Hackley farm referred to in notes under his brother Lafayette; graves not marked. He was a wheelwright. The 1850 census of Fq. Co. reports him as aged 12.

He had 13 children—Scott (163), Tucker (164), Willard A. (165), Bedford (166), Hattie (167), Vallie C. (168), Margaret (169), Wade H. (170), Inez S. (171), William W. (172), Paul (173), Curtis C. (174), and an un-named child (175).

84. THOMAS (s. 83) b. @ 1840 in Fq. Co.; killed in action during Civil War as member of Stribling's Battery. His name is on the monument in the Orlean, Fq. Co., cemetery erected to the soldiers of the Payne family by Judge John Barton Payne (112).

85. ARTHUR L. (s. 83) b. @ 1843 in Fq. Co.; m. Dolly A. Herrington 1 Oct 1865 in Fq. Co. He moved to Missouri. The only information that I have concerning his children is the m.b. of Albert Bertram Payne, who m. Alice M. Saffel 29 Dec 1885 by Mr. Athey in Fq. Co., giving his parents as Arthur and Dolly.

86. MARTHA (d. 86) b. 4 Oct 1830 in Church Hill, Miss.; m. Thomas F. Baker; lived and d. in Church Hill.

87. ROBERT W. (s. 86) b. 15 Aug 1832 in Church Hill, Miss.; m. Fannie A. Green 6 May 1859; d.s.p. 10 Nov 1883 in Church Hill.

88. MARIA LOUISA (d. 86) b. 9 Oct 1838 in Church Hill, Miss.; m. Thomas Rodney Shields 1 Oct 1857; d. 29 Sept 1932 in Church Hill.

89. LINTON (s. 86) b. 16 July 1841 in Church Hill, Miss.; m. Martha Guffin of Ga. 1 Sept 1864; residence—Church Hill.

They had 12 children—Emmett of Church Hill; Zulime (Mrs. Kendall) of Muskogee, Okla.; Mary (Mrs. Alva Wingard) of Benton, Ark.; Leila (Mrs. Oakman) of Leland, Miss.; R. Linton of Houston, Texas; Nuna (Mrs. Grafton Hornsby) of Church Hill; Jennie (Mrs. Wood) of Church Hill; Lucile; Lilly; Carrie; Howard; and James.

90. LAURA JANE (d. 86) b. 12 Jany 1844 in Church Hill, Jefferson Co., Miss.; m. Dr. Bisland Shields 2 Apl 1863 in Church Hill; d. 1 July 1914 in Church Hill, where they had lived. Seven children—James Bisland, Wilkins Benoist, Thomas Rodney, Florida Payne, Viola, Joseph Dunbar, and Jean Louise Shields.

91. VIRGINIA (d. 86) b. 29 May 1846 in Church Hill, Miss.; m. George Alfred Palmer of La. 29 Dec 1875 in Church Hill; d. 31 Oct 1927 in Phoenix, Ariz., where she was buried. Two children—who reside 1936 in Phoenix.

92. ALICE (d. 86) b. 26 Feb 1849 in Church Hill, Miss.; m. Alexander Henderson; d. in Greenwood, Miss.

93. ALBENIA ELIZABETH (d. 95) b. @ 1832 in Fq. Co.; m(I) Ludwell A. Lee 27 June 1849 in Fq. Co.; m(II) Austin Jennings 1 Aug 1850 in Fq. Co. with her father's consent; d. @ 1908 at her home between Jeffersonton, Cu. Co., and Remington, Fq. Co.; buried on Jennings farm.

1860 census of Fq. Co. reports her 28, and her 2nd husband 36, living in Fq. Co. with her grandmother Mrs. Ann Dulaney 78. Later they lived North of Remington.

94. RICHARD (s. 95) b. @ 1834 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; killed in action during Civil War.

95. MARY VIRGINIA (d. 95) b. in Fq. Co., third child; m. Callowhill Jameson 30 Nov 1858 in Fq. Co. at home of her grand-

mother Mrs. Ann Dulaney. Residence—Rixeyville, Va. Several children.

96. HENRY (s. 95) b. 30 Mch 1840 in Fq. Co.; m. Mary C. Taylor 6 Jany 1869 in Al. Co.; d. 17 July 1912 in Garfield Hospital, Washington, D. C.; buried in Remington Cemetery, Fq. Co.; grave marked.

As a youth he attended school in Morgantown, W. Va. At the outbreak of the Civil War he came home and enlisted in the Warrenton Riflemen under Capt. John Quincy Marr and served throughout the war. Capt. Marr was the first Confederate soldier killed during the Civil War. Mr. Payne was captured and imprisoned for three months at Petersburg, being released at the close of hostilities. 1860 census reports that he was living with his mother at the home of his grandmother Mrs. Ann Dulaney and his uncle William S. Dulaney, near Bealeton.

He was a farmer; his first home near Doddsville, Fq. Co., was called "Fairview", given to him by his uncle W. S. Dulaney. Later he lived at "Fallowfield" near Lee's Mill about three miles from Remington, part of the Arthur Lee estate known as "Greenview".

His wife was b. 30 Dec 1845 in Au. Co., and d. 11 Apl 1930 at the home of her son Harry T. at East Falls Church, Va.; buried in Remington Cemetery; grave marked. She was dau. of Judge Hezekiah Taylor and w. Elizabeth of Charlottesville, Va., who later moved to "South Bend", near Shadwell, Al. Co.

Mr. Payne had 8 children—Bessie (176), Harry T. (177), Maude A. (178), William D. (179), Randolph L. (180), Eugene R. (181), Louis F. (182), and Ruth H. (183).

97. WILLIAM H. (s. 23) b. 24 June 1843 in Fq. Co.; m. Mary Virginia Thorpe 6 June 1867 in Fq. Co.; d. 12 Feb 1922 at Camp Humphreys, Va., while on a visit to his dau. Mrs. Blanche Smith. His wife was b. 1850, and d. 26 May 1906, dau. of Smith Thorpe. They were buried in church cemetery at Amissville, Rp. Co.; graves marked.

He lived first in Fq. Co. and later in Rp. Co. near Amissville, where his son Douglas now lives 1936.

They had 7 sons and 5 daus.—Douglas; Granville; Eppa; Inman; Cleveland; William H., residence 1936—near Greenwich, P.W. Co.; Milton D., d. 1918 at Camp Humphreys as member of Co. M, 3rd Engineers; Mary Ida, m(1) Ambrose Powell Brady 27 June 1889 in

Rp. Co. m(11) Gene Watson in Washington, D. C.; Narcissa, m. Thornbury Martin Putnam 16 Jany 1896 in Rp. Co.; Blanche, m. Mr. Smith; Cally, m. Mr. Harris; and one other who d.i.

98. JESSE F. (s. 23) b. @ 1844 in Fq. Co.; m. Emily Melissa Heflin 17 Sept 1875 in Fq. Co. After his m. he lived near Salem (now Marshall), Fq. Co. Their son William S. m. Bessie A. Heflin 10 Aug 1904 in Fq. Co.

99. ANNIE E. (d. 23) b. @ 1846 in Fq. Co.; m. Joseph Kirby 23 Dec 1869 in Fq. Co.

100. JOHN CLINTON (s. 23) b. @ 1847 in Fq. Co.; m. Minerva Kearns 14 Jany 1869 in Fq. Co.

They had 12 children—Walter Scott, m. Carrie Payne (VIII-80) 1895; Elvira, m. J. Samuel Weaver 1891 in Fq. Co.; Martha, m. Bedford Kearns; Martinetti, m. Edward Hume; Henry F., m. Susie Anna Payne (VIII-81) 1897; John T., m. in Camden, N. J.; Gibson, m. Jennie Kimes; Mason; Harry, m. Mary Myers; Minerva, n.m.; Rebecca, m. Jacob Kemper; and Bessie, m. Henry Day.

101. SARAH CATHERINE (d. 23) b. @ 1848 in Fq. Co.; m. Bernard Payne (VIII-44) 31 Dec 1867 in Fq. Co.

102. RANSOM BOWEN (s. 23) b. @ 1850 in Fq. Co. The 1850 census reports him 7 months old. In later reports his name is given as Bowen Ransom.

103. INMAN HORNER (s. 23) b. 3 Aug 1853 in Fq. Co.; m. Ida W. Payne (VIII-68) 5 Jany 1888 in Fq. Co. by Mr. Boston, Baptist minister; d. 10 Nov 1930; buried in Orlean Cemetery, Fq. Co.; grave not marked (1936).

They had 8 children—Gerald H. (184), Ernest M. (185), Oscar B. (186), Horace M. (187), Daniel W. (188), Eleanora J. (189), Ruth V. W. (190), and Edgar A. (191).

104. MAHLON STEPHEN (s. 23) b. 26 May 1856 in Fq. Co.; m. Mildred Frances Payne (VIII-58) 16-Dec 1886 in Fq. Co.; d. 11 Apl 1909 in Ld. Co.; buried in Baptist cemetery, North Fork, Ld. Co. She m(1) Berryman F. Payne 1876 (177).

Mahlon S. Payne had 7 children—Minnie (Mrs. Verts); Lloyd

B.; Lester L.; Myrtle (Mrs. Walter Arnett); Lemuel; Linwood; and Lucien T. Payne—all of Ld. Co.

105. EDWARD ALEXANDER (s. 28) b. 16 Feb 1838 near Orlean, Fq. Co.; n.m.; killed in action 27 Nov 1863 in Battle of Wilderness, Sp. Co., while member of Stuart's Cavalry; buried in grave-yard adjoining Methodist church in Orlean; grave marked.

106. MARTHA EUGENIA (d. 28) b. 29 Mch 1840 in Fq. Co.; m. Benton Scott Fleming 23 Feb 1870 in Fq. Co.; d. 1927. Mr. Fleming was b. 10 Feb 1843, and d. 19 July 1886. They were buried in grave-yard adjoining Methodist church in Orlean, Fq. Co.; graves marked. He was a school-teacher in Fq. Co. They had 5 children—Bessie (Mrs. J. C. Athey); Clara Summerville (1873-1899); John Scott, of Nevada; Earle H., of Texas; and Edward M., of Illinois.

107. JAQUELINA MILDRED (d. 28) b. 21 Feb 1843 in Fq. Co.; m. George Louis Holland 17 June 1867 in Fq. Co.; d. 1926. They lived at Orlean, Fq. Co., and later in Washington, D. C., where they celebrated their 57th wedding anniversary. He was b. 1832, and d. 1927. They were buried in grave-yard adjoining Methodist church in Orlean; graves marked. They had several children, among them John Barton of Philadelphia, and Elizabeth of Washington, D. C.

108. MARY CATHERINE (d. 28) b. 7 Mch 1845 in Fq. Co.; m. Upton Payne (173) 20 Dec 1866 in Fq. Co.; d. 20 Feb 1933 at the home of her dau. Mrs. Pitcher in Washington, D. C.; buried in Methodist churchyard, Orlean, Fq. Co.; grave marked. Mrs. Pitcher informed me that her father's and mother's families did not recognize any blood relationship. Other members of the two families have stated to me that such a relationship did exist, though remote. I find that the evidence of such kinship, originating back in K. G. Co., as brought out elsewhere in this history, is convincing. Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 9 children.

109. HUGH GOLDER (s. 28) b. 5 Mch 1847 in Fq. Co.; m. Charlotte Virginia Holland 17 Dec 1867 in P.W. Co.; d. 1928; buried in Methodist grave-yard in Orlean, Fq. Co.; grave marked. Her grave nearby is marked 1850-1926.

1870 census of Fq. Co. shows him a farmer, w. Charlotte 20; living with them Sarah English 7, and Nancy Curtis 74. Later he resided at Manassas, Va. He was named after Hugh Golder Smith (1834-1900) buried at Orlean; grave marked. His wife was dau. of H. and M. F. S. Holland.

They had 9 children—Colin H. (192), Henrietta E. (193), William U. (194), Henry A. (195), and 5 others who d.i.—Harry Hatcher, Golder, Barton, and 2 un-named.

110. WILLIAM UNDREL (s. 28) b. 10 Aug 1850 in Taylor Co., W. Va.; n.m.; d 1 Oct 1877; buried in grave-yard adjoining Methodist church in Orlean, Fq. Co.; grave marked; name spelled Undril thereon.

111. AMOS (s. 28) b. 8 Dec 1852 in Pruntytown, Taylor Co., W. Va.; m. Laura May Phillips 22 May 1879 at "Prospect Hill" near Orlean, Fq. Co.; d. 5 Mch 1928; buried beside his wife in Warrenton Cemetery, Fq. Co.; grave marked.

He moved with his family to Fq. Co., and later attended Bethel Military Academy in the same county. His last home was at Calverton, Fq. Co. His wife was b. 10 May 1861, and d. 21 May 1920; dau. of Alexander Wallace Phillips and w. Annie Harrell.

They had 6 children—Lena C. (73), Nellie A. (74), Edward E. (75), Elizabeth M. (76), Lula E. (77), and Golda S. (78).

112. JOHN BARTON (s. 28) b. 26 Jany 1855 in Pruntytown, Taylor Co., Va. (now W. Va.); m(I) Kate Bunker 7 Oct 1878 in Kingwood, Preston Co., W. Va., at the residence of Hon. James C. McGrew, the Rev. J. R. Thompson, President of W. Va. University officiating; she was the adopted dau. of Judge Bunker of Kingwood; m(II) Jennie Byrd Bryan 1 May 1913, dau. of Thomas Barbour Bryan and w. Jennie Byrd Page; d.s.p. 24 Jany 1935 in George Washington Hospital, Washington, D. C.; buried from St. John's Episcopal Church in Washington in the Bryan plot in Oak Hill Cemetery, Georgetown, where a brief tribute was paid by Rev. T. Coleman Nevils, S.J., President of Georgetown University.

He attended private schools at Orlean, Fq. Co. 1860-70. He moved to Taylor Co. 1874; admitted to Bar in that county 1876. Chairman of Democratic Committee, Preston Co., 1877-82. Special Judge of Circuit Court, Tucker Co., W. Va., 1880. Mayor of Kingwood 1882. Moved to Chicago in the same year. Judge of Superior Court, Cook Co., Ill., 1893-8. Senior member of law firm of Winston,

Payne, Strawn, and Shaw, Chicago, to 1918. General Counsel U. S. Shipping Board, E.F.C., 1917-8. General Counsel U.S. R.R. Administration 1917-9. Chairman of U. S. Shipping Board 1919-20. Secretary of the Interior Feb 1920-Mch 1921. Director General of Railroads 1920-1.

Chairman of American Red Cross 1 Oct 1921 to date of his death. Commissioner to Mexico 1923. L.L.D. George Washington University 1919; University of Cincinnati 1920; William and Mary College and Washington and Lee University 1926. Commander of Legion of Honor (France). Also he held decorations from Belgium, Greece, Japan, China, Costa Rica, Chili, Sweden, Poland, Austria, etc. (See Who's Who in America).

Upon his acceptance of the head of the Red Cross, President Woodrow Wilson wrote him a letter from which the following is quoted—"I am delighted to hear that you are going to accept the Presidency of the American Red Cross. No one can add more to its efficiency and trustworthiness than you can, both by your character and your administrative gifts. My affectionate confidence will follow you".

Judge Payne's estate, appraised at over one million dollars, was disposed of in his will. Bequests were made to two Virginia Universities, to the Red Cross, and to the State of Virginia; valuable paintings were given to the Virginia Museum of Fine Arts, to the Warrenton Library, and to the Fauquier Hospital; funds were left for the perpetual care of three private grave-yards in Fq. Co.; and legacies were made to his close relatives.

Judge Payne resided in Washington at 1601 I Street. His offices were in the handsome Red Cross building on 17th Street. His second wife d. 31 July 1919.

Following are short extracts from messages of appreciation sent at the time of his death.

[President Roosevelt.] "The nation mourns the loss of a great man. To the lasting memory of this man it should and will be said that he never knew a boundary line, either within or without the United States, when flood, fire, earthquake, or other great adversity called 'The Greatest Mother' to help the needy."

[Ex-President Hoover.] "His has been a rare life of service to humanity, which will be remembered in gratitude by a whole people."

[Hon. Josephus Daniels.] "To say that Judge Payne measured up to the highest standards in his duty is merely to repeat what the whole world recognizes."

[Former Secretary of War Newton D. Baker.] "Judge Payne's

death is a deep personal grief to me. As I watched the splendor of his devotion to the work of the Red Cross, my admiring pride has grown daily. He was a great American and a great and useful citizen of the world."

Due to the modesty of the manner of his giving, it would be difficult to discover and enumerate all his private and public benefactions. I am constantly running into evidences of his unobtrusive relief to individuals and gifts to small organizations.

Members of the family will be interested to know that he erected the tall shaft in Orlean Cemetery bearing the names of the Paynes of his branch in upper Fauquier who served in our several wars.

For an adequate account of his life and reputation, including several interesting family photographs, and columns of tributes from the press, foreign rulers and statesmen, and persons of all types and occupations, the reader is referred to *The Red Cross Courier* of March 1935, published by the National Headquarters in Washington.

113. ELIZABETH SMITH (d. 28) b. 6 Sept 1857 in Taylor Co., W. Va.; m. Dr. Mortimer F. Hansbrough 29 Oct 1878 in Fq. Co.; d. 29 July 1889; buried in grave-yard adjoining Methodist church in Orlean, Fq. Co.; grave marked. At the time of his m. he resided in Rp. Co. Later he practiced medicine at Orlean. They had 3 children who lived in Front Royal, Va.

114. ERNESTINE VIRGINIA (d. 28) b. 25 Oct 1860 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; d. 7 Nov 1883; buried in grave-yard adjoining Methodist church at Orlean, Fq. Co.; grave marked.

115. LYCURGUS (s. 30) b. @ 1834 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; 1850 census reports him as 16, living with James Rice, brother of Susan D. Rice who m. John W. Payne (VI-99). 1860 census shows him working on farm of Armistead Payne (VI-101). 1870 he lived with his mother.

116. EUDOXIA (d. 30) b. 11 Mch 1836 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; d. 10 Mch 1914; buried in Orlean Cemetery, Fq. Co.; grave marked. 1870 census shows her living with mother.

117. LUCRETIA (d. 30) b. 1 Apl 1838 in Fq. Co.; m. Wilson V. Payne (42) 15 Jany 1857 in Fq. Co. at the home of her grandfather Major James Payne; d. 3 July 1913; buried in Orlean Cemetery; grave marked.

118. JANET (d. 35) b. @ 1842 in Fq. Co.; m. Marion Rector 16 Dec 1866 in Fq. Co.

119. JULIA HOLTZCLAW (d. 35) b. @ 1844 in Fq. Co.; m. Charles Henry Rector 2 Jany 1868 in Fq. Co.

120. CHARLES WITHERS (s. 35) b. 4 Mch 1847 in Fq. Co.; m. Sarah E. Cornwell 8 Oct 1871 in Fq. Co.; d. 5 Apl 1923. His wife was b. 14 Nov 1850, and d. 25 Mch 1934. Both buried in Orlean cemetery, Fq. Co.; graves marked.

They had 3 children—Lou E. (88), Roy B. (89), and Eppa W. (90).

121. ROBERT GORDON (s. 35) b. @ 1849 in Fq. Co.; m(1) Mary Lewis Holtzclaw 23 Dec 1874 in Cu. Co.; m(11) Jaquelina V. Holtzclaw 8 Aug 1895 in Fq. Co.; d. 15 Mch 1913, leaving a will dated 24 Apl 1912 (29 Mch 1913). He resided in Cu. Co. near Fauquier Springs. For a while he farmed also in Fq. Co.

By his m(1) he had 8 children—John R. (79), Carrie (80), Susan A. (81), James J. (82), Annie L. (83), Mary L. (84), Cleveland G. (85), and Hattie N. (86). By his m(11) he had 1 child—Gordon R. (87).

122. JAMES E. (s. 35) b. @ 1852 in Fq. Co.; m. Martha R. Hackley 13 Dec 1877 in Fq. Co. by Rev. Samuel Milton Athey, Baptist minister of near Orlean, Fq. Co. The above birth date is taken from census reports.

123. AMOS (s. 35) b. @ 1854 in Fq. Co.; he was a physician in Chicago in 1888.

124. WILLIAM H. (s. 35) b. 31 May 1859 in Fq. Co.; m. Mary Virginia Payne (VIII-146) 22 Jany 1880 in Fq. Co. by Rev. S. M. Athey; d. 20 Oct 1915 in Fq. Co.; buried on C. M. Rector farm about one half-mile W. of Conde, Fq. Co.; grave marked but not enclosed. His wife was one year his senior.

They had 9 children—(1) Millie, m. George Bailey in Fq. Co. (2) Thomas, m. Pearl Pearson 1903 in Fq. Co. (3) Annie, m. Joseph King in Fq. Co. (4) Cornelia, m. Lemuel Sutphin 1908 in Fq. Co. (5) Clara, m. Charles W. Riley of Rp. Co. in Fq. Co. (6) Shirley, m. Carrie Ball 1909 in Fq. Co. (7) Lydia, m. Preston E. Lawrence of Rp. Co. in Fq. Co. (8) Tacie, n.m. (9) Foster, d.i.

125. JEDDEDIAH GOFF (s. 36) b. 13 July 1854 in W. Va.; m. and d.s.p. 1889 he was living with his father on the latter's farm.

126. WALDO WITHERS (s. 36) b. 24 June 1856 in W. Va.; n.m.; school-teacher; Baptist; d. at Weston, W. Va.

127. MARY CARLETON (d. 36) b. 26 Aug 1860 in W. Va.; d. 16 Jan'y 1876 shortly after her withdrawal from Hollins Institute, Roanoke, Va., on account of ill health.

128. PATTIE ANN (d. 38) b. 4 Feb 1849 in Fq. Co.; m. Henry Clay Utterback 11 Oct 1870 in Fq. Co. 1889 they lived near Salem (now Marshall), Fq. Co. They had several children.

129. CATHERINE ELIZABETH (d. 38) b. 31 Aug 1852 in St. Co.; m. Charles E. Holtzclaw 16 Oct 1879 in Fq. Co. by Rev. Henry H. Wyer, Baptist. Mr. Holtzclaw was a successful farmer in Fq. Co.

130. SUSAN MILDRED (d. 38) b. 4 Apl 1856 in St. Co.; m. Percy J. Lake 15 July 1890 in Fq. Co.

131. MARY LOUISE (d. 38) b. 20 Feb 1858 in St. Co.

132. AMOS FRANCIS (s. 38) b. 20 Oct 1859 in St. Co.; m. Mrs. Blair Johnson 6 July 1922 in Fq. Co.; residence 1936—Bethel Road, Warrenton, Va. Mrs. Payne was nee S. Janie Flynn of Warrenton. She m(1) Blair Johnson of Warrenton 20 June 1894. There were no children by either marriage.

133. FRANCES MAY (d. 38) b. 15 Mch 1867 in Fq. Co.; m. Warland M. Payne (VIII-100) 25 Mch 1885 in Fq. Co. See notes under his name.

134. IDA MARSHALL (d. 38) b. 24 May 1869 in Fq. Co.; m. Tazewell F. Johnson 24 Oct 1894 in Fq. Co.

135. LENA (d. 38) b. 27 Feb 1873 in Fq. Co.; m. Thomas C. Waddy.

136. HARRY WYER (s. 38) b. 18 June 1876 in Fq. Co.; m.

Ethel A. Brockman 4 Jany 1899 in Or. Co., where he lived at the time.

137. CLYDE (s. 38) b. 28 Nov 1877 in Fq. Co.; n.m.

138. RANSELL (s. 70) b. 22 Jany 1822 in Fq. Co.; m. Mrs. James D. Kincaid (nee Mary Jane Hilleary) 1862 at the home of her mother, Mrs. Betsey Hilleary, near Warren, Marion Co., Mo., by Rev. Greenleaf, Presbyterian; d. 9 Mch 1888 at his home near Warren; buried in Warren cemetery; grave marked.

At the death of his father 1839 he assumed responsibility as head of the family. 1842 he moved to Missouri with his mother and his younger brothers and sisters. 1852 he drove an ox-team to the gold fields of California in company with a train of 19 wagons under Capt. Spotswood Williams; there he engaged for a while in mining. He returned to Missouri by water, crossing the Isthmus of Panama on foot and coming home via Cuba and New Orleans. He next made a trip to Texas on horseback. At the outbreak of Indian troubles there he enlisted at Fort Arbuckle. At the beginning of the Civil War he joined Van Dorn's Company en route to Missouri and participated in the Battle of Wilson's Creek in that State on 10 Aug 1861. Thereafter he returned to his home in Marion Co., Mo.

His wife was b. July 1827, dau. of Thomas and Betsey Hilleary, and d. 6 Apl 1903 at her home; buried beside her husband. She m(1) James D. Kincaid 12 Aug 1847 in Mo. Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 1 child—William L. (102).

139. JOHN WILLIAM (s. 70) b. 12 June 1824 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; d. 4 Oct 1904 in Warren Township, Marion Co., Mo.

140. MADISON (s. 70) b. 27 July 1827 in Fq. Co.; m(1) Catherine E. Coats 1856; m(11) Mrs. Belle Moore 1890; d.s.p. 2 Oct 1919 at his home 5 miles W. of Warren, Mo.

He accompanied his mother to Mo. 1842. With his brother Ransdell he drove a team of oxen to California on 12 Apl 1852, arriving at Diamond Springs in that State 23 Aug, same year. They were accompanied by their cousins John and Thomas Hilleary, all of whom walked nearly every step of the journey. After returning to Missouri he rode on horseback to Texas. 1861 he enlisted under General Sterling Price and participated in several battles and skirmishes; but owing to ill health he was honorably discharged

after 6 months service. Thereafter he lived in Warren, making frequent trips to Colorado, Southern Missouri, and Montana. In the 70's he made a second trip to California, accompanied by his wife, and remained three years. On his return to Mo. he came by way of the Isthmus of Panama, the West Indies, and thence by boat to Hannibal, Mo.

He was in the general merchandise business in Warren, where he was also Postmaster during Cleveland's administration. He was a Democrat, Baptist, and well-known citizen of Warren Co. His second wife was nee Layton, dau. of Caleb and Jane (Hollyman) Layton.

141. ELIZABETH ANNE (d. 70) b. 31 Aug 1830 in Fq. Co.; m. William C. Hilleary, son of Thomas and Elizabeth; d. 8 Dec 1919 in Warren Township, Marion Co., Mo. He d. 1908 aged 85. Seven children. See Hilleary notes.

142. MARY (d. 70) b. 24 July 1833 in Fq. Co.; m. her cousin John C. Hilleary, son of Thomas and Elizabeth; d. 30 Apl 1903 in Warren Township, Marion Co., Mo. Three children.

143. LEONIDAS (s. 70) b. 16 Dec 1835 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; d. 5 Jany 1927 at the home of his cousin Price Hilleary near Hannibal, Mo. He was called Lee. 1919 he lived near Warren, Mo.

144. BAZIL GORDON (s. 70) b. 9 Apl 1839 in Fq. Co.; m. Aldora Sharpe 6 Apl 1882 near Warren, Mo.; d. 19 Nov 1925 at Monroe City, Mo. He was a farmer and resided near Warren. She was dau. of Robert and Sarah Elizabeth Sharpe. They had 1 child—Anna, b. 20 Jany 1884; m. Mr. Foley; both deceased.

145. GENIUS (s. 79) b. 25 Nov 1844 in W. Va.; m. Amanda Catherine Hammond 14 Jany 1869 in W. Va.; d. 5 Nov 1923 in Salem, W. Va.; buried there in I.O.O.F. Cemetery; grave marked.

His son wrote of him—"Starting life in the forest with small means, by industry and the development of the natural resources surrounding him, he was able to finish life in very good circumstances." During his married life he resided in Harrison Co., W. Va.

He had 5 children—Alice (103), Truman (104), Susie (105), Thomas G. (106), and Emma J. (107).

146. AMOS (s. 79) b. 7 Jany 1846 in W. Va.; m(1) Louisa

Mines 1 Mch 1870, dau. of Madison Mines; m(11) Olina Pendell; d. 21 June 1920; residence—3 or 4 miles N. of Wilsonburg, Harrison Co., W. Va. By his m(1) he had 4 children—Hortense, Henrietta, Thomas T. and Louis.

147. OLIVIA (d. 79) b. 20 Nov 1847 in W. Va.; m. Jacob Romine of Buchanan, W. Va., 31 Mch 1881; d. 7 Nov 1932; residence—Harrison Co., W. Va. Five children.

148. LUCY (d. 79) b. 3 May 1850 in W. Va.; m. Scott Davisson 31 Mch 1881; d. 2 May 1933; residence—near Wilsonburg, Harrison Co., W. Va. Two children.

149. ALICE (d. 79) b. in W. Va.; d.y.

150. MARY (d. 79) b. in W. Va.; d.i.

151. MARGARET (d. 79) b. 16 Jany 1859 in W. Va.; m. M. D. Stuart 20 Nov 1881; residence 1936—Clarksburg, W. Va. Mr. Stuart is called James. One child.

152. NANCY BYRD (d. 79) b. 7 Nov 1864 in W. Va.; m. Robert A. Garrett 30 Nov 1893; residence 1936—Clarksburg, W. Va.; no children.

153. JOSEPHINE L. (d. 96) b. @ 1831 in Fq. Co.; m. Walter S. Robertson 5 Mch 1855 in Cu. Co.; d. 20 Aug 1901; buried in Payne lot, Fairview Cemetery, Culpeper; grave marked. Their son Walter was buried in same lot. There were two other sons Ashby and Robert. Mr. and Mrs. Robertson lived on Rapidan River.

154. CHARLES BENJAMIN (s. 96) b. 6 May 1836 near Orlean, Fq. Co.; m. Anne Josephine Armstrong 24 May 1876 in Cu. Co.; d. 5 Feb 1920 in Culpeper, Va.; buried in Payne lot, Fairview Cemetery, same town; grave marked. He was named after his grandfather Benjamin Farrow.

During the Civil War he was for a time one of General J. E. B. Stuart's couriers, and also a member of the Little Fork Rangers of Cu. Co. Once he was captured, and is said to have "written his way out of prison". The officer in command of the prison, being unexpectedly called on to make an immediate written report, was ob-

served by Mr. Payne to be in a quandary as to how to carry out the order in the allotted time. Said the latter—"If you will give me a bottle of whiskey and a box of cigars I will sit up all night and make the report for you." The offer was accepted and the report, in excellent form, was despatched the next morning, resulting in the writer's prompt liberation.

He was for many years Clerk of the Cu. Co. Court. Mrs. Payne was b. 26 May 1852, and d. 19 Apl 1916; dau. of Joseph N. Armstrong of Cu. Co. and w. Mary F. Corbin; she was buried in Armstrong lot in Fairview Cemetery.

They had 2 children—Mary G. (108), and Charles B. (109).

155. AMANDA (d. 96) b. @ 1839 in Fq. Co.; 1850 census reports her aged 11.

156. MILLICENT (d. 96) b. @ 1840 in Fq. Co.; m. 1862 John Bowles Randolph; d. 1916; buried in Huntington, W. Va.

Mr. Randolph (1839-1870) was son of James Innes Randolph of Hc. Co., Solicitor General under President Harrison, and w. Susan Peyton Armistead. James I. was son of Peyton Randolph and w. Anne Innes. Peyton was son of Peyton, Sr., and w. Lucy Harrison. Peyton, Sr., was son of William Randolph and w. Anne Harrison.

During the Civil War John B. Randolph went from Washington to Culpeper to assist in organizing the "Washington Volunteers", and participated with them in the first Battle of Manassas as a part of General Eppa Hunton's Brigade, C.S.A. He was afterwards an officer in the City Battalion of Richmond; was wounded at Yellow Tavern; and appointed on the staff of General Custis Lee. After the war he returned to Culpeper and practiced dentistry. He d. there 1870 and was buried in Payne lot, Fairview Cemetery, same town; grave marked.

It was while he was first in Culpeper that he met Miss Payne. The m.b. is not found there. They had 3 children—Shirley P., Wilton, and Mary Peyton—the last of whom was Deputy Clerk of Cu. Co. 1892. See "Genealogies of the Families of the Presidents". (R. B. Henry)

157. WILHELMINA LOUISE (d. 96) b. 19 June 1844 in P.W. Co.; m(1) Major Edward Ashby Belger, U. S. Army, 29 Apl 1868 in Or. Co.; m(11) Dr. Malcolm Morse 5 Oct 1881 at Brandy, Cu. Co., by Rev. John McGill; d. 3 Dec 1936; buried at Fort Mis-

soula, Montana. Her last residence was with her dau. Mrs. George Ficklen near Bealeton, Fq. Co.

At the time of his marriage Major Belger was 1st Lieut., 3rd U. S. Infantry, holding a brevet as Major, and stationed at Fort Riley, Kansas. He d. at Fort Missoula, Mont., where he was buried.

At the time of her m(11) Dr. Morse was 45, a widower, b. in Louisiana, son of Isaac E. and w. M. S. Morse.

By her m(1) she had 4 children—Walter Ashby of Los Angeles, Cal.; Edward Forney, killed in Spanish-Amer. War; Louis Payne of Amissville, Rp. Co.; and one child who d.i. By her m(11) she had Frank of Los Angeles; and May Malcolm, m. George Ficklen.

158. MARY ROBERTA (d. 99) b. 26 Aug 1837 in Fq. Co.; m. Mason B. Payne (16) 28 Dec 1858; d.s.p. 9 Jany 1929 in Fq. Co.; buried in Orlean Cemetery, Fq. Co.; grave marked. See notes relating to him.

159. ANNIE ELIZABETH (d. 99) b. 8 June 1839 in Fq. Co.; m. Albin Rector 28 Oct 1867 in Fq. Co.; d. 22 Mch 1910.

160. WALLACE JAMES (s. 99) b. 19 Apl 1841 in Fq. Co.; m(1) Flora V. Bowie 20 July 1869 in Fq. Co.; m(11) Lucy Emily Ramey 15 May 1879 in Rp. Co.; d. 18 Sept. 1935 in Hyattsville, Md.; buried in Orlean Cemetery, Fq. Co.; grave not marked.

During the Civil War he was member of Co. A, 7th Va. Cavalry (Ashby's). His second wife was b. 20 June 1852, and d. 8 Feb 1935; buried in Orlean Cemetery; grave temporarily marked. He resided at Crest Hill, Fq. Co.

By his m(1) he had 2 children—Carrie L. (110), and Ferma (111). By his m(11) he had 7 children—James B. (112), Bessie E. (113), Rosie P. (114), Ida W. (115), Wallace J. (116), John R. (117), and Rosser H. (118).

161. SUSAN ADELIA (d. 99) b. 22 July 1843 in Fq. Co.; d. 30 Jany 1851.

162. JOHN RICE (s. 99) b. 31 Aug 1845 in Fq. Co.; m. Martha Alice Payne (175) 23 Dec 1869 in Fq. Co.; d. 21 Oct 1914 in Fq. Co., leaving a will dated 25 Mch 1913 (13 Sept 1915); buried in Orlean Cemetery, Fq. Co.; grave marked.

He had 9 children—Estelle B. (119), Mary I. (120), Blanche R.

(121), Henry R. (122), Ashby C. (123), Nettie (124), Walter L. (125), Edward (126), and John W. (127).

163. EMILY JANE (d. 99) b. 22 Mch 1848 in Fq. Co.; m. Thomas Alfred Russell 3 June 1867 in Fq. Co. He was b. Jany 1841 in Talbot Co., Md., and d. 29 Dec 1919. Eleven children. A dau. Mrs. Parr resides 1936 at Cliff Mills, Fq. Co.

164. THOMAS BROWN (s. 99) b. 13 Oct 1850 in Fq. Co.; d. 1 Dec 1873.

165. WORDEN WOOD (s. 99) b. 6 May 1853 in Fq. Co.; n.m.

166. ALBENIA (d. 99) b. 25 July 1855 in Fq. Co.; m. Edwin Ramey 31 Jany 1877 in Fq. Co.; residence 1936—with her son Tom Ramey, husband of (VIII-190).

167. JAMES HENRY (s. 105) m. Samantha Hustead. He was a farmer of Taylor Co., W. Va.

168. NATHAN (s. 105) m(1) Julia Utterback; m(11) Malinda B. Powell in Dec 1877. He was a farmer of Taylor Co., W. Va. His 2nd wife was b. Mch 1845, and d. 3 July 1905, leaving a will in Fq. Co. dated Grafton, W. Va., 1 July 1905 (1 Sept 1905).

The records of Fq. Co. show that she owned houses and lots in Warrenton, Va., occupied by the late John Ross and devised by his widow Mrs. Elizabeth C. Ross to Malinda B. Payne, who took care of Mrs. Ross. One of the latter Mrs Payne's sisters m. Charles Yates, whose children are mentioned in the above will.

169. BRUCE (s. 105) b. @ 1852; m. Alice Marple; d. 1932 in Taylor Co., W. Va., where he was a farmer.

170. NANCY JANE (d. 105) m. Mr. Holden, a farmer of Taylor Co., W. Va.

171. JAQUELINE (d. 105) m. George Lancaster, a farmer of Bridgeport, W. Va.

172. SALLY (d. 105) m. Marshall West, a farmer of Taylor Co., W. Va.

173. UPTON (s. 100) b. 13 Mch 1845 in Fq. Co.; m. Mary Catherine Payne (108) 20 Dec 1866 at Orlean, Fq. Co.; d. 17 Jany 1921 in Washington, D. C.; buried in Methodist church grave-yard, at Orlean, near which he lived; grave marked. During the Civil War he was member of Co. A, 7th Va. Cavalry (Ashby's). About 1890 he moved to Washington.

They had 9 children—Edward C. (128), Amie B. (129), Elizabeth E. (130), John E. (131), Catherine E. (132), Catherine V. (133), Mary B. (134), Amos E. (135), and Leslie W. (136).

174. JAMES EDMOND (s. 100) b. 28 July 1846 in Fq. Co.; m. Irene Benson of Iowa 3 May 1876; d. 24 Oct 1924 in Washington, D. C. During the Civil War he was member of Co. A, 7th Va. Cavalry (Ashby's). For a while he lived in Iowa, later in Washington. His wife was b. 1847, and d. 1924.

They had 3 children—Mary E. (137), Nellie B. (138), and Virginia B. (139).

175. MARTHA ALICE (d. 100) b. 12 Dec 1848 in Fq. Co.; m. John Rice Payne (162) 23 Dec 1869 in Fq. Co.; d. 1 Nov 1925; buried in Orlean cemetery, Fq. Co.; grave marked.

176. JUDSON (s. 100) b. 1849 in Fq. Co. 1850 census reports him aged 10 months. The name is there spelled Judston.

177. BERRYMAN FRANKLIN (s. 100) b. 10 Mch 1850 in Fq. Co.; m. Frances Payne (VIII-58) 9 Nov 1876 in Fq. Co.; d. 10 Mch 1880 near Orlean, Fq. Co.; buried in family grave-yard on farm where Mason B. Payne (16) died; grave not marked. She m(11) Mahlon S. Payne (104) 1886 in Fq. Co. Berryman F. Payne was known as Buck Payne.

He had 2 children—Undrel (140), and Edith (141).

178. ELIZA M. (d. 100) b. 16 Sept 1852 in Fq. Co.; m. John M. Short 25 July 1875 in Fq. Co. They lived in Rp. Co. near Amissville and later moved to the State of Washington. He was b. 20 May 1853.

179. ROSA LEE (d. 100) b. 1853 in Fq. Co.; d. Dec 1855, according to Vital Statistics in Richmond, Va.

180. CUMBERLAND GEORGE (s. 100) b. 16 Jany 1856 in

Fq. Co.; m. Minnie Martha Bowling 27 June 1888 in Rp. Co.; killed in street-car accident in California. He first moved to California, then returned to Flint Hill, Rp. Co., where he married; later he moved back to California, where he was buried. She was b. 21 July 1862.

They had 4 children—Murray G. (142), Carrie B. (143), Russell R. (144), and Linta L. (145).

181. PHILIP (s. 101) b. @ 1851; m. and lived in Texas.

182. ANDREW (s. 101) b. @ 1853 in Fq. Co.; m. and lived in Washington, D. C.

183. MARY S. (d. 101) b. @ 1855 in Fq. Co.; m. John S. Burke 8 Sept 1875 in Fq. Co.

184. MAUDE H. (d. 101) b. @ 1858 in Fq. Co.; m. Joseph H. Ellis 26 Jany 1882 in Fq. Co. by Rev. Samuel Milton Athey, Baptist.

185. ELIZABETH ANNIE (d. 101) b. 6 Apl 1860 in Fq. Co.; m. Montague Payne (VIII-57) 10 July 1879 in Fq. Co.; d. 3 Nov 1935; buried in Orlean Cemetery, Fq. Co.; grave marked.

186. EWELL ARMISTEAD (s. 101) b. 28 Feb 1862 in Fq. Co.; m. Susan Payne (VIII-61) 8 Feb 1883 in Fq. Co.; d. 25 Mch 1920; buried in Lakeview Cemetery, Hamilton, Ld. Co.; grave marked. The 1870 census of Fq. Co. shows that he was living with his step-father Anderson Shepherd.

Mr. Payne had 13 children—Erva, Herbert, Murray, Gertrude, Ruth, Ewell, Genevieve, Elizabeth, Rodney, Bryan, Pauline, Mary, and Edward. His widow resides 1937 in Hamilton, Mr. Payne's home at the time of his death.

187. THOMAS BENTON (s. 101) b. @ 1865 in Fq. Co.; called Benton. 1870 census shows him living with step-father Anderson Shepherd. Served in the Coast Artillery at Fort Monroe, Va., following which he is said to have married in Cuba.

188. DENNY PECK (s. 132) b. 25 Apl 1891; m. Joy Magill in Nov 1911; d.s.p. 12 Nov 1918. One adopted son William May (surname).

189. VIRGINIA (d. 132) b. 18 Feb 1895; m. Joe Davis Powell 9 June 1917; residence 1935—Kansas City, Mo. Two sons.

190. REED (s. 132) b. 2 June 1897; m. La Vena Wilson 30 June 1921; residence 1935—Kansas City, Mo. He had 2 children—Reed Wilson, and William Edward.

191. WILLIAM FRANCIS (s. 132) b. 9 Apl 1900; m. Ernestine Locke 2 Feb 1925; residence 1935—Kansas City, Mo. He had 2 children—Phyllis Lenore, and William Francis.

192. DANIEL (s. 132) b. 20 June 1904; m. Mary Louise Saxton 13 Oct 1928. He had 1 child—Marianne.

193. ELLIOTT SPILLER (s. 124) b. 18 Dec 1879 in Ba. Co.; d. 6 June 1880.

194. NELLY CATLETT (d. 124) b. 4 Apl 1881 in Ba. Co.; m. David Hampton Drum 7 Sept 1919; residence 1935—Richmond, Va.

195. MARY MADISON (d. 124) b. 18 May 1883 in Ba. Co.; m. John Buckner Garnett 31 Dec 1908; d. 8 Aug 1925 at George Ben Johnston Memorial Hospital, Abingdon, Va.; buried in Hollywood Cemetery, Richmond, Va. He was Professor at Emory and Henry College, Emory, Va. Two children.

196. GRATAN (s. 124) b. 4 Oct 1885 in Ba. Co.; m. Cassie Spencer 29 July 1928. He was State Superintendent of Public Instruction in Montgomery, Ala. He is now with the Extension Division of the University of Alabama.

197. JANE McDONALD (d. 124) b. 8 Apl 1888 in Ba. Co.; m. Oscar Durham Middleton 19 Oct 1910; residence 1935—Richmond, Va. One child—Mildred.

198. CAROLINE KYLE (d. 124) b. 14 Apl 1890 in Ba. Co.; m. Theodore Alexander Newby; residence 1935—Newton, N. C. Two daus.

199. GEORGE HARRISON (s. 124) b. 12 Dec 1892 in Ba. Co.; m. Bess Bishop of Highland Co., Va., 21 June 1922; Principal

of Junior Ruffner High School, Norfolk, Va., 1934. He had 2 children—George Harrison, and John Miller.

200. DANIEL DEERING (s. 124) b. 10 Dec 1894 in Ba. Co.; m. Agnes Hunter of Monte Ray, Va., 28 June 1922; residence 1935—Nutley, N. J. He had 2 children—Frances Hunter, and Mary Madison.

201. WILBUR BOSWELL (s. 123) b. 19 Dec 1866; m. Amelia M. Choppin 12 Dec 1894 in New Orleans, La.; d. in Ag. Co., leaving a will dated 5 Oct 1909 (2 July 1915). He was a physician. Her address 1934—Boyce, Rapides Parish, La.

They had 1 child—Dr. Wilbur Boswell Payne, b. 5 Apl 1901; m(1) Mildred Payne Parker of Covington, Va., 10 Oct 1926; m(11) Bertha Maddox 17 Dec 1932. His 1st wife d. 6 May 1931. His residence 1935—Kingsport, Tenn. By his m(11) he had 2 children—Wilbur Boswell, and Homer H. Payne.

202. IRA JEROME (s. 123) b. 19 Sept 1869 in Covington, Va.; m. Lena Alley 12 Sept 1906; residence 1936—Clifton Forge, Va. They had 4 children—Catherine Eugene, Ira Jerome, Leonidas Franklin, and Harris Lee Payne.

203. LULA (d. 123) b. 3 Dec 1870; n.m.; d. 1886-8.

204. FORREST EUGENE (s. 123) b. 15 Aug 1877; m. Hattie Brown Foard 6 Oct 1908 at Abingdon, Va.; residence 1936—Covington, Va. She was b. 14 Sept 1887. They had 3 children—Sallie Henri, Hattie Brown, and Virginia Payne.

205. LEWIS (s. 123) b. 20 Jany 1885; m. Lela M. Schuder 11 Feb 1905. 1932 he was V.P. and Genl. Mgr. of Va. Public Service Co. at Charlottesville, Va.; later he transferred to Alexandria, Va. He had 3 children—James Alvin, Clara Eugenia, and Lela Lewis Payne.

206. SAMUEL LEWIS (s. 122) b. 22 Jany 1865; m. Ollie Ellison 5 Oct 1889; residence 1921—Interior, Gi. Co.; d. 15 Oct 1936.

207. JOHN ANDREW (s. 122) b. 13 Jany 1867; d. 14 June 1884.

208. LOUISE (d. 122) b. 14 Mch 1868; d.i.

209. MARY WATSON (d. 122) b. 19 Mch 1871; m(1) Frank Tyree Feamster 12 Mch 1898; m(11) A. J. Hardwick 20 Sept 1905; d. 8 May 1937 at Interior, Gi. Co.; residence 1921—Pembroke, Gi. Co. One child by m(1); two by m(11).

210. HALLIE LEE (d. 122) b. 21 May 1874 in Covington, Va.; m. Walter Lee Payne 28 Sept 1898; residence 1934—Oak Hill, W. Va. He was b. 26 Jany 1864, and belonged to a Payne family in Charleston, W. Va., that is not related in any known way to the Paynes in this volume. Their dau. Mary K. was b. 28 Jany 1901, and m. F. A. Guffey 29 Mch 1929.

211. JAMES DICKENSON (s. 122) b. 26 Apl 1877 at "Mountain View", the old family home in Ba. Co.; n.m.; residence 1934—Interior, Gi. Co.

212. DANIEL HOWARD (s. 122) b. 13 Oct 1879; m. Miss Higgenbotham; d. 10 Oct 1925; residence—Kentucky. Three children.

213. ALBAN POE (s. 122) b. 7 Mch 1881; m. Nellie White. They had 2 children.

214. JOSEPH CARPENTER (s. 122) b. 3 Oct 1884 in Newport, Gi. Co.; n.m.; d. 28 Apl 1908 at Hot Springs, Ark.

215. OLIN JEROME (s. 119) b. 25 Sept 1880; m. Vonnie Leslie Smith 21 Apl 1909 in Ag. Co.; County Clerk, Ag. Co. 1935. They had 3 children—Victoria Chewning, Olin Jerome, and George Hobbs Payne.

216. BESSIE (d. 119) b. @ 1882; d. at age of 3.

GENERATION VIII

1. JOHN BYRD (s. 1) b. 18 June 1895; m. Ruth Martin; residence 1934—Brentwood, Md. They had 3 children—Dorothy Virginia, Lucile Ruth, and Robert Martin.

2. HOWARD SAMPSON (s. 1) b. 22 Oct 1897; residence 1934—Alexandria, Va.

3. CHARLES FRANKLIN (s. 1) b. 4 July 1900; m. Willa Mae Tarvin. They had 2 children—Frances Anne, and Charles Franklin.

4. WILLIAM DAVID (s. 1) b. 28 Dec 1904; m. Letty Finch.

5. HAROLD McLEOD (s. 1) b. 12 Aug 1907; residence 1934—Millsboro, Del.

6. MARY MARGARET (d. 1) b. 10 Dec 1910.

7. PHILIP MARSHALL (s. 14) b. 5 Dec 1896 in Richmond, Va.; m. Anne Catherine Yates of Texas 15 Oct 1927; residence 1936—New York City. B.S., M.S., B.L., and Phi Beta Kappa at University of Va.; M.L. at Columbia University of N. Y.; and member of the Bar, N. Y. City. He had 2 children—Philip Marshall, and Sarah.

8. MARY MARGARET (d. 22) b. 5 Aug 1882 in Fq. Co.; m. Vinton E. Payne (70) in Washington, D. C.

9. LULA WORD (d. 22) b. 6 July 1884 in Fq. Co.; m. John W. Roadcap. Two children.

10. NELLIE C. (d. 22) b. 1886 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; d. 1931; buried at "Southwood", near Orlean, Fq. Co.; grave marked.

11. FANNIE BYRD (d. 22) b. 24 Jany 1888 in Fq. Co.; m. Donation Libeau; residence 1936—near Manassas, Va. Five children.

12. LAVEGA JULIUS (s. 27) b. @ 1871 in Fq. Co.; m(I) Lula McDonald in Washington, D. C.; m(II) her cousin Bessie C. McDonald 3 Nov 1909 in Cu. Co.; residence 1936—near Marshall, Fq. Co.

By his m(I) he had 2 children—Anna Marshall, m. Thomas L. Pearson 20 Oct 1920 in Washington, D. C.; and Robert Lee, b. 9 Aug 1897 in Fq. Co. about one mile from Lakota on the Ra. River, m. Hattie I. Pearson 5 June 1920, residence 1936—near Remington, Fq. Co., no children. By his m(II) L. J. Payne had 1 child—Lelia Gertrude, who resides 1936 with her father.

13. DIXIE MAY (d. 27) b. @ 1874 in Fq. Co.; m. Fred L. Cornwell 5 Apl 1899 in Fq. Co.; d. 1924.

14. HATTIE (d. 27) b. 27 Mch 1875 in Fq. Co.; m. William Olinger 5 Dec 1903 in Fq. Co.; residence 1936—Routt's Hill, about 6 miles N. of Remington, Fq. Co. Mr. Olinger d. 1924 at Routt's Hill.

15. MARCELLA F. (d. 52) b. 24 Mch 1852 in Stuart, Va.; m. Henry C. Shelor 18 Oct 1876; d. 15 Jany 1897; residence—Floyd Co., Va., and Roanoke, Va.

16. HOWARD BOWEN (s. 52) b. 24 Mch 1854 in Stuart, Va.; d. Apl 1854.

17. HORACE BARRETT (s. 52) b. 17 Apl. 1856 in Westfield, N. C.; n.m.; clerk; residence 1935—Floyd Co. and Roanoke, Va.

18. VIRGIL HANSFORD (s. 52) b. 12 Dec 1858 in Westfield, N. C.; m(I) Addie Dobyns in Oct 1890; m(II) Martha Mitchell 1912; d. Feb 1931; merchant and lumberman; residence—Westfield, N. C., Floyd Co., Va., Roanoke, Va., and Bedford, Va.

No children by his m(I). By his m(II) he had 2 children—Mildred Hansford, and Eleanor May Payne.

19. GIDEON CICERO (s. 52) b. 15 Feb 1861 in Floyd Co., Va.; m. Mary Long in Oct 1888; d. Dec 1902; lumberman; residence—Floyd Co. and Roanoke, Va. He had 5 children—Edith Ellen, Mary Claire, John Bowen, William Henry, and Gideon C. Payne.

20. FLORA ELIZABETH (d. 52) b. 17 Dec 1863 in Floyd

Co., Va.; m. John Sample Woods 11 Jany 1882 in Floyd Co.; d. 19 Apl 1926 in Roanoke, Va., where she was buried. They lived in Fn. Co. till 1905. Five children.

21. CORA LEE (d. 52) b. 18 Feb 1867 in Floyd Co., Va.; m. J. E. Cannady 1 June 1893; residence—Floyd Co. and Roanoke, Va., and Logan, W. Va.

22. DORA ANNA (d. 52) b. 9 Apl 1869 in Floyd Co., Va.; m. George W. Jett 28 June 1892; residence 1936—Roanoke, Va.

23. ADA ELLEN (d. 52) b. 18 Sept 1871 in Floyd Co., Va.; m. C. W. Francis 25 Apl 1894; residence—Floyd Co. and Roanoke, Va.

24. LAURA ATHAWAY (d. 55) b. 28 Dec 1857 at Meadows of Dan, Pa. Co.; m(1) William A. Pierce; m(11) T. L. Brim; d. 13 Mch 1925 at her home near Mt. Airy, Surry Co., N. C. Two children by m(1); four by m(11).

25. WILLIAM LEWIS (s. 55) b. 28 June 1859; m. Nannie Jones of Idaho; residence 1936—Long Beach, Calif. Three children—Lewis, Allen, and Charles.

26. EDWIN JEFFERSON (s. 55) b. 5 July 1861; m. Dove Lowe 4 Mch 1886 in Westfield, N. C.; d. 29 May 1929 in Westfield. They had 7 children—Mrs. Maude George of Salisbury, N. C.; John Howard of Winston-Salem, N. C.; William Jefferson of Winston-Salem; Mrs. Florence Irene Covington of Rural Hall, N. C.; Mrs. Mollie Dove Tilley of Westfield; Mrs. Loline Hutchens of Westfield; and Robert Glenn Payne of Westfield.

27. ELIZABETH ANNIE (d. 55) b. 12 Nov 1867 at Westfield, N. C.; m. Adolphus Wayland Council 23 Jany 1889 at Westfield; residence 1936—High Point, N. C. Seven children.

28. THOMAS PRESTON (s. 55) b. 10 Dec 1870; m. Alice Lowe; residence 1937—Westfield, N. C. Two children—Thomas P. and Nannie.

29. DELLA WISE (d. 57) b. 4 Aug 1856 at Stuart, Pa. Co.;

m. Charles R. Hancock 20 May 1879 in Fn. Co.; residence 1937—Roanoke, Va. Three married children.

30. FLORENCE AUGUSTA (d. 57) b. 28 Dec 1858 at Stuart, Pa. Co.; m. Joseph A. Graves 21 Dec 1876; d. 2 Aug 1930 in Washington, D. C. Daus. Florence Payne and Carrie W. Graves. Mr. Graves's brother Charles A. Graves was Professor of Law at the University of Virginia.

31. ELBERT LEVERETT (s. 57) b. 21 Jany 1861 at Stuart, Pa. Co.; n.m.; d. 8 Aug 1897; buried in Longwood Cemetery, Bedford, Va.

32. WILLIAM JEFFERSON (s. 57) b. 19 July 1863 in Pa. Co.; m. Carrie E. Zollicoffer 28 Oct 1890 in Lynchburg, Va., dau. of Edward Zollicoffer and w. Jane Frances Cosby of Uniontown, Md.; d. 12 Apl 1928 in Richmond, Va., where he was buried.

He was President of the following organizations—Newport News and Old Point Electric Ry.; Southern Ice Corp'n.; Va. and Mexico Mine and Smelter Co.; Va. Anthracite Coal Co.; Richmond Chapter S.A.R., etc.; one of the organizers and directors of American Bank and Trust Co. of Richmond; member of Deep Run Hunt Club, Commonwealth Club, and Country Club of the latter city. He was a Presbyterian. He had 1 child—William Jefferson, who d.i.

33. ADALINE JANE (d. 40) b. 8 Sept 1854 in Tensas Parish, La.; m. Nimrod Glasscock 25 Feb 1875 in Fq. Co.; residence 1936—Washington, D. C. Two children—Beatrice Lee and Richard Carey.

34. SARAH ELIZABETH (d. 40) b. 20 Oct 1856; d. 26 Oct 1856.

35. THORNTON DOUGLAS (s. 40) b. 21 Mch 1858; m. Martha Ellen Daugherty 4 July 1882 in Springfield, Ohio; d. 1919 in Springfield.

They had 3 children—(1) Leora Belle, b. 27 Aug 1883 in Springfield; m. Clarence Chester Warwick 6 Oct 1904 in Springfield; one daughter. (2) Clarence Addison M., b. 13 Feb 1889 in Springfield; n.m. (3) George Arthur, b. 8 Sept 1894 in Blanchester, Ohio; m. Margaret B. Wessel 4 July 1928 in Los Angeles, Cal.; one son. The foregoing children of Thornton D. Payne moved to California in 1920.

36. RICHARD ERNEST (s. 40) b. 14 Aug 1859 in Chicot Co., Ark.; n.m.; residence 1936—Curlew, Washington State.

37. ROBERT PERMENAS (s. 40) b. 4 Oct 1861; d. 15 Nov 1867.

38. WILLIAM ADDISON (s. 40) b. 18 Jany 1864 in Chicot Co., Ark.; m. Mary Wilson Payne (101) 18 Oct 1893 in Fq. Co.; d. 19 Dec 1935; buried in Orlean cemetery, Fq. Co.; grave marked.

He had 2 children—Wilson Ambrose, who lived 1936 near Orlean; and Pauline, who m. W. C. Devers.

39. ELLA ANDERSON (d. 40) b. 17 Mch 1870; m. William T. Hodgson; residence 1936—Fq. Co.

40. ANDREW FOLEY (s. 40) b. 11 June 1872 in Fq. Co.; m. Addie Hackley in Fq. Co.; residence 1936—Curlew, Wash. She is deceased. Three children.

41. LUCY LUBENIA (d. 40) b. 30 Aug 1874 in Fq. Co.; m. Walter Page Gregg 28 Aug 1895 by Rev. Samuel Milton Athey at Baptist Church, Orlean, Fq. Co.; residence 1936—near Marshall, Fq. Co. He d. 14 Jany 1936 in University of Va. Hospital.

42. AURENA ARABELLA (d. 40) b. 27 Nov 1876 in Fq. Co.; m. Frank P. Donnelly 25 Nov 1897 in Washington, D. C.; residence 1936—Washington.

43. ELIZABETH (d. 74) b. 31 Dec 1841 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; residence 1910—Washington, D. C.

44. BERNARD (s. 74) b. 21 July 1843 in Fq. Co.; m. Sarah Catherine Payne (VII-101) 31 Dec 1867 in Fq. Co.; d. 1919 in Ld. Co., leaving a will dated Round Hill, 14 Feb 1919 (12 Mch 1919).

He had 5 children—(1) Appleton, b. @ 1869 in Fq. Co.; m. Emma N. Kirby 18 Feb 1900 in Fq. Co. (2) Lilian L., b. @ 1870 in Fq. Co.; m. Charles E. Costello 18 Mch 1891 in Fq. Co. (3) Stephen, b. @ 1871 in Fq. Co.; m. Alma Edwards 26 Dec 1893 in Fq. Co. (4) Isaiah, b. @ 1873 in Fq. Co.; m. Sarah C. Kirby 16 Dec 1896 in Fq. Co. (5) Malcolm Washington, b. @ 1875 in Fq. Co.; m. Carrie Lee Carter 27 Dec 1897 in Rp. Co.

45. RICHARD (s. 74) b. 16 Oct 1847 in Fq. Co.; m. Kitty F. Lawler 18 Jan 1876 in Fq. Co. by Rev. S. M. Athey, Baptist minister of Orlean, Fq. Co.; d. Sept 1925 at his home in Markham, Fq. Co.

She was b. 4 Apl 1853, and d. 1 May 1923. They were buried in Orlean Cemetery, Fq. Co.; graves marked. He was a farmer.

They had 10 children—Calvin A.; Thurston C.; Benjamin Franklin; Mamie E. (Mrs. Pearson); Corbin N.; Herbert F.; Annie L., m. Browning Payne (s. 149); Fletcher; Pearl (Mrs. Riley); and Cannie Ruth (Mrs. Williams). Benjamin Franklin Payne m. Janie Payne, dau. of Benjamin Scott Payne (VII-30).

46. WINTER (s. 74) b. 23 Oct 1849 in Fq. Co.; m. Etoile Lorient Hisle 19 Dec 1883 in Rp. Co.; d.s.p. 1910 in Rp. Co. His widow entered suit against his heirs 1910 in Rp. Co., from which action considerable genealogical information was gathered.

47. WILLIAM (s. 74) b. 22 Feb 1852 in Fq. Co.

48. ALBERTA (d. 74) b. 22 July 1854 in Fq. Co.; m. Robinson C. Hisle 19 Dec 1876 in Cu. Co., witness—Herndon Johnson. Mr. Hisle was b. 10 May 1852. Three children.

49. MARY HILL (d. 74) b. 20 Feb 1857 in Fq. Co.; m(1) Richard L. Goddard 5 Sept 1883 in Cu. Co.; m(11) Claud Augustus Pugh 22 Sept 1917; residence 1936—Washington, D. C.

50. ACHSAH DUDLEY (d. 74) b. 10 Nov 1858 in Fq. Co.; m. Charles Feaster; residence 1910—Washington, D. C.

51. DORA B. (d. 74) b. 3 June 1861 in Fq. Co.; m. Thomas F. Hisle 2 Oct 1879 in Cu. Co. by A. M. Grimsley; d. < 1910. Five children—Mrs. Olive G. Bywaters, Mrs. Mabel Bywaters, Mrs. Della Johnston, Clinton Hisle, and Louise Hisle.

52. LILLIE J. (d. 74) b. 10 Mch 1864 in Fq. Co.; m. Charles Souder; residence 1910—Washington, D. C.

53. MINOR (s. 75) b. 27 Apl 1845; m. Alsey Ann Porter 29 Mch 1874 in Farley, Platte Co., Mo.; d. 30 Oct 1930 at Excelsior Springs, Mo. He was member of 4th Va. Cavalry during the Civil

War; name is on soldiers' monument in Orlean Cemetery, Fq. Co. He had 6 children—Sarah Frances (Mrs. M. E. Aldrich), Alvin, Susie May (Mrs. Charles Daniel), Lillie Maude, Jennie Mildred, and Elijah.

54. ALMEDIA (d. 75) b. @ 1847 in Cu. Co.; m. Elias McDonald 2 Jany 1868 in Fq. Co.

55. GEORGE VINSON (s. 75) b. 13 Dec 1849 in Rp. Co.; m(1) Dorcas V. Hackley 23 Dec 1875 in Fq. Co.; m(11) Emma A. Payne (64) 8 Dec 1908 in Fq. Co.; d. 19 Mch 1927; buried in Orlean Cemetery, Fq. Co.; grave marked. 1890 he made a deed of trust for a lot in Front Royal, Va.

56. ALPHEUS (s. 75) b. 13 Aug 1851 in Fq. Co.; m. Mary Elizabeth Hackley 19 Feb 1879 in Rp. Co.; d. 8 Dec 1931; buried in Hillsboro Cemetery, Ld. Co.; grave marked; last residence—a few miles N.W. of Hillsboro.

She was b. 20 Apl 1860, dau. of Lewis Alexander Hackley and w. Eliza Ramey, and sister of (149) and (150); she resides 1937 with some of her children in the home near Hillsboro.

They had 10 children—Lewis Vincent, b. 1880; Emma Nora b. 1881; Eliza Frances, b. 1884; Annie Bell, b. 1887; Edwena, b. 1889; Achsah Helen, b. 1891; Albert Jack, b. 1894; Almedia, b. 1896; Frank Galt, b. 1899; and Alpheus Luck, b. 1902.

57. MONTAGUE (s. 75) b. 25 July 1853 in Rp. Co.; m(1) Elizabeth A. Payne (VII-185) 10 July 1879 in Fq. Co.; m(11) Belle V. Hulvey 8 Mch 1893 in Staunton, Va.; d. 20 May 1933 near Staunton.

By his m(1) he had 2 children—Bessie Eva, m. Samuel Shelton (or Chilton) Moore 21 Dec 1899 in Fq. Co.; and Katie, d.i. Mr. Moore was named after Dr. John A. Chilton of Warrenton, but spelled the name Shelton. Mrs. Moore's residence 1936—The Plains, Fq. Co. By his m(11) Mr. Payne had 3 children—Elmer Henry, William Montague, and Harry Whitney Payne.

58. MILDRED FRANCES (d. 75) b. 29 Dec 1856 near Orlean, Fq. Co.; m(1) Berryman F. Payne (VII-177) 9 Nov 1876 in Fq. Co.; m(11) Mahlon S. Payne (VII-104) 16 Dec 1886 in Fq. Co. by Rev. Samuel Milton Athey; d. 2 May 1936 in Ld. Co.; buried in

Hamilton Cemetery, Ld. Co.; funeral services by Rev. Gerald H. Payne (184) from Baptist church.

59. LILLIE JETT (d. 75) b. @ 1860; m. Warren A. Payne (65) 5 May 1880 in Fq. Co. by Rev. S. M. Athey, Baptist minister.

60. ELIZABETH (d. 75) b. @ 1862; d.y. The 1870 census of Fq. Co. shows her as 8 years of age.

61. SUSAN (d. 75) b. @ 1864; m. Ewell A. Payne (VII-186) 8 Feb 1883 in Fq. Co.; residence 1936—Hamilton, Ld. Co.

62. MIDDLETON (s. 75) b. 27 July 1867 at Orlean, Fq. Co.; m. Kate D. Tinder 2 Mch 1892; residence 1937—Platte City, Mo. They had 3 children—Ernest, Mrs. Mina Lawler, and Mrs. Mary Duncan.

63. LOUISA (d. 75) b. @ 1869 in Fq. Co., according to the 1870 census of that county.

64. EMMA A. (d. 77) b. 6 Nov 1854; m. George V. Payne (55) 9 Dec 1908 in Fq. Co.

65. WARREN ALEXANDER (s. 77) b. 12 Oct 1856; m. Lillie J. Payne (59) 5 May 1880 in Fq. Co.; killed by lightning 10 Aug 1897 at his home at Calverton, Va.; buried on his father's farm; grave marked W.A.P.

He had 6 children—Eppa Lee, Clarence Milton, Carroll Ernest, Edward Mason, George Raymond, and Lelia May Payne. The last-named m. Mr. Fullerton.

66. CHARLES THOMAS (s. 77) b. 1 Mch 1858; m. Mary Bettie Thorpe 12 Oct 1882 in Fq. Co.; d. 15 Aug 1924; buried in Orlean Cemetery, Fq. Co.; grave not marked. His widow resides 1936 close by Western S.H., near Selone, Fq. Co. They had 4 children—Henry, Hattie, Mark, and Samuel.

67. CLEMENTINE (d. 77) b. @ 1860 in Fq. Co. according to Census report of that county. Possibly twin of (68).

68. IDA WINSTON (d. 77) b. 27 Mch 1860; m. Inman H.

Payne (VII-103) 5 Jany 1888 in Fq. Co.; d. 9 May 1931; buried in Orlean cemetery, Fq. Co.; grave not marked.

69. HARVEY LEE (s. 77) b. 17 Nov 1867; m. Saluda A. McCormick 31 Oct 1895 in Fq. Co.; residence 1936—in upper Fq. Co. near Selone, close by Western S.H.

He had 8 children—Percival Irving, Amy Lee, Nellie Marie, Harold Alexander, Emma Elton, Ralph Vernon, Harvey Council, and Evelyn.

70. VINTON EVRINGTON (s. 77) b. 23 Nov 1870; m(I) Ada Thorpe 1 Nov 1893 in Fq. Co. by Rev. S. M. Athey, Baptist minister; m(II) Mittie Bailey 31 Dec 1900 in Washington, D. C.; m(III) Mary Margaret Payne (8) in Washington, D. C.; d. 25 Feb 1930; buried on his farm where he died, about 2 miles N.E. of Selone, Fq. Co., occupied 1937 by Mr. Clyde T. Wilson, close by Western S.H. and across the road from his brother Harvey L. Payne; grave not marked.

On this farm is an enclosed grave-yard containing the grave-stones of Ada Thorpe Payne, 26 May 1872—7 Aug 1894; Mittie E. Payne, 16 Apl 1883—2 Aug 1916; and of the latter's son Virginius, b. and d. 2 Aug 1916. Here also are the marked graves of Warren A. Payne (65) and his parents.

Vinton E.'s widow lives 1936 in Staunton, Va. By his m(I) he had 1 child—Essie. By his m(II) he had 8 children—Clara, Constance, Guy L., Boyd, Minnie, Louise, Annie, and Virginius. By his m(III) he had 4 children—Elizabeth, Nelson, Virginia, and Byrd.

71. ELLEN LEWIS (d. 79) b. @ 1856; m. James W. Jermans 30 Jany 1876 in Fq. Co.

72. ASHBY J. (s. 79) b. @ 1862 in Fq. Co.; m. Sarah Heflin 10 Feb 1886 in Cu. Co. She was b. in Rp. Co. 1898 he and w. Kate joined in a deed in Fq. Co.

73. LENA CLARICE (d. 111) b. 12 Mch 1880 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; teacher in Winchester, Va., High School.

74. NELLIE ANGELINE (d. 111) b. 16 Sept 1881 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; High School Librarian, Washington, D. C.

75. EDWARD ERWIN (s. 111) b. 12 Mch 1883 in Fq. Co.; m. Virginia Mitchell; d.s.p. 7 Feb 1925; buried in Warrenton, Va., Cemetery; grave marked. He was first a banker in Leesburg, Va., then in Alexandria, Va.; and finally President of Manufacturing District Bank of Chicago. Failing health caused his return to Virginia.

76. ELIZABETH MAY (d. 111) b. 19 Feb 1885 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; Associate Attorney, Dept. of Justice, Washington, D. C. She signs her name May Elizabeth Payne.

77. LULA ERNESTINE (d. 111) b. 10 Mch 1888 in Fq. Co.; m. Robert De Witt Cox 15 Sept 1928 in Washington, D. C.; residence—Warrenton, Va. Mr. Cox is Asst. Commissioner of Revenue for Fq. Co. They have 2 children.

78. GOLDA SMITH (d. 111) b. 7 May 1890 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; Asst. Librarian, American Red Cross Hdqrs., Washington, D. C.

79. JOHN READ (s. 121) b. 21 Sept 1874 near Amissville, Rp. Co.; m(1) Susan E. Coons 20 May 1896 in Cu. Co.; m(11) Bessie Helen Shackelford 12 May 1909 in Cu. Co.; accidentally killed about 1924 on Key Bridge, Washington, D. C., by a passing truck; farmer.

By his m(1) he had 1 child who d.y. By his m(11) he had 5 children—Hazel, Vinton, Vernon, Earl, and Ashby.

80. CARRIE (d. 121) b. 17 Aug 1877 in Rp. Co.; m. Walter Scott Payne 24 Dec 1895, son of John C. Payne (VII-100), in Washington, D. C.; residence 1936—on Arthur D. Scott farm near Elkwood, Cu. Co. Eight children.

81. SUSAN ANNA (d. 121) b. 22 Mch 1879 near Warrenton, Fq. Co.; m. Henry F. Payne 30 Dec 1897, son of John C. Payne (VII-100), in Washington, D. C.; residence 1936—Clarendon, Va. Four children.

82. JAMES JACKSON (s. 121) b. 18 May 1881 near Casanova, Fq. Co.; m. Nora Embrey 16 Nov 1914; residence 1936—Manassas, Va. No children.

83. ANNIE LEE (d. 121) b. 20 Apl 1883 in Fq. Co.; m. Joseph Bailey 28 May 1902 in Cu. Co.; residence 1936—Manassas, Va.

84. MARY LEWIS (d. 121) b. 21 Jany 1886 in Fq. Co.; m. Martin J. McDonald 26 Dec 1914 in Cu. Co.; d. 6 Jany 1916 in Washington, D. C. She was called Lula. He was son of Dudley and Mary McDonald. His residence 1936—Lakota, Cu. Co. One child—Margaret Ellen.

85. CLEVELAND GROVER (s. 121) b. 20 Nov 1887 near New Baltimore, Fq. Co.; m. Sadie Barron 17 Jany 1917 in Washington, D. C.; residence 1936—in Cu. Co. near Fauquier Springs. One child—Norma.

86. HATTIE NORTH (d. 121) b. 4 Feb 1892 on Capt. North's farm, Cu. Co., near Fauquier Springs; m. Judson Day in Sept. 1914; residence 1936—Remington, Va. Four children.

87. GORDON ROBERT (s. 121) b. 6 Mch 1897 in Cu. Co. on Capt. North's farm near Fauquier Springs; m. Golder Monroe Butler 22 Nov 1929 in Rockville, Md.; residence 1936—near Washington, D. C. One child who d.i.

88. LOU E. (d. 120) b. 5 Feb 1874; d. 22 Feb 1910; buried in Orlean Cemetery, Fq. Co.; grave marked.

89. ROY B. (s. 120) b. @ 1877; m. Ollie E. Smith 8 Apl 1900 in Fq. Co.

90. EPPA W. (s. 120) b. @ 1879 in Fq. Co.; m. Katie C. Pearson 12 Dec 1900 in Fq. Co.

91. IRA CLIFTON (s. 43) b. 26 Nov 1870 in Fq. Co.; m. Susan Chelf 19 Oct 1901; d. 22 May 1902 at his home in Fairmont, W. Va.; buried in Orlean Cemetery, Fq. Co.; grave marked. He was paymaster of a large Coal and Coke Co. His wife was of Flint Hill, Rp. Co. He had 1 child—Madeline M.

92. DORA MAY (d. 43) b. 19 Apl 1872 in Fq. Co.; m. Clinton Coffman 18 Oct 1911; residence 1936—Elkton, Va. No children.

93. ROBERT JONES (s. 43) b. 24 Sept 1873 near Orlean, Fq. Co.; m. Anna Minor Blackburn 21 June 1902 in St. Co.; residence 1936—Fredericksburg, Va.; physician and surgeon.

He attended Locust Dale Academy, Ma. Co.; then taught school in Rp. Co. He received his M.D. 1899 at the Richmond Medical College, Va. He resided in Garrisonville, St. Co., then in Fredericksburg, where he was twelve years on the city School Board, four years Chairman of city Health Board, eight years Vice-president of city Council, four years Mayor; on Board of Visitors of Medical College of Va. since 1917; Chairman of Fredericksburg Democratic Committee since 1928.

He had 4 children—(1) Robert Beverley, b. 16 June 1903, m. Elizabeth Mason Dillard 26 Nov 1925. (2) Nancy Waller, b. 21 Oct 1905. (3) Elizabeth Warwick, b. 21 July 1907, d. 1 Sept 1932. (4) Thomas Blackburn, b. 12 Dec 1908, m. Virginia Garnett 22 Oct 1934.

94. RICHARD BEVERLEY (s. 43) b. 19 Aug 1875 in Fq. Co.; m(1) Mamie W. Clark 21 Nov 1910 in Olive Hill, Ky.; m(11) her sister Mary Pauline Clark 25 Dec 1914 in Olive Hill; d. 30 June 1930.

He lived at Ashland, Ky., for many years, then moved to Huntington, W. Va., where he died. He was Special Agent for C. and O. Ry. Co. His 1st wife d. 5 Aug 1913. By his m(11) he had a son Richard Elson, b. 31 Aug 1916 in Ashland.

95. ADA GAY (d. 43) b. 22 Mch 1877 in Fq. Co.; m. Nelson J. De Neale 24 Oct 1900; residence 1936—near Orlean, Fq. Co., on Thornton Payne (VI-21) farm. Their dau. Nellie Gay De Neale m. Edward Payne, son of Warland M. Payne (100).

96. ELMA TORBERT (d. 43) b. 3 Oct 1879 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; d. 14 July 1901 at her father's home; buried in Orlean Cemetery, Fq. Co.; grave marked.

97. LINNIE LEE (d. 43) b. 20 Sept 1882 in Fq. Co.; m. John Smith 14 Aug 1907; residence—Weston, W. Va. The date of her birth was taken from the Bible of her brother Robert J.; but a shaft in the Orlean Cemetery, Fq. Co., gives her b. 20 Sept 1881. They had 1 dau. Irene.

98. LAURA (d. 42) b. @ 1858 in Fq. Co.; d.y.; buried in family grave-yard at home of Mrs. De Neale (95); grave not marked.

99. EDWARD (s. 42) b. @ 1859 in Fq. Co.; d.y.; buried near sister Laura; grave not marked.

100. WARLAND MARCUS (s. 42) b. 13 Mch 1861 in Fq. Co.; m. Fanny M. Payne (VII-133) 25 Mch 1885 in Fq. Co. by Rev. Samuel Milton Athey; residence 1936—on W.S. of mountain about one mile S.W. of Thumb Run Baptist Church, near Orlean, Fq. Co. He was christened Marcus Warland, but later reversed the names to avoid confusion between his own and his sister's initials.

He had 11 children—Rena May, Louise Wilson, Henry Norris, Carroll, Irvin, Mason, Ethel, Markham Warland, Dudley, Edward, and Gladys V.

101. MARY WILSON (d. 42) b. 29 Feb 1864 in Fq. Co.; m. William A. Payne (38) 18 Oct 1893 in Fq. Co.; d. 7 June 1934; buried near her husband in Orlean Cemetery, Fq. Co.; grave marked.

102. WILLIAM LEE (s. 138) b. 18 Feb 1863 in Marion Co., Mo.; m. Laura Isabelle Bates 20 Nov 1912 in Oklahoma City, Okla., by Rev. Isom Roberts. Moved to Texas about 1903 in coal business. Now a farmer at Cold Springs, Kiowa Co., Okla. No children.

103. ALICE (d. 145) b. 6 Dec 1869 in Harrison Co., W. Va.; m. E. F. Holmes 31 July 1916; residence—Salem, W. Va.

104. TRUMAN (s. 145) b. 1 Mch 1871 in Harrison Co., W. Va.; m(1) Anna Ethel Morrison 9 June 1898; m(11) Stella Elliott Brown 27 Nov 1924; teacher, farmer, and lately President of First National Bank of Salem, W. Va.

By his m(1) he had 2 children—John Howard, b. 14 June 1903 in Harrison Co., W. Va.; and Anna Agnes.

105. SUSIE (d. 145) b. 28 July 1874 in Harrison Co., W. Va.; m. E. T. Young 8 Nov 1896; residence—Salem, W. Va.

106. THOMAS GENIUS (s. 145) b. 24 Dec 1875; m. Millie A. Turner 24 Dec 1901; residence—New Concord, Ohio; farmer. He had 5 children—Genius T., Mrs. Pearl Cummins, George B., Mrs. Mildred McClelland, and Lottie Payne.

107. EMMA JOANNA (d. 145) b. 18 Apl 1883; m. Karl Carpenter 22 Sept 1903.

108. MARY GENEVIEVE (d. 154) b. 15 Aug 1880; m. Dr. H. Tucker Chelf 6 June 1906 in Cu. Co.; residence 1936—Culpeper, Va. Three children.

109. CHARLES BENJAMIN (s. 154) b. 12 Mch 1882; m. Augusta Kemper Bennett 11 Dec 1915 in Cu. Co.; residence 1936—Brandy, Cu. Co.; lumber dealer and breeder of fine horses. No children.

110. CARRIE LEE (d. 160) d.i. 15 July 1870.

111. FERMA (d. 160) m. Robert Moore; residence 1936—Vienna, Va.

112. JAMES BROWN (s. 160) b. 7 July 1880 at "Fairfield", near Hume, Fq. Co.; m. Beulah Wiltbank 16 June 1912; residence 1936—Washington, D. C. No children.

113. BESSIE EARL (d. 160) b. 29 Oct 1881; m. Robert Bursey; residence 1932—Washington, D. C.

114. ROSIE PEARL (d. 160) b. 15 Aug 1883; m. Frank Bell; residence 1932—Washington, D. C. Two children.

115. IDA WOOD (d. 160) b. 19 Apl 1885; n.m.; residence 1932—Crest Hill, Fq. Co.

116. WALLACE JAMES (s. 160) b. 10 Mch 1887; n.m.; merchant at Crest Hill, Fq. Co. Served in Veterinary Corps, U. S. Army, during the World War.

117. JOHN ROBERT (s. 160) b. 15 June 1888; m. Margaret Morris; d. 7 July 1923. Corporal in A.E.F. in France during the World War.

118. ROSSER HANSBOROUGH (s. 160) b. 25 Aug 1891; m. Frances De Sheals French; residence 1932—Washington, D. C. One child—Rosser Hamilton, b. 6 Oct 1925.

119. ESTELLE BROWN (d. 162) b. 26 Mch 1871 in Rp. Co.; m. John B. Putnam, Jr., 6 Sept 1894 in Fq. Co.

120. MARY IDA (d. 162) b. 10 Dec 1872; m. Joseph A. Cornwell 16 Jany 1898 in Fq. Co.

121. BLANCHE ROBERTA (d. 162) b. 27 June 1875; m. Tucker Cooksey 18 Dec 1912.

122. HENRY RICE (s. 162) b. 24 May 1878; m(1) Lottie Lee Anderson; m(11) Minnie E. Breen 7 Apl 1915 in Gainesville, P.W. Co. His 1st wife was b. 1882 and d. 1908; she was buried in Orlean Cemetery, Fq. Co.; grave marked. His 2nd wife was dau. of J. T. and Mary F. Breen. His residence 1936—Hume, Fq. Co. No children.

123. ASHBY CUMBERLAND (s. 162) b. 9 May 1881; m. Florie Cornwell.

124. NETTIE (d. 162) b. 20 Sept 1883.

125. WALTER L. (s. 162) b. 4 Mch 1886; m. Kate Cornwell.

126. EDWARD (s. 162) b. 18 Feb 1891; d.i.

127. JOHN WOOD (s. 162) b. 9 June 1893; m. Alma Honey.

128. EDWARD C. (s. 173) b. 24 Feb 1868; d. 29 Sept 1873; buried in grave-yard adjoining Methodist church in Orlean, Fq. Co.; grave marked.

129. AMIE BARTON (d. 173) b. 12 Apl 1870; d. 18 Oct 1873; buried near her brother Edward C.; grave marked.

130. ELIZABETH ESTHER (d. 173) b. 26 July 1872; m. William Ernest Garrett 28 Nov 1894; residence 1932—Clarendon, Va. He was b. 4 Mch 1869, son of Albert T. and Emma F. Garrett. Three children.

131. JOHN ESTEN (s. 173) b. 7 Nov 1874; m. Belle S. Pittenger 29 Sept 1897 in Washington, D. C.; d.s.p. 7 Dec 1902; buried near brother Edward C.; grave marked and name spelled John Eston.

He was doubtless named after John Esten Cooke, novelist and

member of General Stonewall Jackson's staff. His wife was dau. of Reuben A. and Mary C. Pittenger.

132. CATHERINE ERNESTINE (d. 173) b. 17 May 1877; d. 1 June 1877; buried near her brother Edward C.; grave marked.

133. CATHERINE VIRGINIA (d. 173) b. 30 Oct 1878; m. John M. Pitcher 29 June 1904; residence 1932—Washington, D. C. He was b. 11 Dec 1872, son of John M. and Carrie Pitcher. Three children.

134. MARY BARTON (d. 173) b. 20 Apl 1881; m. William F. Bannister 19 Oct 1903, son of W. F. D. Bannister; residence 1932—New York City. Two children.

135. AMOS E. (s. 173) b. 29 Mch 1884; d. 13 Nov 1884; buried near his brother Edward C.; grave marked.

136. LESLIE W. (s. 173) b. 1 Jany 1887; d. 16 July 1887; buried near his brother Edward C.; grave marked.

137. MARY ELIZABETH (d. 174) b. 27 Apl 1878; m. George Solbach 29 Jany 1903.

138. NELLIE BENSON (d. 174) b. 20 Aug 1880; m. James Russell 6 Aug 1902; d. 11 Apl 1918.

139. VIRGINIA BELL (d. 174) b. 8 Sept 1883; m. Charles Thomas 7 Dec 1903.

140. UNDREL (s. 177) b. 30 Sept 1877; m. Minnie Davis Jeffries 27 Dec 1900 in Fq. Co.; residence 1936—Calverton, Fq. Co. He had 1 child—Raymond Franklin—b. 25 Nov 1901, m. Adaline Perreida 5 Oct 1931.

141. EDITH (d. 177) b. 10 Oct 1881; m. George W. Stipe 28 Sept 1901; residence 1936—Purcellville, Ld. Co. He formerly lived in Marshall, Fq. Co.

142. MURRAY GRATAN (s. 180) b. 25 July 1889; m. Verona Schenk 4 July 1912; one child—John Murray, b. 24 May 1914.

143. CARRIE BETH (d. 180) b. 7 Sept 1892; m. Alvin Edward McMahon of San Francisco 25 May 1927.

144. RUSSELL RAYMOND (s. 180) b. 8 Sept 1894; m. Dorothy Gertrude Scoble 13 Mch 1920.

145. LINTA LUCILLE (s. 180) b. 1 May 1898; m. Charles Marion Howe 1 Sept 1920.

146. MARY VIRGINIA (d. 78) b. @ 1856 in Fq. Co.; m. William H. Payne (VII-124) 22 Jany 1880 in Fq. Co. by Rev. Samuel Milton Athey.

147. JAQUELINA (d. 78) b. @ 1858 in Fq. Co.; m. Mason Priest 25 Nov 1884 in Fq. Co., son of Peter and Susannah E. Priest, of Rp. Co.

148. LUCY FRANCES (d. 78) b. 1859-60 in Fq. Co.

149. ALBIN (s. 78) b. 22 July 1861 in Fq. Co.; m. Emma Frances Hackley 27 Dec 1882 in Rp. Co.; d. 24 June 1936 in Fq. Co.; buried in Orlean cemetery, Fq. Co.; grave marked.

He resided on W.S. of mountain about three quarters of a mile S.W. of Thumb Run Baptist church, near Orlean, Fq. Co. Certain Court records give his name as Albin B. Payne. His wife was dau. of Lewis Alexander Hackley and w. Eliza Ramey, and sister of Mrs. Eldridge Payne (150) and Mrs. Alpheus Payne (56).

He had 5 children—William Lewis, Browning, Eliza Jaque, Luther, and Mabel. Browning Payne m. Cannie R. Payne (d. 45).

150. ELDRIDGE (s. 78) b. 15 June 1864 in Fq. Co.; m. Annie Belle Hackley 22 Dec 1885 in Rp. Co. by Rev. Samuel Milton Athey; d. 24 Feb 1926 at his home in Ld. Co. about four miles from Harper's Ferry; buried in Hillsboro cemetery, Ld. Co.; grave marked.

He was a farmer; he moved from Fq. to Ld. Co. about 1914. His wife was b. 28 Nov 1866, dau. of Lewis Alexander Hackley and w. Eliza Ramey, and sister of the wives of Albin (149) and Alpheus (56).

Mr. and Mrs. Payne had 12 children—Howard Lee (1887-1918), Wilmer, Herman (1891-1918), Gibson, Bertha, Ella, Effie, Early, Marvin, Harry, Forrest, and Norvel.

151. WILLIAM FRANCIS (s. 78) b. 7 Sept 1866 in Rp. Co.; m. Virginia Hackley 3 Aug 1892 in Rp. Co., at which time he resided in Fq. Co.; residence 1937—Washington, D. C. He was called Will Bush Payne to distinguish him from several other William Paynes in his neighborhood.

He had 4 children—Charles Leslie, Grafton Kibler, Herbert Lee, and William Raymond Payne.

152. MARTHA (d. 78) b. @ 1869 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; residence 1936—The Plains, Fq. Co.

153. ETTA (d. 78) b. @ 1872 in Fq. Co.; m. John T. Mitchell 5 June 1889 in Fq. Co.

154. NORA (d. 78) b. @ 1875; n.m.; d. at about 24 years of age.

155. HAMILTON ERNEST (s. 81) b. @ 1860 in Fq. Co.; m. Mary E. Reid 27 Dec 1883 in Fq. Co. by Rev. Samuel Milton Athey; d. 1920; buried in Orlean Cemetery, Fq. Co.

He had 13 children—Arthur Ernest, Milton Franklin, Mrs. Laura Lavinia Gallahan, Mrs. Bertha Elizabeth Adams, Lewis, Mrs. Annie Roberta Slack, Mrs. Effie Virginia Mertz, Maurice Enos, Mrs. Rose Lee Wilkerson, Mary Ellen, Mrs. Elsie Margaret Pierson, Mason, and Joseph Fielding Payne.

156. FLORENCE (d. 81) b. @ 1862; m. Mr. Gooding; residence 1923—Washington, D. C.

157. FIELDING HAMPTON (s. 81) b. @ 1864; n.m.; d. 1923.

158. CLAUDIA (d. 81) b. @ 1866; d.y.

159. CLINTON ENOS (s. 81) b. 3 Sept 1868 at Orlean, Fq. Co.; m. Mamie Elizabeth Hackley 16 Jan 1901 in Washington, D. C., in Methodist Church; residence 1937—on “back road” about one and one half miles from Orlean. She was b. 23 Dec 1874 at Orlean.

They had 4 children—Norman Hackley, b. 1902, m. Helen Kerrick; Hilda Olivia, b. 1903, m. Herman Payne; Keith Orville, b. 1906, m. Ethel A. V. Payne; and Rupert Council, b. 1908, n.m.

160. ELVIRA (d. 81) b. @ 1869 in Fq. Co.; d.y.

161. ROBERTA E. (d. 81) b. @ 1870 in Fq. Co.; m. Charles B. Holtzclaw 25 Jany 1888 in Fq. Co.; residence 1936—Washington, D. C.

162. HERMAN LAFAYETTE (s. 81) b. @ 1875 in Fq. Co.; m. Liddie I. Kerrick 25 Dec 1900 in Ld. Co. He was a farmer. He had 3 children—Carleton J., Fenton, and Rachael M.

163. SCOTT (s. 83) b. 30 Aug 1870; n.m.; address unknown.

164. TUCKER (s. 83) b. 12 Oct 1871; m. Rhoda E. Kahn 1912; d.s.p.

165. WILLARD AUGUSTUS (s. 83) b. 9 Apl 1873; m. Sarah Louisa Gardiner 5 Feb 1901 in Washington, D. C.; residence—Washington.

He had 4 children—Lewis Eldridge, William Howard, Raymond Gardiner, and Nellie Louise—all married.

166. BEDFORD (s. 83) b. Jany 1875; n.m.; d. many years ago.

167. HATTIE (d. 83) b. 4 June 1876; m. Edwin Jeffries 7 Aug 1900 in Washington, D. C.; d. many years ago. One son.

168. VALLIE CATHERINE (d. 83) b. 7 Sept 1877 near Orlean, Fq. Co.; m. Hugh R. Moffett 19 Dec 1894 in Fq. Co. by Rev. S. M. Athey, Baptist minister of Orlean; residence 1936—Warrenton, Va. Six children.

169. MARGARET (d. 83) b. 15 Nov 1878; n.m.; residence 1936—Washington, D. C.

170. WADE HAMPTON (s. 83) b. 6 July 1880; m. Rosa B. Allison 2 Jany 1902 in Fq. Co.; d. several years ago in Warrenton, Va. Eight or more children.

171. INEZ S. (d. 83) b. Sept 1882; m. Charles H. Ball 7 Dec 1904 in Fq. Co.; residence 1936—near Orlean, Fq. Co. He was son of William J. and Sarah E. Ball. Five children.

172. WILLIAM WAUGH (s. 83) b. 1884; m. Minnie Ryan

1908 in Fq. Co.; residence 1936—Marshall, Fq. Co. Has large family.

173. PAUL (s. 83) b. 30 Jany 1887 in Fq. Co. near Carter's Run Church; m. Eunice Ball 4 Feb 1909, dau. of Hezekiah H. Ball and w. Vianna Thorpe; residence 1936—Warrenton, Va. Seven children.

Mr. Ball d. 5 July 1933 at age of 83 near Waterloo, Rp. Co.; he was buried in Orlean Cemetery, Fq. Co.

174. CURTIS CLAY (s. 83) d.i.

175. UN-NAMED (child of 83) d.i.

176. BESSIE (d. 96) b. 12 Oct 1869 at "Fairview", near Dodds-ville, Fq. Co.; m(1) Joseph Rodgers in Newark, N. J.; m(11) Fred Jameson of Boston, Mass. No children.

177. HARRY TAYLOR (s. 96) b. 1 Apl 1871 at "Fairview", near Doddsville, Fq. Co.; m. Lucy James 1894 in Washington, D. C.; residence 1936—E. Falls Church, Va. He had 3 children; 2 daus. living.

178. MAUDE ALICE (d. 96) b. 28 June 1873 at "Fairview", near Doddsville, Fq. Co.; m. Harry Hancock Lee, Jr., 23 Dec 1891 in Fq. Co. by Rev. Walter H. Robertson, Presbyterian minister; residence 1936—Washington, D. C. Six children.

179. WILLIAM DULANEY (s. 96) b. 25 Sept 1874 at "Fairview", near Doddsville, Fq. Co.; m. Esther Fitz Lee Holtzman 9 May 1904 in Washington, D. C.; residence 1936—Jeffersonton, Cu. Co. She was b. 15 Apl 1875.

They had 5 children—(1) Lewis Bazil, b. 2 Mch 1905; m. Lucy P. Burnley 5 Sept 1926. (2) Hannah Miriam, b. 15 Sept 1906; m. Cecil D. Rosenberger 15 May 1926. (3) Katherine Charlotte, b. 23 Oct 1909. (4) William Dulaney, b. 16 Nov 1911. (5) Mary Priscilla, b. 13 Oct 1914.

180. RANDOLPH LEE (s. 96) b. 10 Jany 1876 at "Fairview", near Doddsville, Fq. Co.; m. Mary E. Copeland in Pittsburgh, Pa.; d.s.p. in Pittsburgh, leaving a will in Fq. Co. dated 1 Mch 1917 (2 Nov 1917).

181. EUGENE RICHARD (s. 96) b. 9 Sept 1879 at "Fairview", near Doddsville, Fq. Co.; m. Miss Elway at McKee's Rocks, Pa.; d. 5 June 1934 in Washington, D. C.; buried near parents in Remington Cemetery, Fq. Co.; grave not marked. He worked in a mill at Monnessen, Pa.

He had 3 children—(1) James, b. 6 Aug 1906, m. Alice Cornwell, residence 1936—near Opal, Fq. Co., 3 sons; (2) Emma, d. at 7; (3) Lillian, d. at 13.

182. LOUIS FRENCH (s. 96) b. 9 Feb 1882 in Fq. Co. at "Fallowfield", near Lee's Mill, on the Ra. River; d. 14 Dec 1901; buried in Remington Cemetery, Fq. Co.; grave marked.

183. RUTH HADASSAH (d. 96) b. 2 Sept 1885 at "Fallowfield", near Lee's Mill, on the Ra. River, Fq. Co.; m. William M. Holtzman; d. 15 Mch 1927; buried in Washington, D. C. Four children.

184. GERALD HORNER (s. 103) b. 1 Mch 1890; m(1) Gertrude Day Alexander 21 June 1914 in Washington, D. C.; m(11) Nancy Scott Johnson 27 Oct 1919 in Roanoke, Va.; residence 1936—Portsmouth, Va.; Baptist minister.

By his m(1) he had 1 child—Gertrude Winston. By his m(11) he had 2 children—Mary Jane, and Margaret Ann.

185. ERNEST MARSHALL (s. 103) b. 21 Dec 1891; n.m.

186. OSCAR BOWEN (s. 103) b. 11 Sept 1893; m. Katie Watson of Lynchburg, Va. He served in the U. S. Army, on joining which he changed his middle name to Braxton.

187. HORACE MILTON (s. 103) b. 6 July 1895; n.m.; d. 30 Sept 1918; buried in Orlean Cemetery, Fq. Co.; grave marked; the date of birth thereon—30 June 1895—is incorrect according to a Bible record. He was a Baptist minister.

188. DANIEL WEBSTER (s. 103) b. 12 Feb 1898; m. Bertha Margaret Earle of Richmond, Va.

189. ELEANOR JAQUELINE (d. 103) b. 1 July 1900; n.m.

190. RUTH VICTORIA WINSTON (d. 103) b. 12 Mch 1902;

m(1) Homer L. Rutherford 4 June 1922 in Fq. Co.; m(11) Thomas Alfred Ramey 7 Oct 1935 in Fq. Co.; residence 1936—Ade Forks, about 4 miles W. of Warrenton, Fq. Co. Mr. Rutherford was b. in Greene Co., Tenn.; he d. Dec 1932. Mr. Ramey was son of Mrs. Albenia Payne Ramey (VII-166); he was b. in Rp. Co.

191. EDGAR ALEXANDER (s. 103) b. 19 Aug 1903; n.m.; residence 1936—near Dudie, Fq. Co.

192. COLIN HUNTER (s. 109) b. 27 Dec 1868 in Fq. Co.; m. Annie E. Lipscomb 26 June 1893 in P.W. Co.; residence 1936—Hoadley, P.W. Co. They had 4 children—Selenia Virginia, Anna Martha, Hugh Hunter, and Estelle Cline Payne.

193. HENRIETTA ERNESTINE (d. 109) b. 6 Oct 1878 near Occoquan, P.W. Co.; m. Ernest M. Ewers 6 Apl 1897 in Washington, D. C.; residence 1936—Washington, D. C. He was b. 26 July 1866 in Fredericktown, Ohio. They had 6 children.

194. WILLIAM UNDREL (s. 109) b. 2 June 1881; m. Bertha Carter 23 Oct 1900 in Manassas, Va.; d. 4 May 1930; buried in Hixon family grave-yard 2 miles S. of Manassas; grave marked.

He was a farmer in P.W. Co., and later a U.S. Government employee in Washington, D. C. She was dau. of James Shirley Carter and w. Emily Margaret Hixon. She resides 1937 with some of her children in Congress Heights, Washington, D. C.

They had 6 children—Mrs. Emily May Gregory, William Earl Payne, Mrs. Charlotte Irene Skinner, Mrs. Hazel Lucile Harrell, Ida Viola Payne, and Lawrence Edward Barton Payne.

195. HENRY AMOS (s. 109) b. 8 Sept 1887 in Fq. Co.; m. Blanche Frances Daly 29 Apl 1912 in Washington, D. C.; residence 1936—about 4 miles S. of Manassas, P.W. Co. They had 3 children—James Hugh, John Barton, and Marie Frances.

SECTION D

As pointed out in the Introduction under the heading Notation, Symbols, and Abbreviations, this SECTION includes the earliest Payne families in Lancaster County, some members of which crossed over into Northumberland County. About the beginning of the 19th century one of these families migrated to Fauquier County.

Of this SECTION were several prominent men in Lancaster prior to the Revolution; also Captain William Payne of London, England; Captain Nicholas Payne of Spotsylvania County; Mr. Inman H. Payne of Warrenton, Fauquier County; etc.

The living members of this SECTION are diffusely scattered over the United States; a few of them still reside in Lancaster County, near Whitestone.

GENERATION IV

1. WILLIAM (s. A-III-1) b. 1685 in Sittingbourne Parish, Ra. Co., near what is now Leedstown, We. Co.; m. Judith, widow of Thomas Barker 1710 in Lc. Co.; d. 1726 in St. Mary's Parish, White Chapel, Lc. Co., leaving a will dated 27 Aug 1726 (14 Sept 1726), in which he bequeathed to his w. Judith the use of his entire estate to bring up his children with a good education; to his dau.-in-law Katherine, w. of Dr. Mark Bannerman, 3 slaves; to his brothers John and George Payne, all his wearing apparel and the remission of their debts to him; to brother Robert Mitchell, a silver watch; to friend Charles Burgess, one guinea; to mother Susannah Ladner, a slave; to his children, by name, certain gifts mentioned later herein. His wife, Robert Mitchell, son-in-law (step-son) Mark Bannerman, and Charles Burgess were named executors; the will was witnessed by John Chichester, son of Richard, and referred to testator's sisters, but not by name.

1706 he first appears in the Lancaster county lists of tithables, charged with 5 persons; at this time and for several years thereafter he was the only Payne recorded in these lists. He resided on Payne's Creek near Ottoman.

1708 he was named as executor of will of his step-father Hugh Ladner; in the same year he deeded to his brother George Payne his

interest in one half of "Islington", patented to Richard Merriman 1677, and given in the latter's will to the said William Payne, the inheritance of which was to be effective on the death of his parents. As his mother survived him, he never owned it. 1696 his father's will stated that he was under 16 and was "provided to land by his deceased grandfather Mr. Richard Merriman". This land was on the N.S. of Merriman's (now Payne's) Creek.

15 Nov 1709 William Payne, "aged about 24", made a deposition in connection with the will of John Sharp; in the same year died Thomas Barker whose will William Payne witnessed and whose widow he married. 11 May 1710 William Payne and w. Judith appeared in Court as guardians of her children by Thomas Barker. 1710/1 he witnessed the will of William Davenport, whose widow was Rachael. 1715 William Payne and w. Judith, late widow of Thomas Barker, were granted administration of estate of her young dau. Judith Barker.

1716 he was Churchwarden of St. Mary's, White Chapel, Parish—sometimes called St. Mary's Parish, White Chapel. 1717 "Mr. William Payne" was still the only Payne in the list of tithables of this county. In the same year Rachael Davenport sold to William Payne, planter, and John Chichester, Gentleman, part of land near Corroto-man River on Merriman's Creek, granted to John Merriman 1649, fifty acres of which William, Charles, and John Merriman—children of above John Merriman—and Edward Carter and w. Audrey, late widow of said John Merriman, sold 1680 to John Carter and David Fox; the latter's son William Fox, Gent., sold said 50 a. to Rachael Davenport. 1719 Capt. William Fox died, naming Mr. William Payne as executor; in the same year his widow Mrs. Anne (Chinn) Fox m(11) Richard Chichester, ancestor of the Chichesters who married the Paynes of Goochland Co.

1721 William Payne was referred to as merchant. 1721-3 "Mr. William Payne of St. Mary's, White Chapel, Gentleman," bought and sold land on Morattico Creek. 1722 he was appointed Tobacco Inspector.

Mrs. Judith Payne's will, dated 29 Mch 1747 (9 Sept 1748), names sons Merriman, dau. Judith Ball, grand-dau. Judith Ball, and dau.-in-law Catherine Payne; it was witnessed by John Taylor and Jesse Ball. 1749 the inventory of the estate of William Payne was recorded by Joseph Carter, James Ball, Jr., and William Downman; allotments were made to Merriman Payne, George Ball in right of his wife Judith, and William Payne.

Mr. Payne had 4 children—Merriman (1), William (2), Susannah (3), and Judith (4).

BARKER—MITCHELL—DAVENPORT

I have not been able to determine the maiden name of Mrs. William Payne. Thomas Barker, Sr., d. 1703, leaving children—William, Catherine, Mary, Thomas, and Elizabeth. Elizabeth m. Humphrey Jones 1703-10.

Thomas Barker, Jr., died in the summer of 1709, leaving two young children—Catherine and Judith. Catherine m(1) Dr. Mark Bannerman 1724, whose services as physician are referred to in Christ Church Vestry Book, Mi. Co.; she m(11) John Seayres, a merchant of Es. Co., whose will was recorded there 1750. The child Judith Barker d. 1715.

The will of Thomas Barker, Jr., appointed his brother-in-law William Davenport as executor. William Davenport, son of John (d. 1683), had brothers George, John, and Fortunatus; he m. Rachael ——— and left a will dated 1711 (1716); his widow m(11) William Sydnor 1717. William Davenport's will names sons John, William, and Wood Davenport.

There are numerous assumptions that would result in making William Davenport the brother-in-law of Thomas Barker, Jr. One that appears probable is that they married Rachael and Judith Wood. Thus Mrs. William Payne would have been born Judith Wood.

Robert Mitchell was son of Robert, whose will is dated 1702 (1703) and names minor children John, Robert, Sarah, and George. Sarah m. Mr. Pittman. Robert, Jr., m(1) Mrs. Mary Sharp (nee Chilton), widow of John Sharp; he m(11) Susannah, sister of above William Payne. For further details on this group, see notes under Susannah Payne.

2. RICHARD (s. A-III-1) b. @ 1687 in Ra. Co., second son; n.m.; d. 1709 in Lc. Co., leaving a will dated 4 Apl 1709 (9 Aug 1709) and naming brothers William, John, and George as principal heirs; to sisters Susannah, Margaret, and Catherine he left his tobacco crop; to his mother Mrs. Susannah Ladner he gave all his corn. The will was witnessed by Thomas Barker, Jr., and Thomas Catlett. 1696 his grandfather Richard Merriman left him land on S.S. of Merriman's (now Payne's) Creek whereon grantor lived.

3. SUSANNAH (d. A-III-1) b. 1789 in Ra. Co. near what is

now Leedstown, We. Co.; m. Robert Mitchell @ 1714 in Lc. Co.; d. 23 Nov 1761 in Lc. Co. He m(1) 1709 Mrs. Mary Sharp, widow of John Sharp and dau. of John Chilton of We. Co., and had one child—Dr. John Mitchell (1711-1768).

Mrs. Susannah Mitchell had 10 children—William; Sarah, m. Thomas Chinn, who m(11) Mrs. Robert Edmonds; Margaret; George; Catherine; Robert, m. Hannah Ball 1746; Elizabeth, m. Moore Fauntleroy; Richard, m. Ann Sydnor 1752; Frances, m. Mr. Sydnor; and Judith, m. George Glasscock 1748/9. The foregoing Mitchell records were taken from The Northern Neck News.

The will of William Payne refers to his brother Mr. Robert Mitchell.

4. MARGARET (d. A-III-1) b. @ 1691 in Ra. Co. No record beyond that in 1709 her brother Richard left her a share of his tobacco crop.

5. JOHN (s. A-III-1) See SECTION A.

6. GEORGE (s. A-III-1) youngest son, b. @ 1695 in Ra. Co. near what is now Leedstown, We. Co.; m. Frances Edmonds 13 Oct 1729 in Lc. Co.; d. in Lc. Co., leaving a will dated 19 Sept 1760 (15 May 1761) in which he is referred to as of Upper Precinct, Christ Church Parish.

The will named his children and left part of his estate intact during his wife's life. Richard Mitchell, Hugh Brent, and Richard Stephens were among the executors.

1696 his father's will gave him the forest land called "Islington", left in the will of Richard Merriman, George's grandfather, to whom it was patented 1677. The terms of Mr. Merriman's will do not appear to justify this disposal of "Islington", but clearly make William Payne, Jr., residual legatee. 1708 William, Jr., deeded to George his interest in one half of "Islington". There was possibly a dispute over title to this property.

1726 George inherited from William his clothing and the remission of all debts. 1729 he was paid by the Court for counting tobacco in the warehouses. 1731 he bought 50 a. in Great Wicomoco Par., Lc. Co. 1741 he bought an additional 50 a. in Great Wicomoco Par., Nb. Co., which land was later known as "Hard Bargain." 1740 and 1745 he was chosen Vestryman of Christ Church Parish. 1742 he resided in upper end of Lc. Co. on a creek out of

Ball's Mill Swamp, near what is now Bush School. He was a Justice in the county. The inventory of his estate included one Indian servant, 16 negroes, and considerable live-stock.

1767 Mrs. Frances Payne was appointed guardian of her grandson George Payne (VI-15). 16 Feb 1775 her estate was inventoried and her husband's personal estate was divided among nine heirs.

They had 9 children—Susannah (5), William (6), Ann (7), George (8), Frances (9), Catherine (10), Margaret (11), John (12), and Richard (13).

EDMONDS

Elias Edmonds (d. 1653) lived at head of Corrotoman River, Lc. Co. He m. Mrs. Frances Heard, who d. 1653. The records refer to her son-in-law John Meredith. 1652 Elias Edmonds imported Thomas Payne.

Mr. Edmonds's son William d. 1699 in Lc. Co., leaving a will; his wife was Jane. Their son Elias (1673-1745) had 7 children—(1) William (1704-1741) m(1) Judith Sydnor 1725, m(11) Catherine Miller 1736. He was father of Col. William Edmonds (1734-1816) of Fq. Co. who m. Elizabeth Blackwell 1764, and whose dau. m. George H. Payne (VII-31). Another dau. Frances (b. 1766) m. 1787 Capt. Robert Green, parents of Eliza Green who m. Robert Payne (VII-32). (2) Robert (1707-1751) m. Ann Conway. His will named his brother-in-law George Payne as executor. His widow m(11) Thomas Chinn 1752. (3) Frances (1710-1775) m. George Payne, subject of this sketch. (4) Elias (1713-1743) m. Winifred ———. His son William's widow m(11) William Payne (V-6). (5) Anne (b. 1716) m. Joseph Wharton, of whose children Joseph and Revel, Mrs. Frances Payne—their aunt—was guardian 1764. (6) Elizabeth (b. 1718) m. James Pinckard. (7) Sarah (b. 1721) m(1) Thomas Sharp, and m(11) Mr. Boud.

7. CATHERINE (d. A-III-1) b. @ 1697 in Lc. Co. 1709 her brother Richard left her a share in his tobacco crop. She was evidently born after her father wrote his will. No other record of her.

GENERATION V

1. MERRIMAN (s. 1) b. > 1713 in Lc. Co.; m. Catherine Brent 19 Aug 1734 in Lc. Co. with his mother's consent; d. July 1773 in Lc. Co., leaving a will dated 3 July 1773 (15 July 1773) and naming his children, his grandson Merriman (VII-1), his grand-dau. Catherine (VII-2), and Elizabeth, dau. of his cousin John Payne (V-12). The will was witnessed by Stokeley Towles. Mrs. Payne d. 1771-3.

1726 his father's will left him, among other things, a silver tankard with a monogram engraved thereon. 1740 he was Vestryman of St. Mary's Parish, Lc. Co. 1743 he was Tobacco Inspector. 1747 his mother's will left him land that she bought of John Seayres, who married his half-sister. 1755 he and Dale Carter were Tobacco Inspectors in Lc. Co.; Mr. Carter took the collections to Williamsburg, where they were stolen from him; they petitioned the House of Burgesses for relief from reimbursement. 1769 he sold land lying simultaneously in Lc., Ri., and Nb. Cos.

In deeds and the inventory of his effects he is called Captain and Gentleman. He was a Justice of the Court of Lc. Co. He signed his name Merryman, but I have adopted the more general spelling found in records of succeeding years.

He had 6 children—William (1), Richard (2), Merriman (3), John (4), Nicholas (5), and Daniel (6).

BRENT

Catherine Brent was dau. of Hugh Brent, Gent., of Lc. Co. and his 1st w. Eleanor Haynes, dau. of James Haynes, whose will dated 1711/2 is recorded in Lc. Co. Hugh Brent m(11) Elizabeth Morris 1726. He was Vestryman of Christ Church Parish 1737, Justice 1733, and Sheriff 1734. He left a will dated 1748 (1750). He had 14 or more children.

1717 he was administrator of his father Hugh, who d. intestate 1713, leaving other children—(1) Charles, m. Hannah Innes, and d. in St. Co., leaving a will dated 1755 (1756). Hannah was dau. of James Innes, who left a will in Ri. Co. dated 1709 (1710). Charles had a son Hugh (1739-1813) who m. Elizabeth Baxter 1764; their dau. m. Devall Payne (B-V-7) 1785. (2) George, will 1748 (1748) in Lc. Co. (3) Mary, m. James Carter 1724 in Lc. Co.

The elder Hugh, mentioned above, was Justice 1711 and Sheriff

1712-3. He was son of Hugh, who settled on Corrotoman River, Lc. Co. 1664 and d. 1671, leaving a will naming his children.

Catherine's brother Hugh left a will dated 1750 (1751); his widow m(11) Edward Carter. Catherine had also a brother James, who m. Mrs. Catherine Martin 1727, widow of Thomas Martin; she was dau. of Capt. Thomas Newton. James Brent d. 1750 in Lc. Co., leaving a will. His son Hugh m(1) Susannah Payne (5) 1750, and m(11) Easter Shearman 1761, whose sister Alice Shearman m. Richard Payne (13).

Mrs. Catherine Martin had a dau. Elizabeth Martin who m. Stokeley Towles 1736/7; their dau. Elizabeth m. Nicholas Payne (VI-5). The Brent family has been written up in detail in W. M. and V. M. See additional Brent notes under (B-V-7).

2. WILLIAM (s. 1) b. in Lc. Co.; m. Olivia Wilmot @ 1755 in Warwick, England; d. in England, date unknown; buried in England, probably with his children. He was the second son.

1726 his father left him £ 100. 1747 his mother's will left to his use for seven years, in case he should need it, the house and land she gave to her son Merriman. 1756 Merriman sold to his brother "William Payne, Gentleman, Captain of the Hudson from London", two tracts of land on W.S. of Corrotoman River, left in will of Mr. Thomas Barker to dau. Catherine (who later m. John Seayres) and by the last-named sold 1736 to Mrs. Judith Payne. It is probable that William had "followed the sea" from an early age. 1764 he and his w. Olive recorded in Ri. Co. their P.A. to Merriman Payne and Richard Mitchell, and proceeded to sell the two tracts mentioned above.

In addition to the foregoing summary of Lc. Co. Court records referring to him, what is here related of Capt. William Payne is taken from Hayden and from the book entitled "Life of the Author of the Letters of Junius, the Rev. James Wilmot, D.D." by Mrs. Olivia Wilmot Serres, dau. of Robert Wilmot brother of Dr. James Wilmot and of Mrs. William Payne of this sketch. Hayden states that Mrs. Payne's aunt Olivia Wilmot m. the Duke of Cumberland, brother of George III. Dr. Wilmot d. 1807 at the age of 86.

About 1768 a series of brilliant letters appeared in England under the pseudonym of "Junius". They were of a political nature and constituted an attack on the Tory administration and a defense of the right of the people. The identity of the author of these letters excited for many years the public interest. As recently as 1916 a book was written titled "Junius finally discovered".

The authorship of these letters has been attributed to as many as forty persons, including William Pitt (Earl of Chatham), Edmund Burke, Sir Philip Francis, the Duke of Portland, Thomas Paine, Lord George Sackville, Lt. Col. Isaac Barre, Rev. James Wilmot, etc.

Dr. Wilmot was Fellow of Trinity College, Oxford, Rector of Barton-on-the-Heath and Aulcester, Warwickshire, and Justice in that county. Concerning Mrs. Serres's book, published 1813 in London, Andrew Gregory Johnston in his "Letters to a Nobleman", published 1816, states that "the claims of Mistress Serres for her reverend uncle, Dr. Wilmot, are too absurd for any inquiry at all." Her book is mainly of interest to us because it gives valuable notes on the family of Captain William Payne, and it is here quoted.

"In regard to that writer's (Junius) residence in London, Dr. Wilmot constantly lived in town for many winters until he eventually retired from public life 1773-4. On such occasions he usually remained either at the mansion of Lord Plymouth, that of Lord Winterton, and frequently with his sister Olive Payne, the lady of Captain Payne, a respectable merchant, to whose children he became guardian jointly with Sir William Curtis." "Lord Plymouth's house was in Bruton Street; Dr. Wilmot's sister Payne lived in Westminster."

"In 1769 Dr. Wilmot frequently resided at the house of his brother-in-law Captain Payne, with whom a gentleman of the name of Fretland was on terms of intimacy. Mr. Fretland was a native of America and had concerns in the West Indies."

"One of the Doctor's sisters, Olive Wilmot, was married to Captain Payne, a native of Virginia. He was in the India service and possessed some sugar plantations in the West Indies as well as property in America. This gentleman saw Miss Wilmot at Warwick the year his present Majesty came to the throne; she was said to be the most beautiful woman in the county." (Note: George III came to the throne 1760 and d. 1820. Capt. Payne had a dau. b. 1756.) After their marriage they resided at Mile End (a district of London).

"Some years afterwards their mansion was burnt to ruins; and the rapidity of the flames was such that only Mrs. Payne, two children, and three servants were saved from the devouring element. (The fire occurred in 1766.) Captain Payne had been absent from England nearly twelve months, and had arrived in one of his own vessels at Blackwall the same evening this melancholy event took place. Anxious to behold his family after so long a separation, he set off immediately and arrived at his home the very instant his wife,

in her undress, was running to and fro' before the house, almost distracted and entreating that her dear boys might be saved. The situation of Captain Payne may be more easily imagined than described; he clothed his afflicted wife with his coat and conducted her to a lodging in the neighborhood. The alarm and grief occasioned by the dreadful calamity changed her hair perfectly white. In this fated night, independent of the expensive furniture, two fine children were burnt to death, and the remaining servants missing. Dr. Wilmot, with some faithful friends, performed the office of the Good Samaritan on this occasion. He poured balm into the wounded mind of his brother-in-law and soothed him into a resigned obedience to the will of God. He visited his sister constantly; though her senses were preserved, she recovered slowly from the excessive shock she had received. To the last hour of her life she lamented the cruel fate of her dear children.

In other circumstances Captain Payne was also unfortunate. He lost two or three ships laden with sugar, whose cargoes were extremely valuable; but he still possessed a genteel independency for his family. He was well known to the present Sir William Curtis and his brother, whom he left joint guardian with Dr. Wilmot to his three children William, Olivia, and George."

Capt. William Payne was about ten years older than his first-cousin George Payne (A-V-4), whose tobacco crops in We. Co. the Captain aided in marketing in England; so goes the family tradition.

William Payne had 8 children—Sarah (7), Olivia (8), James W. (9), William (10), Thomas (11), Sarah (12), William (13), and George (14).

3. SUSANNAH (d. 1) b. in Lc. Co. She was referred to in her father's will 1726 simply as inheriting a slave. She is not mentioned in her mother's will in 1747, nor was any part of her father's estate assigned to her, or to her heirs, in 1749. From these circumstances it is surmised that she was n.m. It has been suggested that she m. John Carter, son of Henry Skipwith Carter and w. Anne Harris, but I can discover no evidence of this.

4. JUDITH (d. 1) b. in Lc. Co.; m. George Ball 10 Oct 1735 in Lc. Co. 1747 her mother's will calls her Judith Ball, and refers to the latter's dau. Judith Ball. George was second son of William Ball and w. Hannah Beale. George's sister Sarah m. Dennis McCarty 1724, son of Capt. Daniel McCarty of We. Co. and w. Elizabeth, widow of William Payne (B-II-3).

George and Judith Ball had 8 children—Williamson, George, John, William, Hannah, Judith, Sarah, and Elizabeth. The last-named George m. Mrs. Elizabeth (Hughlett) Payne, widow of Merriman Payne (VI-3). For marriage of other children, see Hayden's "Va. Genealogies".

5. SUSANNAH (d. 6) oldest child, b. in Lc. Co.; m. Capt. Hugh Brent 6 Sept 1750 in Lc. Co. He m(II) Easter (or Hester, or Esther) Shearman 1761 in Lc. Co. He was Vestryman, Churchwarden, and Justice in Lc. Co. He was second cousin of Hannah Brent who m. Devall Payne (B-V-7) 1785. See BRENT notes.

1775 on the division of her father's estate, Susannah's share went to her son James Brent.

6. WILLIAM (s. 6) b. @ 1733 in Lc. Co.; m. Mrs. Anne Edmonds 1759 in Nb. Co.; d. intestate 1761 in Lc. Co. Nov 1759 he applied for portion of estate of William Edmonds, whose widow he had just married.

Mr. Edmonds, who was of St. Stephen's Par., Nb. Co., d. 1758, leaving a will naming w. Anne (with child), son Elias (a minor), and brothers Robert and Elias; Kenner Cralle (pronounced Crawlay) was to assist in administration. Kenner Cralle was also William Payne's administrator 1761. See EDMONDS notes.

1760 William Payne's father left him land in Lc. Co. called Murdock's, 2 slaves, and half-interest in a mill. Mrs. Anne Payne m(II) William Matthews Cralle 6 Jany 1762 in Nb. Co. 1767 Mrs. Frances Payne (IV-6) was appointed guardian of William Payne's only child—George (15).

7. ANN (d. 6) b. in Lc. Co., third child; m. Moses Lunsford of Nb. Co. 19 Feb 1762 in Lc. Co.

LUNSFORD

Moses and Rodham Lunsford were sons of John, who d. in Nb. Co. @ 1739. Their sister m. John Sutton. There were probably other brothers and sisters.

Moses was b. @ 1718 in Nb. Co.; he m(I) Rachael Miller 1743-4 in Nb. Co.; m(II) Ann Payne (D-V-7) 19 Feb 1762 in Lc. Co., at which time she was about 28; m(III) Elizabeth. There were children by his m(I) and m(II), but none by his m(III). Just which children were by his m(II) I cannot determine. He

lived 1741 in P.W. Co. and St. Co., and returned to St. Stephen's Par., Nb. Co., before his m(1). 1770 he and w. Ann executed a joint deed. 1779 he bought land in Lc. Co. from John Payne (12). 1780 he was guardian of Richard H. Payne (VII-27) of Wiccocomoco Par., Nb. Co. Moses Lunsford's will, dated 1790 (1790), names w. Elizabeth and children—(1) Deceased son Moses, whose 6 minor children are named as William, Augustine, Sterling, Seth, Judith, and Moses. Of these children, Judith m. Cyrus Haynie 1816 in Lc. Co., and Moses m. 1811 his cousin Sally, dau. of John Lunsford of Lc. Co. (2) Rodham, who heirs in Lc. Co. (3) Richard, who receives testator's home-place. (4) Betty, widow of John Gibbons. (5) Wilmouth Coppedge. (6) Hannah Nelms. (7) Catherine. (8) Frances.

Of these, John was n.m.; he left a will dated 1792 (1794), naming his sister Wilmouth Coppedge's children Griffin, Charlotte, Mary, and Augustine as heirs. Catherine Lunsford m. Henry Cundiff 1790 in Nb. Co. Frances m. Presley Nelms 1794 in Nb. Co.

Rodham, son of John, d. in Lc. Co., leaving a will dated 1791 (1791). I think he m(11) Lettice Carter, widow, 1774 in Lc. Co. His will names children John, Rodham, Linton (a minor), and dau. Judith Carter, who has a child.

Of Rodham's children, John m. Sarah Ellen Carter 21 Mch 1783 in Lc. Co. He lived on Corrotoman River. He had, among others, Sally who m. her cousin Moses Lunsford 1811; and John who (I think) m(1) Lettice L. Carter in Lc. Co. and had several children, and (11) Mary Ann Payne (A-VIII-44) 17 Dec 1837 in Alabama. A published list of Lc. Co. M.B.s gives John's m(1) in 1817, which seems a bit early since he was b. 1800. Rodham, Jr., m. Sally Cox 1794 in Lc. Co. Linton m. Frances Carter, dau. of James, 1803 in Lc. Co. Judith m. Edward Carter 1790 in Lc. Co.

The last-named John Lunsford was b. 7 Mch 1800 in Lc. Co. and d. 10 Oct 1856 in Ala., having moved there from South Carolina. His supposed marriage to Lettice L. Carter 1817 is based on the fact that he is known to have been a widower when he m. Mary Ann Payne. His children by his m(1) settled in Texas. By his m(11) he had 9 children—George Albert (1838-1893), Richard William (1840-1841), William Major (1842-1881), Susan Ellen (1843-1917), Mary Ann Payne (1845-1859), Emma Jane (1847-1860), Isabella Virginia (1850-1852), Richard Asbury (1853-1854), and John Winter (1856-1860).

Of these, George Albert, b. 19 Oct 1838 in Gainesville, Ala., m. Susan Wilson of Portsmouth, Ohio, 19 Feb 1861; moved to Bir-

mingham, Ala.; d. there 3 May 1893. William Major, b. 15 Mch 1842, m. Leonora Dupree 1 Feb 1872, d. 1 Jany 1881, one son William Edgar. Susan Ellen, b. 18 Oct 1843, m(1) Austin Choat 23 Feb 1865 and had 3 children; m(11) George Knowlen 6 Feb 1876 and had 2 children; d. 1917 in Birmingham.

George Albert had 6 children—(1) William George (1865-1926), m. Nora Lee Simpson 1885 and had 1 child William George of Sawyerville, Ala., 1937. (2) Susan Jane, b. @ 1868 in Birmingham, m. John Randolph Copeland 1890, d. 1913 in Birmingham. See (A-VIII-42). (3) May, b. 1870, m. Frank M. Griffith 1892, lived in Memphis, Tenn. (4) Sarah Elizabeth, b. 1872, m. Robert B. Malone 1895, d. in Birmingham 1927. Their dau. Susan E. (Mrs. C. O. Vardaman) has been very helpful in the write-up of the Alabama Lunsfords. (5) Annie, b. @ 1874, m. J. W. Fain 1897, d. 1923. (6) John Linton, b. 1876, m. Maude Robinson of Scottsboro, Ala., residence—Birmingham, 1 dau.

8. GEORGE (s. 6) b. @ 1735 in Lc. Co.; m(1) Nancy Houson (pronounced Howson) in Sept 1756 in Nb. Co.; m(11) Mrs. Elizabeth Craven 15 July 1767 in Nb. Co.; d. in Wicomico Par., Nb. Co., leaving a will dated 12 May 1766 (12 Feb 1770) naming his four children, for whom guardians were designated. Mr. Moses Lunsford, Mr. Richard Mitchell, and Mr. Richard Stephens were named as executors.

7 Sept 1756 George Payne, Jr., of Lc. Co. signed an agreement with Nancy Houson, whom he was soon to marry, stating that she was dau. of late Richard Houson, Gent., of Wicomico Par., Nb. Co., and ward of Samuel Downing. Richard Houson's will was recorded 1743/4; his wife was Judith, who d. 1772, leaving a will naming guardians for George Payne's children. Richard was son of Capt. Leonard Houson of Nb. Co. and w. Anne Fleet, dau. of Henry Fleet, Justice of Lc. Co.

Charles Craven of Nb. Co. and w. Rebecca had 4 children—Elizabeth, Francessina, Rhoda, and Lucy. Francessina m. Samuel L. Mahanes; Rhoda m. Eben Nelms; Lucy d.y. Elizabeth m(1) John Everitt, whose will is dated 1757 (1758) in Lc. Co. He had 2 sons—Thomas and Craven. Elizabeth m(11) George Payne. 1764 George Payne was appointed as Craven Everitt's guardian.

1762 and 1767 George Payne, Gent., took oath as Justice in Nb. Co. 1763 he was Vestryman of Wicomico Parish. 1783 census of Nb. Co. shows Betty Payne as head of family in Lc. Co.; she was probably George Payne's widow.

They had 4 children—Richard H. (27), William (28), Judith (29), and Susannah (30).

9. FRANCES (d. 6) 5th child, b. in Lc. Co.; m. Richard Stephens 20 Dec 1756 in Lc. Co. He was son of Joseph Stephens; his guardian 1752 was Merriman Payne (V-1). Apparently they lived in Lc. and Nb. Cos. and had several children, among whom were Susannah, m. Elias Edmonds, Jr., 1788 in Nb. Co.; Judith Payne, m. James Hammond 1788 in Nb. Co.; and Joseph Stephens.

10. CATHERINE (d. 6) b. in Lc. Co., 6th child; m. James Connelly. 1760, at which date she was single, her father gave her a slave in satisfaction of a bequest to her by her uncle Robert Edmonds. 1775 Miss Catherine Payne was one of the heirs in the division of her father's estate. 1789 her brother Richard of Or. Co. deeded slaves to her three children—Cyrus Payne Connelly, Margaret Payne Connelly, and Elizabeth Wallace Connelly, minor children of James Connelly; she was made trustee.

11. MARGARET (d. 6) 7th child, b. in Lc. Co.; m. Benjamin Waddy, Jr., 1 Dec 1766 in Lc. Co.; d. intestate 1803 in Nb. Co.

He was son of James Waddy and w. Lucy Chilton of Nb. Co. On the division of her father's estate 1775, she received the home in Wicomico Par., Nb. Co., called "Hard Bargain". Mr. Waddy d. 1781 in Nb. Co., leaving a will. They had 2 sons.

12. JOHN (s. 6) 8th child, b. in Lc. Co.; m. Mrs. Ellen (Bailey) Payne 30 Mch 1770 in Lc. Co., both of Christ Church Parish; d. in St. Thomas's Par., Or. Co., leaving a will dated 27 Jany 1804 (24 Feb 1806), naming 10 children, and appointing his brother Richard as executor.

1760 his father's will desired that he be bound to some trade. He m. the widow of his cousin Richard Payne (VI-2); she d. 27 May 1788 in Or. Co. 1779 John Payne sold to Moses Lunsford 230 a. in Lc. Co. devised to him in the will of his father. In the same year he bought 372 a. in Or. Co., called the Brokesby tract.

1782 census of Or. Co. shows him as head of a household of 10 whites and 3 slaves. 1785 he bought in Or. Co. on Deep Step Run, presumably near his first purchase, and on which stood the mill of Michael Kinzer. 1805 he mortgaged a part of his land for the benefit of his son Milton. The administration account of his estate shows that Mr. Tatum conducted the funeral service and that George

Shearman was paid for the coffin. His home land on which he died contained 138 a. See notes on Richard Payne (VI-2) for BAILEY.

John Payne had 11 children—Nancy (16), George (17), Elizabeth (18), Frances E. (19), Eunice (20), Ellen (21), Jane (22), John (23), Jesse (24), Richard (25), and Milton (26).

13. RICHARD (s. 6) 9th child, b. in Lc. Co.; m. Alice Shearman 21 Jany 1773 in Lc. Co. with consent of her mother Ann Shearman.

1760 his father's will left him land in Wicomico Par., Nb. Co., known as Brown's, and desired that he be bound out to some trade. 1766 Richard Payne, mariner, gave bond in Lc. Co. to serve 4 years and 8 months as apprentice on board the ship "Northumberland", owned by Thomas Gaskins and Kendall Lee of Nb. Co.; he was to study navigation in Liverpool. 1775 he was guardian and administrator in Lc. Co. 1777 he and w. Alice sold land in Wicomico Par., Nb. Co. In the same year they bought land in Beverley Manor, Au. Co., and apparently moved there. 1778 he sold this land in Au. Co. 1779 he bought land in Or. Co., which I believe was on S.S. of Rapidan River and on Blue Run, which enters the Rapidan near Al. Co.

25 May 1780 he was appointed 2nd Lieut. in Capt. Robert Johnson's Co. in Or. Co. 1781 he joined in signing a petition to the Legislature from Or. Co. 1785 census shows him as head of family in that county. 1796 Richard Payne, Gent., was one of the trustees of town of Mechanic, Or. Co. 1805 he and w. Ailey (sometimes spelled Alice, sometimes Alcie) sold 527 a. in Or. Co., part of which was in exchange for 940 a. in Mason Co., Ky., from which arises the presumption that they moved to the latter State, particularly as there are no further records of him in Or. Co. I can find no records of him in Mason Co., nor in Bracken Co., taken from Mason.

Alice, Martin, and Easter Shearman were children of Martin Shearman and w. Ann Chinn. Easter m. Hugh Brent 1761 in Lc. Co., who had m(1) Susannah Payne (V-5). The elder Martin was son of Martin (1673-1726), who was son of Quintillian Shearman, who d. 1675 in Ra. Co., leaving widow Jane, sons Quintillian and Martin, and dau. Anne.

Richard Payne had at least 1 child—William. The m.b. of William Payne, son of Richard of St. Thomas Parish, to Nancy Foster, dated 25 Mch 1795 is on file in Or. Co.; his father wrote an interesting letter of consent.

GENERATION VI

1. WILLIAM (s. 1) oldest son, b. in Lc. Co.; m. Mrs. Lucy George 16 July 1762 in Lc. Co.; d. intestate 1769 in Lc. Co. She m(11) Samuel Moore 1 May 1782 in Fq. Co. Mr. Moore m(1) Elizabeth McPherson 2 Nov 1768 in Fq. Co.

Mrs. Lucy George was widow of William George, whose estate was appraised in Lc. Co. a few months before her m(11), and who left three young children—Daniel, Nelly, and William, of whom William Payne was appointed guardian. William George's brother Nicholas was Captain of militia in Fq. Co. 1773.

1769 William Payne's father testified that he died without will, and the said father was made guardian of William's only child. 1784, his son having become of age, William's estate was divided; Merriman received two thirds; Samuel Moore, one third. He had 1 child—Merriman (1).

2. RICHARD (s. 1) second child, b. in Lc. Co.; m. Ellen Bailey 20 Jany 1764 in Lc. Co.; d.s.p. in Christ Church Par., Lc. Co., leaving a will dated 1767 (15 Sept 1768) requesting that his father permit his wife to live where she now lives, and to see that she does not want; to her he left a slave, some live-stock, and furniture. 1767 his father sold him 100 a. in Lc. Co.

His widow m(11) his cousin John Payne (V-12) 1770. She was dau. of Captain John Bailey of Lc. Co., whose will, dated 1761 (1762), named w. Eunice; sons John and Charles; daus. Ellen, Eunice, Hannah, Mary, and Jenny; and appointed Col. James Ball as guardian. Mrs. Eunice Bailey d. 1772, leaving a will naming an additional son Jesse. Capt. John Bailey, Jr., commanded the 4th Co., Lc. Co. militia during the Revolution.

3. MERRIMAN (s. 1) third child, b. in Lc. Co.; m. Elizabeth Hughlett 14 Jany 1771 in Nb. Co.; d.s.p. aboard his ship, leaving a will dated 25 Sept 1779 (20 Apl 1780) making bequests of land and slaves to his wife and brothers; and to Catherine Payne—dau. of his brother John—he gave the silver tankard referred to in his grandfather's will and valued at £ 300. His personal property was appraised at £ 11,035. His widow m(11) George Ball, Jr., 26 Apl 1784 in Nb. Co., son of Judith (Payne) Ball (V-4).

Merriman Payne lived on Payne's Creek on land given him in his father's will. As early as 12 Aug 1776 he was Sailing Master of the sloop "Defiance". 12 Aug 1777 the Navy Board recommended him for appointment as 1st Lieut. in the Virginia Navy, in which he subsequently served as such for over three years. He came home in bad health in the Fall of 1779, but returned shortly to duty and died in the service as the result of this illness. 1831 his heirs made application for bounty for his services during the Revolution, and were issued a warrant for 4000 a. The records of the case show that his widow m(11) George Ball, by whom she had one child Judith Ball, who m(1) William Downing and had 2 children William and Elizabeth. Judith m(11) Washington Haynie and had Mary, Judith, Emily, and George W. Elizabeth Downing m. Henry Parker of We. Co.

4. JOHN (s. 1) fourth child, b. in Lc. Co.; m. Bridget Blakemore 17 July 1771 in Lc. Co. with consent of her father Edward Blakemore; d. July 1788 in Lc. Co., leaving a will dated 27 June 1783 (15 Dec 1788) naming son Edward, and referring to his wife's unborn child.

1771 he was given one half of the land on which his parents were living. 1782 he was paid for three and one half gallons of brandy which he furnished the Army, and was paid £ 100 for a negro carried off by the British. 1785 census shows him with 10 persons in the family. During the Revolution he was Sailing Master of the Va. Navy, for which his heirs were allowed compensation.

His wife m(11) John Watts 17 Jany 1797 in Lc. Co. and made a deed of slaves to her children by her m(1). Edward Blakemore, her brother, was Ensign 4th Co., Lc. Co. militia during the Revolution.

John Payne had 5 children—Catherine (2), Edward (3), Judith (4), Behethaland N. (5), and Elizabeth (6).

5. NICHOLAS (s. 1) fifth child, b. in Lc. Co.; m(1) Elizabeth Towles @ 1780 in Sp. Co.; m(11) Mrs. Gerard Banks of St. Co. @ 1795; d. in latter part of 1802 in Sp. Co.

1772 his father gave him 2 slaves; the deed was witnessed by Stokeley Towles in Lc. Co. 1780 he was living in Sp. Co.; he charged £ 59 for going to and from Lc. Co. to execute his brother Merriman's will. 21 June 1781 Nicholas Payne, Gent., was appointed Captain of Sp. Co. militia, vice Thomas Towles, Gent., resigned. The records of the Revolutionary service of John Pierce

and John Stewart of Sp. Co. state that they served under Capt. Nicholas Payne in 1781; the former was employed in the Fall in collecting and driving cattle to Williamsburg; the latter was drafted under Capt. Payne and Col. Meriweather, served at Yorktown, and guarded prisoners at Winchester.

1782 Nicholas Payne sold to Nicholas George of Lc. Co. land in the said county adjacent to George Carter which he inherited from his brother Merriman. 1783 Capt. Nicholas Payne of Sp. Co. owned 16 slaves. 1792-4 he was Sheriff of Sp. Co. 1796 he was appointed Coroner of the latter Co. By 1798 he was living in St. Co., as shown by Fb. records. 1801 he executed two deeds of trust in Fb. in favor of Dunbar and Vass, merchants of Falmouth. 4 Jany 1803 his estate was settled and a guardian for his two youngest children was appointed in Sp. Co.

Capt. and Mrs. Nicholas Payne lived on the N.S. of Robinson Run, Berkeley Par., Sp. Co., adjacent to the Towles property. After his m(11) he lived in St. Co. on his wife's property, as shown by deeds in Fb.

By his m(1) he had 4 children—Merriman (7), Anne (8), Elizabeth (9), and Frances M. (10). No children by his m(11).

TOWLES

Mrs. Payne was dau. of Stokeley Towles (1711-1765), who m. Elizabeth Martin 1736/7 in Lc. Co., dau. of Thomas Martin and w. Catherine Newton. Mrs. Martin m(11) James Brent 1727.

Stokeley was son of Henry Towles (1670-1734) of Towles Point, Lc. Co., and w. Hannah Therriot. Henry was son of Henry Towles of Liverpool and Ac. Co. and w. Anne Stokeley. See V.M., Vol. IX. Mrs. Payne's brother Stokeley was Justice in Sp. Co.

BRUCE—PANNELL—GRANT

Nicholas Payne's second wife was born Frances Bruce, dau. of Charles Bruce, Sr., of K.G. Co. and w. Elizabeth Pannell, dau. of William Pannell of Ri. Co. and w. Elizabeth Mills. Charles Bruce d. 1754. William Pannell's will is dated 1715 (1716). He was son of Thomas Pannell and w. Catherine of Ra. Co. Elizabeth Mills was dau. of William Mills; her sister Anne m. John Birkett of Ri. Co., whose gravestone may be seen in the old grave-yard on the bank of the Ra. River about one mile below Leedstown on Miss Taylor's place.

Thomas Pannell had also two daus.—Mary, who m(1) James Kay < 1687, and m(11) Francis Stone < 1707; and Isabella, who m. James Phillips < 1696. Mr. Phillips m(11) Sarah Prou, dau. of Cyprian Prou.

Mrs. Elizabeth (Pannell) Bruce m(11) Capt. John Grant of K.G. Co. He m(1) Mrs. Margaret Strother (nee Thornton) 1738. He d. 1762 in Brunswick Par., K.G. Co., leaving land in Fq. Co. His son William Grant, Gent., was Justice and Sheriff in Fq. Co. 1763. 1764 Mrs. Elizabeth Grant made a deed in Sp. Co. showing genealogical connections.

6. DANIEL (s. 1) youngest child, b. in Lc. Co.; n.m.; he left a will dated Norfolk, Va., 20 July 1774 (16 Sept 1779) in which he bequeathed to his brother Nicholas a negress and her two children. This was the only legacy. I have not been able to account for the fact that this will was written in Norfolk. His presence there might have been occasioned by the outbreak of Dunmore's War, or he may have gone there with his brothers Merriman and John, both of whom were Sailing Masters.

7. SARAH (d. 2) b. 14 May 1756 at Warwick, England; d. 8 June 1756; doubtless buried at Warwick.

8. OLIVIA (d. 2) b. 11 Apl 1759 at Warwick, England; m. Joseph Ball Downman 30 Jany 1779 at St. Dunstan's, Stepney, London; d. Sept 1830 at "Morattico", Lc. Co., Va. He was b. 20 Feb 1756 in West Ham Par., Essex Co., England. They lived in England till 1785, when they moved to "Morattico", where he d. 24 Sept 1799.

Mr. Downman was son of Raleigh Downman and w. Frances Ball. Joseph Ball Downman and w. Olivia had 12 children, extensively written up in Hayden's "Virginia Genealogies".

9. JAMES WILMOT (s. 2) b. 5 Oct 1760 at Warwick, England; d.y.

10. WILLIAM (s. 2) b. 9 Dec 1761 at Mile End, London; perished in the destruction by fire of his father's home in London on the night of 30 Nov 1766; buried in the churchyard of St. Dunstan's, Stepney.

11. THOMAS (s. 2) b. 26 May 1764 at Mile End, London;

perished in the destruction by fire of his father's home in London on the night of 30 Nov 1766; buried in the churchyard of St. Dunstan's Stepney.

12. SARAH (d. 2) b. 3 June 1768 at Mile End, London; d. 11 May 1770 of small-pox; buried in the churchyard of St. Dunstan's, Stepney.

13. WILLIAM (s. 2) b. 1 Nov 1769 at Mile End, London; n.m.; d. at sea Nov 1789.

Continuing the quotations from the book by Mrs. Serres referred to in the notes on his father—"The oldest son, preferring a seafaring life, was on board a ship belonging to Sir William Curtis (his guardian) named the Nottingham, bound to China, when a violent gale sprung up, and as he was standing on the quarter-deck, so suddenly shifted one of the sails that it carried him overboard. There was at the time a heavy swell, which entirely prevented his sorrowful shipmates giving him any assistance.

He possessed a fine, manly, and generous character, and was just entering his twenty-first year when he met his untimely fate. An excellent navigator and seaman from early youth, he had accompanied his father in his voyages to China, the West Indies, etc.

Prior to sailing on this last voyage, he visited his uncle Dr. Wilmot and his cousin Olivia (Mrs. Serres) at the Rectory, and he endeared himself to their memory by his frank and noble disposition".

14. GEORGE (s. 2) b. 19 Feb 1771 at Mile End, London; d. 1796 in Birmingham, England; buried in St. Mary's churchyard, Warwick.

Continuing the quotations from the book by Mrs. Serres referred to in the notes on his father—"William's brother George Payne studied the law, and resided at Birmingham in a most respectable way. He married early in life and died at the age of twenty-five. His remains were deposited in St. Mary's, Warwick."

15. GEORGE (s. 6) b. @ 1760 in Lc. Co.; n.m.; d. 1777 in Lc. Co. 21 May 1777 his estate was appraised and consisted of the negro Tom inherited from his grandfather George Payne 1775. His grandmother Mrs. Frances Payne was his first guardian, then his uncle Richard. His uncle Moses Lunsford was administrator after Richard Payne moved to Or. Co. The negro Tom was again appraised and valued at £ 3000.

16. NANCY (d. 12) b. 8 May 1771 in Lc. Co.; m. Charles Douglas 25 Apl 1796 in Or. Co. He was probably son of Charles Douglas whose will, dated 1815 (1823), was filed in Al. Co.

They lived on Priddy's Creek, near Piney Mt., Al. Co., though it is not clear whether their residence was in Al. Co. or Or. Co.

17. GEORGE (s. 12) b. 16 Aug 1772 in Lc. Co.; m. Polly Smith Doggett 14 Sept 1815 in Lc. Co.; d. 8 Sept 1849 on his farm near Roanoke, Howard Co., Mo.; buried in family grave-yard on same.

She had two brothers who were prominent Methodist ministers; Cyrus Doggett, who lived in Fincastle, Va.; and Bishop David Seth Doggett of Richmond, Va. Mrs. Payne d. 1859.

1829 Mr. and Mrs. Payne sold their farm in Or. Co. adjacent to Jesse Ball and moved to Howard Co., Mo.

They had 6 children—Maria (34), Frances E. (35), Cyrus D. (36), Penelope (37), Eliza (38), and David S. (39).

18. ELIZABETH (d. 12) b. June 1773 in Lc. Co.; n.m.; d.y. 1773 the will of Merriman Payne (V-1) left a slave to Elizabeth, dau. of his "cousin John Payne". This bequest arose from the fact that her mother m(1) Merriman's son Richard Payne. She was not referred to in her father's will 1804.

19. FRANCES EDMONDS (d. 12) b. July 1774 in Lc. Co.; m. Jesse Ball 5 June 1816 in Or. Co.; d.s.p. 8 Mch 1840 in Howard Co., Mo.

1821 they bought 388 a. in Or. Co. from her brother John. 1827 Jesse Ball was a witness in Or. Co. He was b. 25 Jany 1772 in Nb. Co.; m(1) Judith Gibbs in Cu. Co.; m(11) Frances E. Payne; and m(111) her sister Eunice Payne 1841; he d. 2 Mch 1843.

He was son of Joseph Ball of Nb. Co. (1730-1779) and w. Hannah Haynie. Joseph Ball was a Bombardier in Capt. Dandridge's Co., 1st Va. Artillery, at Valley Forge. Another son John Ball m. Polly Gibbs 1792 in Cu. Co. 1798 Jesse Ball and w. Judith of Cu. Co. and David Ball of Nb. Co. sold land in No. Co.

Jesse Ball's son John Gibbs Ball (b. 1804) m. Elizabeth T. Payne (VIII-3); Jesse's dau. Eliza Ann Ball m. George Stephens 1822 in Or. Co.

Jesse Ball and his two last wives were buried on a farm about two miles N. of Fayette, Mo., now owned by Mr. Herbert M. Munton; the graves are marked by moss-covered stones that are down, and

the fence is in decay. The inscriptions are legible. Mrs. Frances E. Ball's reads in part—"Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord".

20. EUNICE (d. 12) b. 17 Sept 1775 in Lc. Co.; m. Jesse Ball 1841 in Howard Co., Mo.; d.s.p. 14 June 1856 in Howard Co.; buried on a farm about two miles N. of Fayette, Howard Co.; grave marked and bears inscription—"Hear what the voice of Heaven proclaims * * * "; the remainder is illegible.

1828 she lived in Or. Co. Her marriage agreement is recorded in Howard Co. Her will dated 11 Nov 1854, 7 June 1856 (17 June 1856) left her estate to her nephews and nieces, and contained many references of genealogical value. Jesse Ball m. her sister Frances E. 1816. He and his two wives were buried near one another.

21. ELLEN (d. 12) b. June 1777 in Lc. Co.; n.m.; d. in Or. Co., leaving a will dated 23 Dec 1809 (26 Feb 1810) naming her brothers and sisters as beneficiaries.

22. JANE (d. 12) b. Nov 1778 in Lc. Co.; n.m.; d. 1804-13. She was named in her father's will.

23. JOHN (s. 12) b. 13 Feb 1780 in Or. Co.; m(1) Lucy Taliaferro @ 1806 in Cu. Co.; m(11) Mrs. Harriet Eustace 29 Apl 1818 in Lc. Co.; d. in Lc. Co. leaving a will dated 29 Sept 1832 (19 Feb 1833), in which he referred to his land in Stevensburg, Cu. Co., and stipulated that he was to be buried near his two deceased children on his brother Richard's farm in Nb. Co. ("Hard Bargain"); provision was made for his children; his wife was deceased; mention was made of his ward John H. Eustace.

1813 he united with his brothers and sisters in selling land in Or. Co. on which their father had lived. 1820 he and w. Harriet, widow of William Eustace, sued the latter's orphans Mary, Ann, John H., and William. 1839 Dr. Elias B. Edmonds was appointed administrator of John Payne's estate.

Lucy Taliaferro was dau. of Harry Taliaferro of Cu. Co., whose will 1803 (1803) left to his minor daus. Lucy and Malinda land in Stevensburg, and named w. Elizabeth.

By his m(1) John Payne had 5 children—Name unknown (11), Lucy (12), John T. (13), George W. (14), and Margaret E. (15). By his m(11) he had 1 child—Maloney J. (16).

24. JESSE (s. 12) b. Sept 1781 in Or. Co.; m. Malinda Strother

Taliaferro 25 Jany 1810 in Ma. Co.; d. @ 1822 in Tennessee; his widow returned at once to Lc. Co.

She was dau. of Harry Taliaferro of Cu. Co., whose will 1803 (1803) named her as youngest of 7 children. Her guardians were successively Thomas Norman and James Craine of Cu. Co., and John Booker of Ma. Co.

1818 Jesse Payne and w. Malinda sold land in Or. Co. and apparently moved to Tennessee. They had at least 1 child—Richard Taliaferro Payne, who m. Elizabeth Lindsay Craine 13 Feb 1838 in Fq. Co., dau. of James Craine. This son went to Missouri in the same year, probably to join his uncle George W. Payne or his aunt Margaret Eustace. Jesse Payne's inventory was recorded in Lc. Co. 1822.

25. RICHARD (s. 12) b. late in Feb 1783 in Or. Co.; m. Maria Waddy 16 Sept 1808 in Nb. Co.; d. 20 Feb 1835 at "Hard Bargain", Nb. Co., where he was buried; grave was marked, but stone was last seen set aside in the corner of the stable lot. The inscription reads in part—"He died suddenly from hemorrhage from his lungs".

"Let those who read, and think as years go by,
Think of me, though in my grave I lie.
If virtue marked my life in earthly days,
The pattern take, but give the Lord the praise".

During the War of 1812 he served in Capt. Hugh Brent's Co., 92nd Va. Infantry. 1832 he was trustee of Methodist church in Nb. Co. After his marriage he moved to Lc. Co. and bought "Edgley" and lived there till 1817; there his oldest children were born. He bought "Hard Bargain" 1816 and lived there from about 1817 to 1835; there also he died and was buried. After his death his widow went to live with their dau. Mrs. Downing at "Edgley", where Mrs. Payne died and was buried; her grave is marked. See chapter on Homes.

1836 Richard Payne's lands, valued at £ 11,650, were divided. Among them were Windsor Forest, Thrall's, Cannon's, Boatman's, and "Hard Bargain". The last-named is near Rehobeth Church, and was the home of the late John C. Harding.

Mrs. Payne's will, dated 18 Feb 1843 (20 Mch 1843), is recorded in Lc. Co. She was b. 6 Feb 1793 in Nb. Co., and d. 8 Mch 1843 at "Edgley", dau. of James and Catherine Waddy. James was son of

Benjamin Waddy and w. Margaret Payne (V-11). Catherine d. 14 Feb 1814 in her 46th year.

Richard Payne had 8 children—John J. (17), James W. (18), Jane (19), Catherine E. (20), Richard H. F. (21), Maria J. (22), Harriet J. (23), and Harriet F. (24).

26. MILTON (s. 12) b. 3 Jan'y 1785 in Or. Co.; m. Sarah Burton 7 Nov 1811 in Or. Co. by Jacob Watts; d. < 1856, the date of his sister's will.

1804 he was named as executor of his father's will. It appears that, following his marriage, he farmed in Al. Co. on Spradling's Ford, near Piney Mt., which is in the N.E. corner of the county. Six years later he sold most of his land at this point and built a mill on the remainder, which I identify with the present Advance Mill and which he operated for about eleven years, when he sold out and moved to Howard Co., Mo.

1833 he and his w. Sarah of Mo. sold land in Or. Co. on Rapidan River that was allotted to her from the estate of Capt. May Burton of Or. Co., whose will dated 1828 (1829) names w. Sarah, son Benjamin, and daus. Fanny Buckner, Judith Webb, Sarah Payne, Mary Eddins, Lucy Collins, Hannah Bradford, Margaret Burton, and Martha Craig. May Burton m. Sarah Head 29 Sept 1776 in Or. Co. 1843 Milton Payne and w. Sarah of Clay Co., Mo., sold their interest in 600 a. in Gr. Co. inherited from May Burton.

Milton Payne had at least 6 children—Susan M. (25), Sarah E. (26), Marietta C. (27), Franklin (28), Lucy (29), and Catherine (30).

27. RICHARD HOUSON (s. 8) b. 1761 in Nb. Co.; m(1) Ann Chinn 1783 in Nb. Co.; m(11) Mrs. Ann (Edwards) Kerr 8 May 1799 in Nb. Co.; d. @ 1826 in Lc. Co.

He had successively a number of guardians—Richard Mitchell, Charles Pritchard, his uncle Richard Payne, Moses Lunsford, and Major William Nutt, Gent. 1782 census reports him alone in residence in lower district of Wicomico Parish, possessing 13 slaves. 1784 he was head of family of three in Nb. Co. The last Court record of him is a sale 1801 by him and w. Ann of land in Wicomico Parish.

His 2nd wife was b. 18 Feb 1764, sister of Thomas Edwards; she m(1) Edward Kerr, Jr., 13 Feb 1790 in Nb. Co.

By his m(1) Mr. Payne had 3 children—George H. (31), Robert (32), and William (33). No children by m(11).

28. WILLIAM (s. 8) b. @ 1764 in Nb. Co.; n.m.; d. a minor < 1784. 1766 his uncle Richard Stephens was named as guardian in his father's will. 1772 his grandmother Judith Houson's will left him slaves and land on head of Scotland Mill Creek, and named Robert Pinckard as his guardian.

29. JUDITH (d. 8) b. @ 1757 in Nb. Co.; m. Thomas Hayden of Lc. Co. @ 1776 in Nb. Co. 1766 Richard Mitchell was her guardian; her last guardian was Charles Pritchard.

30. SUSANNAH (d. 8) b. @ 1759 in Nb. Co.; n.m.; d. < 1772 in Nb. Co.

GENERATION VII

1. MERRIMAN (s. 1) b. @ 1763 in Lc. Co.; m(1) Frances Johnson 26 Feb 1786 in Fq. Co.; m(11) Mrs. Nancy Oldham 23 Aug 1792 in Nb. Co.; d. in Lc. Co., leaving a will dated 9 June 1810 (20 Mch 1815) and naming wife and five children.

1769 his grandfather was made his guardian. He received from the latter's will a plantation on Payne's Creek and a number of slaves. His house was on the Ra. River at the mouth of said Creek. It was a large house made of brick, since torn down and replaced by another. It was the site, if not the original dwelling, of the first Paynes of this branch of our family in Lc. Co. It was about four miles above Towles Point.

1784 his father's estate was divided; Merriman received two thirds; one third was assigned to Samuel Moore, who had married Merriman's mother. John Chowning was Merriman's guardian at this date. Mr. Moore was living in Fq. Co. Merriman went to that county to adjust his interest in slaves in Mrs. Moore's possession and there met and married his first wife, who was dau. of Smith Johnson of Fq. Co. 1792 Smith Johnson recalled Merriman from Lc. Co. as a witness. Mr. Johnson's widow m(11) William Payne (C-V-16) 1795. Thus the two branches of the Payne family were brought together again.

1804 Merriman Payne was licensed to keep an ordinary (a place where meals are served) at his new house in Lc. Co. His second wife was widow of William Oldham of St. Stephen's Par., Nb. Co., whose will was dated 1790 (1791).

Merriman Payne had 5 children. It is improbable that they were all by his first wife as there was a period of only 6 years between his marriages. I judge that his two first children were by his m(1). The 5 children were—William J. (1), Catherine (2), Elizabeth T. (3), Lucy (4), and Nelly (5).

2. CATHERINE (d. 4) b. in Lc. Co.; second child; m. Thomas Chilton 22 Apl 1790 in Lc. Co.; d. < 1831, leaving 3 children—John P., Judith, and Fennetty Chilton. This name is less frequently spelled Shelton in the records of this county. 1779 her uncle Merri-man Payne left her in his will "a silver can" valued at £ 300. This was the tankard first mentioned in the will of her great-grandfather William Payne.

3. EDWARD (s. 4) b. @ 1773 in Lc. Co.; m. Sally Davenport 17 Dec 1795 in Lc. Co. by Rev. Henry Toler; d. intestate > 1851 in Lc. Co.

1783 his father's will gave him land that testator lived on. 1799 he sued his cousin Merriman Payne for ejectment from 300 a. in Lc. Co.; the suit was based on the interpretation of the will of their ancestor Richard Merriman. In the same year the executor of the will of Daniel Payne (A-V-5) of Falmouth made a payment to him as a member of the family; Daniel Payne was his father's second cousin. 1851 the records of Lc. Co. certify that Edward Payne, then living, was the son and heir of John Payne, Sailing Master during the Revolution. This is the last record of him.

He had 4 children—Edward (6), Nancy (7), Betsey (8), and John B. (9).

4. JUDITH (d. 4) b. in Lc. Co.; third child; m. Spencer Brown 20 May 1802 in Lc. Co.; d. < 1831, leaving 2 children.

5. BEHETHALAND NEWTON (d. 4) b. in Lc. Co.; fourth child; m(1) William George 11 Apl 1806 in Lc. Co.; m(11) Moses Robinson 8 Aug 1828 in Lc. Co. Mr. Robinson d. 1829 in Lc. Co., leaving a will giving his widow Behethaland N. land on Mohern's Run, and naming sons William, Josiah, Thomas K., and Cyrus, and dau. Nancy Brown.

6. ELIZABETH (d. 4) b. 1783 in Lc. Co.; n.m.; d. intestate < 1831, as recorded in the Court records of that county.

7. MERRIMAN (s. 5) b. @ 1782 in Sp. Co., oldest child; m(1) Elizabeth Brent; m(11) Darcey —————; d.s.p. 10 Feb 1844 in Greene Co., Tenn. 1798 he was heir in Sp. Co. of his grandmother Mrs. Elizabeth Towles. A relative states that he went to Tennessee to visit a cousin George Fant and remained there. His brief nuncupative will in Greene Co. names w. Darcey.

8. ANNE (d. 5) b. 9 July 1783 in Sp. Co.; m. John Penn Fant 16 Sept 1802 in Sp. Co.; d. > 1850 in Cu. Co. Record of 10 children below.

FANT

William Fant and w. Catherine of St. Co. had sons—(1) George, served in Revolution, m. twice and raised a large family; and (2)

Joseph (1738-1812), m(1) Sarah (Penn?) and (11) Hannah Lewis 1784. By his m(1) Joseph had Anne, b. 1774; John Penn, b. 24 Oct 1776; and George Stanfield, b. 1778. Anne was n.m.; her will is dated 1820 (1821) Cu. Co. George Stanfield was n.m.; his will is dated 1835 (1845) Cu. Co.

John Penn Fant d. 1850 at his home "Mountain View", Cu. Co., leaving a will assigning one third of his estate to his w. Anne and naming his 7 surviving children. They had—(1) William (1803-1803) (2) Louisa Elizabeth (1804-1805) (3) Joseph Nicholas, b. 1806; m. Lucinda B. Crigler. His will is dated 1849 (1850) Cu. Co. He died before his father. (4) Julia Ann, b. 1808; m. Albert Quisenberry 1833 in Cu. Co. (5) Henry Towles, b. 1810; m. Miss Morgan; lived in Fq. Co. (6) John Merriman, b. 21 Oct 1812; m. Lucy S. Franklin 1834 in Fq. Co. He was called Colonel Jack Fant. They lived at "Melmer", Fq. Co., about 5 miles from Remington. He d. 1893; she d. Sept 1883. One of their sons, Joseph Nicholas Fant, was b. 8 Mch 1852, d. Nov 1893, and m. Mariana Beach Mears 2 Feb 1880; parents of Jessie Fant, who m. 1914 Joshua Evans, Jr., living in Washington, D. C., 1937. Another son, John Stanly Fant, m. Frances R. Payne (VIII-60) 1865. (7) Newton Brent, b. 19 Feb 1815; m(1) Susan Ann Connor, dau. of John, 18 Dec 1848 in Cu. Co.; m(11) Mrs. Mary Elice (Jameson) Turner 22 Jany 1859 in Cu. Co., widow of James T. Turner and dau. of George Washington Jameson. By his m(1) he had—Ida Blanche; Burgess; Sallie Brent Fant, m. Joseph Fant Payne (VIII-62); and Nellie Lovell Fant, m. George R. Payne (VIII-63). By his m(11) Newton Brent Fant had—(a) Belle C., b. 1859, m. John Miller of Au. Co. 1882. (b) Jameson Orin, b. 1861, m(1) Ida Allen 1893, m(11) Linda Allen. (c) Mary Mennis, b. 1863, m. Marius Brown Hunt 1883. (d) Lillie W., b. 1867, m. Robert Lee Eustace 1897, d. 1898. (e) Susie F., b. 1869, m. N. S. Desler of Buchanan, Va. (8) Albert Stanfield, b. 11 May 1817, m. Rebecca K. Coons, dau. of William, 29 May 1851 in Cu. Co. Their dau. Mary Elizabeth m. Albert W. Payne (VIII-64). (9) Frances Merriman, b. 30 Oct 1819, m. George S. Payne (VII-30). Three of their children m. Fants, as stated above. (10) Elizabeth Towles, b. 1822, m. Colonel Coons. Foregoing Payne references are in SECTION A.

9. ELIZABETH (d. 5) third child, b. in Sp. Co. 1798 she was mentioned in Sp. Co. as heir of her grandmother Mrs. Elizabeth Towles. 1801 Oliver Towles, Jr., executor of Colonel Thomas

Towles of Sp. Co., paid her £ 6. 1803 her brother-in-law John Penn Fant was appointed as her guardian.

10. FRANCES MERRIMAN (d. 5) youngest child, b. in Sp. Co.; m. Anthony S. Ficklen of "Carter's Hall", St. Co.; d.s.p. 1844 in Fq. Co. 1798 she was mentioned in Sp. Co. as heir of her grandmother Mrs. Elizabeth Towles. 1803 her brother-in-law John Penn Fant of Sp. Co. was appointed as her guardian. Mr. Ficklen d. 1833 in St. Co. Her will dated 27 Dec 1843 (29 May 1844) named heirs Joseph M. Fant, George S. M. Payne (A-VII-30), and the latter's wife and children.

11. NAME UNKNOWN (child of 23) b. @ 1807 in Or. Co. by m(1). Her father's will stipulated that he was to be buried in the grave-yard near his two departed children on his brother Richard's farm in Nb. Co. This farm was called "Hard Bargain". The old grave-yard has been plowed over and there was no grave-stone found there to identify this child.

12. LUCY (d. 23) b. in Or. Co.; n.m.; d. 1831 in Lc. Co. Her father administered her inheritance from her mother of land in Stevensburg, Cu. Co. His will stipulated that he was to be buried near his two departed children, on his brother Richard's farm in Nb. Co. This farm was known as "Hard Bargain". The grave-yard has been plowed over.

13. JOHN TALIAFERRO (s. 23) b. 1811 in Or. Co.; n.m.; d. 1836 in Lc. Co.

14. GEORGE WASHINGTON (s. 23) b. @ 1813 in Or. Co.; m. Esther C. Lawson 20 Apl 1835 in Lc. Co., dau. of Margaret Lawson; d. intestate 1839 in Randolph Co., Mo.

1832 his father assigned to him land in Fleet's Bay Neck, and a mill and cotton-gin, all in Lc. Co.; also slaves and property in Stevensburg, Cu. Co. 1838 he and w. Esther of Fayette, Howard Co., Mo., sold land in Stevensburg. 1841 his brother-in-law John H. Eustace of Saline Co., Mo., was his administrator in Missouri; another brother-in-law Dr. Elias B. Edmonds was his administrator in Lc. Co. No record of any children.

15. MARGARET ELIZABETH (d. 23) b. @ 1814 in Or. Co.;

m. John H. Eustace 23 Aug 1833 in Lc. Co.; d.s.p. 1838 they lived in Fayette, Howard Co., Mo. Her father had been his guardian.

16. MALONEY JANE (d. 23) b. 1819 in Lc. Co.; m. Dr. Elias B. Edmonds 21 Dec 1837 in Lc. Co. Her father left her slaves, share in a mill, silver spoons, etc., and \$1200 for her education.

17. JOHN JAMES (s. 25) b. 3 July 1809 in Lc. Co.; n.m.; d. 30 Dec 1826 in Baltimore, Md.; buried at "Hard Bargain", Nb. Co.; grave-stone preserved but grave-yard plowed over. "His body was removed from Baltimore and deposited in the family burying-ground with his kindred 21 Feb 1827." (Bible record)

18. JAMES WADDY (s. 25) b. 26 June 1811 in Lc. Co.; n.m.; d. 20 Oct 1834. 1830 he took oath as Ensign in Capt. Benjamin Waddy's Co., 92nd Va. militia.

19. JANE (d. 25) b. 17 Oct 1813 in Lc. Co.; d. 20 Nov 1815 of whooping cough.

20. CATHERINE ELLEN (d. 25) b. 27 Jany 1816 in Lc. Co.; m. Samuel Downing, Jr., 30 Mch 1836 in Lc. Co. by Rev. Cyrus Doggett, Methodist; d. 2 Sept 1858.

1836 the Court allotted to her "Windsor Forest" as her portion of her father's estate. She did not occupy it. 1843 Col. Downing bought and occupied her father's dwelling-house tract known then as the Tan Yard and now known as "Edgley".

Col. Downing was b. 15 May 1808, and d. 17 Feb 1891; fifth child of Samuel Downing and w. Mary Edwards of "Levelfields", Nb. Co. Col. Downing m(11) Annie D. Rice 5 Apl 1865, dau. of Hiram G. Rice and w. Hannah Nelms. The 2nd Mrs. Downing was b. 4 Nov 1836, and d. 10 Oct 1917.

By his m(1) Col. Downing had 8 children—Mary Maria, John Beverly, Samuel, Sarah Ellen, Richard Payne, Robert James, Ida Kate Payne, and Alma Elizabeth Downing. By his m(11) he had 4 children—Frederick Virginius, Thomas Joseph, Hannah Virginia, and Lilian Armstrong Downing. He and his two wives and four of his children by his m(1) were buried at "Edgley"; graves marked.

The Downing Bridge over the Ra. River at Tappahannock was named in honor of Hon. Thomas Joseph Downing of "Edgley", through whose labors as member of the Va. Senate the bridge was built.

21. RICHARD HENRY FRY (s. 25) b. 30 June 1817 at "Edgley", Lc. Co.; m. Emaline Betts 21 Apl 1836 in Baltimore, Md., by Rev. Charles A. Davis; d. Feb 1879 at "Lawson's Bay", Lc. Co., leaving a will dated 7 Mch 1868 (17 Mch 1879); buried at "Edgley"; grave not marked.

1836 he inherited "Hard Bargain" and lived there till 1838; his oldest son was born there. 1838 he sold this place, reserving the grave-yard, and went to live with the Downings at "Edgley" while he built "Woodlawn", near Brown's Store, Nb. Co. He lived at "Woodlawn" from 1840, dispensing outstanding hospitality. After the Civil War he sold it to Mr. Bowker of Maine and prepared to move to Texas; the unwillingness of his sons to leave Virginia changed his mind and he purchased "Lawson's Bay" below White-stone, where he died. See chapter on Homes. His wife was b. Sept 1819, and d. June 1886; dau. of Royston Betts of Heathsville, Nb. Co.

Mr. Payne had 11 children—Richard R. (10), Anne M. (11), John J. (12), Virginia C. (13), Emma C. S. (14), Charles B. (15), John T. (16), Salina (17), William B. (18), James W. (19), and Milton D. (20).

22. MARIA JANE (d. 25) b. 23 Aug 1819 at "Hard Bargain", Nb. Co.; m. Charles Lee Broun 7 Apl 1836 in Lc. Co. by Rev. R. Pinckard; d. 9 July 1838; buried at "Edgley", Lc. Co.; grave marked. 1836 she was allotted a mill and land called Cannon's and Thrall's from her father's estate. Mr. Broun was b. 7 Sept 1812, brother of Judge Edwin Broun. She had a son James P. Broun.

23. HARRIET JANET (d. 25) b. 26 Nov 1821; d. 9 Sept 1823.

24. HARRIET FRANCES (d. 25) b. 10 Sept 1824; d. 25 July 1827.

25. SUSAN M. (d. 26) 1833 she was single and living in Howard Co., Mo., when she sold to Benjamin Burton of Ma. Co. land in Or. Co. on Rapidan River, part of estate of May Burton allotted to Milton Payne in right of his w. Sarah. Grantor's interest inhered after the death of her mother, and covered one seventh of this land.

1844 she lived in Clay Co., Mo., still single. 1854 her aunt Eunice Ball's will left a slave to Sarah M. Hicks, dau. of James M. Hicks

and w. Susannah M. Mr. Hicks received one third of the estate and Mrs. Ball's nephews and nieces received the remainder; from which provision I conclude that the subject of this sketch married James M. Hicks and died before Mrs. Ball wrote her will.

26. SARAH E. (d. 26) m. Bird Boaz; residence 1844—Clay Co., Mo. Mrs. Boaz is named in the will of her aunt Mrs. Ball.

27. MARIETTA C. (d. 26) m. Benjamin Blakey; residence 1844—Clay Co., Mo. Mrs. Blakey is named in the will of her aunt Mrs. Ball. A deed in Gr. Co. calls her Margaret C. Blakey.

28. FRANKLIN (s. 26) Named 1854 in the will of his aunt Mrs. Eunice Ball.

29. LUCY (d. 26) Named 1854 in the will of her aunt Mrs. Eunice Ball.

30. CATHERINE (d. 26) Named 1854 in the will of her aunt Mrs. Eunice Ball.

31. GEORGE HOUSON (s. 27) b. 1784 in Nb. Co.; m. Catherine Edmonds 23 Nov 1809 in Fq. Co.; d. 29 Dec 1822 in Fq. Co.; buried at "Oak Spring", Fq. Co.

1820 he was Coroner in Fq. Co. The census report of that year shows him under 45, with wife and 4 minor children. He lived at "Mt. Airy", two and a half miles N.E. of Warrenton and near White's Mill on Cedar Run; he rented this farm from the Blackwell family. Several of his children were baptized by Rev. William Meade, afterwards Bishop of the Diocese of Virginia.

His wife d. 9 Nov 1836 in Warrenton, leaving a will. She was b. 20 Feb 1781, dau. of Col. William Edmonds and w. Elizabeth Blackwell. See EDMONDS notes. Her sister Frances Edmonds m. Lieut. Robert Green of Cu. Co. Col. Edmonds was b. 1 Nov 1734 in Lc. Co.; came to Fq. Co. about 1741; commissioned Captain 1761, and Colonel 1775; Sheriff 1774; commanded his regiment in Pennsylvania 1776; d. 19 Feb 1816. His commission as Colonel hangs in Fq. Co. C.H. His home was at "Oak Spring", about one mile from Warrenton on Bethel road, now owned by his relatives, heirs of DeRuyter Blackwell, a descendant of his brother Elias Edmonds, who lived just N. of him. Colonel Edmonds was buried at "Oak

Spring", as were also his wife and children and grandchildren; his grave is marked. Nearby is a marble slab bearing the names of George H. Payne and wife and 7 children; it was erected by his son Inman H. Payne.

George H. Payne had 8 children—Albert H. (25), Elizabeth A. (26), George W. (27), Thomas E. (28), James H. (29), Robert A. (30), Thomas J. (31), and Inman H. (32).

32. ROBERT (s. 27) b. @ 1785 in Nb. Co.; m. Susan Eliza Green of Fq. Co. By 1808 he was living in Fq. Co. Later he lived in Nicholas Co., Ky. She was b. 9 Jan'y 1789, dau. of Lieut. Robert Green and w. Frances Edmonds, dau. of Col. William Edmonds and w. Elizabeth Blackwell of Fq. Co. See notes on Edmonds under George Houson Payne. Robert Green was Ensign 6th Va. Regt. 1780. 1815 he was Justice in Fq. Co. About 1824 his widow went to Kentucky and settled near Blue Lick, Nicholas Co. No record of Robert Payne's descendants, if any.

33. WILLIAM (s. 27) b. @ 1786 in Nb. Co.; m. Sarah Anne Taylor 17 Dec 1807 in Lc. Co.; d. 1822 in Lc. Co.

1789 his father deeded to him certain slaves. During the War of 1812 he served in Capt. Hugh Brent's Co. of 92nd Va. militia. 1829 the Court of Lc. Co. ordered the sale of "Poplar Row", of which he died possessed. It was probably here that his father died about 1826.

In connection with a pension claim, a certificate from Nb. Co. was filed 1858 stating that William Payne m. Sarah Anne Taylor, dau. of Thomas and Charlotte Taylor, and that he and his wife had been dead more than 30 years. Thomas Taylor was of Lc. Co. His w. Charlotte was sister of John and Joseph McAdam of Nb. Co., the latter of whom was Surgeon's Mate in the Revolution and who died about 1777. Charlotte d. @ 1808. A land warrant was issued to William's son on account of said McAdam's service.

William Payne had 4 children—Anne E. (21), William (22), James R. (23), and Sarah B. (24).

34. MARIA (d. 17) oldest child, b. in Or. Co.; she was thrown from a horse and killed near Roanoke, Howard Co., Mo.; buried in family grave-yard on her father's farm.

35. FRANCES ELIZABETH (d. 17) 2nd child, b. in Or. Co.;

m. Larkin K. Woods; d. 1891 at Stanberry, Livingston Co., Mo.; buried there. Her dau. Lelia George Woods m. Otho E. Smothers of Moberly, Mo., about 1881.

36. CYRUS DOGGETT (s. 17) 3rd child, b. in Or. Co.; m. Mary ———; d. @ 1862 in Gratiot Street Federal Prison, St. Louis, Mo., as a prisoner of war; buried by U. S. Government in St. Louis. He started South to join General Sterling Price's command and was captured at St. Charles, Mo., and imprisoned. No notice of his death was sent to his family, who learned of it after the Civil War from a fellow-prisoner.

He had 3 children—Sarah, Lilly, and Alfred, who lived at Malta Bend, Saline Co., Mo.

37. PENELOPE (d. 17) 4th child, b. in Or. Co.; m. James P. Hicks @ 1855 in Mo.; d. @ 1864. Three children—Mary Ball Hicks, b. July 1856, m. Wilber Dimmitt; Charles Payne Hicks; and a dau. who d.i.

38. ELIZA (d. 17) 5th child, b. @ 1830 on her father's farm near Roanoke, Howard Co., Mo.; n.m.; d. 1859; buried in family grave-yard on same farm.

39. DAVID SETH (s. 17) b. 1 May 1835, 6th child, on farm near Roanoke, Howard Co., Mo.; m. Jannett Holman 10 July 1856; d. 8 Aug 1908 in Huntsville, Randolph Co., Mo.; buried there. One year after his mother's death in 1859 he moved from Howard Co. to Randolph Co. His wife was b. in the latter county. 1864 he enlisted in State militia at Huntsville and served with same in the Union Army till the end of the war.

He had 8 children—Francis T. (33), Mary E. (34), Exie I. (35), William (36), Minnehaha (37), Lulu (38), Neal H. (39), and Maggie K. (40).

GENERATION VIII

1. WILLIAM JOHNSON (s. 1) b. @ 1787 in Lc. Co.; m. Elizabeth Chowning 30 Nov 1815 in Lc. Co.; d. Apl 1832 in Lc. Co.

He was reared at the Payne's Creek farm in the same county. Through his father's will he received a plantation at Overstreet's Cove. 1812 he was Constable in upper Lc. Co. During the War of 1812 he was first a sergeant in Capt. John Hathaway's Co.; later he was promoted to Sergeant Major of the 92nd Va. Infantry under Col. John Chowning, whose sister he married.

After his marriage he built a frame house about one mile from his father's home, and around it a number of shops. For almost a hundred years the place was known as Payne's Shop; it is now called Ottoman. The frame house is still standing with the old-fashioned outside brick chimneys. There are no grave-stones on these farms. His wife's will, dated 10 Oct 1860 (18 Feb 1861), named her daus., grandchildren, and nephew James Leroy Ewell.

They had 2 children—Decynthia F. (1), and Adelina C. (2).

2. CATHERINE (d. 1) b. in Lc. Co.; m. Thomas Biscoe 7 Sept 1812 in Lc. Co. 1837 she was living in Fq. Co. with the family of her sister Mrs. Freeman; Mr. Biscoe was deceased. A letter from her at this date to her dau. Margaret in St. Charles Co., Mo., is extant. Mr. and Mrs. Biscoe had a son John of Platte Co., Mo.; and a dau. Margaret Ann (1818-1913) who m. Randolph Stallard, b. 1814 in Cu. Co. and d. 1872 about 5 miles N. of Platte City, Mo.; Mrs. Stallard later resided at Camden Point, Mo.

3. ELIZABETH T. (d. 1) b. in Lc. Co.; m. John Gibbs Ball 24 Jany 1822 in Lc. Co.; d. 1837 in St. Charles Co., Mo. I think that her middle name was Towles as her family were neighbors and close friends of the Towles family.

He was son of Jesse Ball and his 1st wife Judith Gibbs of Cu. Co. Jesse m(11) Frances Payne (VI-19) 1816. John G. Ball m(11) Elizabeth Flournoy 1839 in Linneus, Linn Co., Mo. At the time of the death of his 1st wife, he resided in St. Charles Co., Mo.; then he moved to a 500 a. farm 6 miles N.E. of Linneus; after his m(11) he lived in Linneus.

1849 he and his son-in-law William S. Flournoy and a consider-

able party of others set out for California during the great gold-rush, and had been on the road for several weeks, living on salt-pork and beans, when the wagon-train encountered a herd of buffalo and shot some of them. The change of diet from salt to fresh meat, it is thought, made several persons ill and resulted in the death of two men, one of whom was John G. Ball, who d. 17 June 1849 in Colorado at what was then known as Big Timbers, on the Arkansas River about 40 miles below Fort Bent, a pioneer trading-post surrounded by a stockade as a protection against Indians. From a letter written 1895 by Mr. Flourney the following is quoted—"The timber was all cottonwood and stood scattering on the ground. We had a top-floor in our wagon and I had a coffin made of it to bury him in (referring to Mr. Ball). The grave was marked with head and foot boards only, there being no stone near."

By his m(1) John G. Ball had William, who moved to Utah; and Cornelia Ann, b. 1823, m. William S. Flourney 1841. By his m(11) Mr. Ball had Judith, b. 1840; Eliza C., b. 1842, m. Mr. Northcott; Annie S., Mattie, and John.

4. LUCY (d. 1) b. in Lc. Co.; m. William Edward Settle 27 Dec 1819 in Lc. Co. She was god-dau. of her cousin (through the Brents) Leonard Stamps of Lc. Co., whose will 1813 (1817) provided for her education. 1837 Mr. and Mrs. Settle resided in Ohio.

5. NELLIE (d. 1) b. in Lc. Co.; m. Stephen Freeman 28 Nov 1822 in Fq. Co. with consent of her guardian and brother-in-law William E. Settle. 1837 they lived in Fq. Co.; their sister Mrs. Biscoe (2) resided with them.

6. EDWARD (s. 3) b. 1796 in Lc. Co.; m(1) Apphia Palmer 11 Aug 1814 in Lc. Co.; m(11) Elizabeth Fendley 22 Nov 1843 in Lc. Co.; d. 1855 in Lc. Co., leaving a will dated 20 Mch 1855 (21 May 1855) and naming w. Elizabeth; no children mentioned. Her will dated 17 May 1867 (21 June 1869) states that she is blind, and bequeaths her estate to Lucy Anne Lewis, alias Lucy Anne Reaves in compensation for the latter's care.

During the latter part of the War of 1812 he served under Captains William C. Carpenter, Hugh Brent, John Hathaway, Thomas Yerby, and William T. Yerby, in the 92nd Va. Infantry, commanded by Major John Chowning, Jr.

His 1st wife was dau. of Abner Palmer of Lc. Co., whose will is

dated 1807 (1807). His 2nd wife was widow of Elias Fendley of Lc. Co., whose will is dated 1842 (1844). The last name is frequently spelled Fendla in the Court records; the family lived on Corrotoman River.

By his m(1) Edward Payne had 1 child—Thomas B. (3).

7. NANCY (d. 3) b. in Lc. Co.; m. Newby Barrack 22 Dec 1814 in Lc. Co. He m(11) her sister Mrs. Elizabeth Jeffries. His family name is also spelled Berrick, Barrick, and Barrock. During the War of 1812 he served under Capt. Thomas Armstrong in the 92nd Va. Infantry. 1824 he and w. Nancy and her sister Betsey Payne sold to their brother Edward Payne a slave, being the offspring of another slave given 1801 by Raleigh Davenport to their parents.

8. BETSEY (d. 3) b. in Lc. Co.; m. Griffin Jeffries 30 Mch 1825 in Lc. Co. She m(11) Newby Barrack 17 Dec 1841 in Nb. Co., who had m(1) her sister Nancy.

9. JOHN B. (s. 3) b. < 1806 in Lc. Co.; n.m.; d. 1850 in Lc. Co.

10. RICHARD ROYSTON (s. 21) b. 8 Apl 1837 at "Hard Bargain", Nb. Co.; n.m.; d. in Lc. Co., leaving a will dated 7 Nov 1881 (19 June 1882); buried at Whitestone, Lc. Co. He went to Texas and served there during the Civil War, at the close of which he was a colonel. His brother told me that he graduated at Virginia Military Institute 1859, but he is not listed in the very complete "Register of Former Cadets" published 1927, covering the period 1842-1927.

11. ANNE MARIA (d. 21) b. 28 Feb 1840 at "Woodlawn", Nb. Co.; m. Dr. Joseph B. Sanford 16 Sept 1863 in Nb. Co.; d.s.p. Sept 1891. He was son of Robert and Elizabeth B. Sanford.

12. JOHN JAMES (s. 21) b. 13 Jany 1843 at "Woodlawn", Nb. Co.; d. 27 Jany 1843; buried on Poplar Farm between Heathsville and Avalon, Nb. Co., home of late O. V. Betts; grave marked.

13. VIRGINIA CATHERINE (d. 21) b. 12 Dec 1843 at "Woodlawn", Nb. Co.; d. 7 July 1845; buried at "Edgley", Lc. Co.; grave marked.

14. EMMA CAROLINE SARGENT (d. 21) b. 24 July 1846

at "Woodlawn", Nb. Co.; d. 9 Aug 1848; buried at "Edgley", Lc. Co.; grave marked.

15. CHARLES BETTS (s. 21) b. 10 June 1848 at "Woodlawn", Nb. Co.; m. Catherine Margaret Lawson 20 Dec 1876 in Lc. Co. by Thomas L. Williams; d. 4 Apl 1880; buried in Methodist church-yard one mile N. of Whitestone, Lc. Co.; grave marked.

He was a farmer and lived at Whitestone. She was b. 4 Sept 1844, and d. 28 Sept 1922; buried near her husband; grave marked. She was dau. of Major Charles N. and Sarah (Brent) Lawson. Mr. Payne had 1 child—Lilian E. L. B., b. 12 July 1878; d. 10 May 1883; buried near her father; grave marked.

16. JOHN THOMAS (s. 21) b. 28 July 1851 at "Woodlawn", Nb. Co.; m(1) Mary Brent Lawson 22 Dec 1875 in Lc. Co. by Rev. Alfred Wills; m(11) Addie Ward Veazey 31 Oct 1905 in Emmanuel Episcopal Church at Emmerton, Va., by Rev. Luke White; d. 28 Feb 1929 in Farnham, Ri. Co.; buried in Methodist churchyard one mile N. of Whitestone, Lc. Co.; grave marked. He was twin of Salina. The dates of birth and death on his grave-stone are incorrect except as to the year in each case.

He was a Vestryman of the Episcopal Church at Farnham. He engaged successively in milling, farming, fruit canning, and for twenty years in the insurance business. He was a delightful and hospitable gentleman, whom it was my pleasure to know.

His 1st wife, who d. 24 July 1901, was dau. of Major Charles N. Lawson and w. Sarah Ann Brent of Whitestone, whose home on the Rappahannock was called "Mosquito"; it was here that Mr. Payne was married. His 2nd wife was dau. of Henry Clinton Veazey and w. Amanda Ward, originally of Caroline Co., Md., grandson of Thomas Ward Veazey, Governor of Maryland 1834-8.

By his m(1) Mr. Payne had 8 children—Daughter (4), Leonard R. (5), Charles L. (6), Junius G. (7), John T. (8), Osborne W. (9), Irene K. (10), and Conrad B. (11). No children by his m(11).

17. SALINA (d. 21) b. 28 July 1851 at "Woodlawn", twin of John Thomas; m. Charles H. Yerby 9 Jany 1878 in Lc. Co. by W. F. Dunaway; d. May 1879. He was son of James T. and Isabella Yerby. They had one son—Horace.

18. WILLIAM BENJAMIN (s. 21) b. 26 Dec 1853 at "Wood-

lawn", Nb. Co.; m(1) Sarah Ann Lawson 19 Dec 1877 in Lc. Co. by R. B. Beadles; m(11) Ettie May in 1888 in Kingstree, S. C.; d. in Spring of 1891 at Waycross, Ga., where he was buried.

His 1st wife was dau. of Major Charles N. and w. Sarah Ann (Brent) Lawson, and sister of Mrs. John Thomas Payne (16); she died at the birth of her only child; buried in Methodist churchyard one mile N. of Whitestone, Lc. Co. His 2nd wife d. Oct 1925. At the time of his m(1) Mr. Payne was a lighthouse-keeper in Lc. Co.; after moving South he became a salesman and later a broker.

By his m(1) he had 1 child—a dau., born dead, not named. By his m(11) he had 1 child—William L. (34).

19. JAMES WADDY (s. 21) b. 9 Sept 1856 at "Woodlawn", Nb. Co.; n.m.; d. 1880.

20. MILTON DOWNING (s. 21) b. 20 June 1861 at "Woodlawn", Nb. Co.; d. Mch 1882.

21. ANNE ELIZABETH (d. 33) b. 1808 in Lc. Co. She lived for a while in Fq. Co. with her guardian William Bell, and later returned to Nb. Co. to live with her guardian Richard Payne (VI-25).

22. WILLIAM (s. 33) b. @ 1810 in Lc. Co.; d. @ 1825; administration of his estate was granted to his guardian Richard Payne (VI-25).

23. JAMES ROBERT (s. 33) b. 26 Feb 1812 in Lc. Co.; m. Lucy T. Chandler 5 Dec 1837; d. 6 May 1882; buried 4 miles W. of Boonville, Cooper Co., Mo. His will in that county is dated 20 Sept 1876 (22 May 1882).

1825 he lived in Fq. Co. and chose William Bell as guardian. 1829 Richard Payne (VI-25) of Lc. Co. was appointed as his guardian. 1856 while living in Cooper Co. he received a warrant of land for Revolutionary services of his great-uncle Joseph McAdam.

He had 6 children—Margaret E. (12), Frances E. (13), William H. (14), Jessie B. (15), Virginia C. (16), and Augustav K. (17).

24. SARAH B. (d. 33) b. @ 1812 in Lc. Co.; m. Meredith Mahanes 27 Apl 1837 in Li. Co. 1845 he mortgaged his tobacco crop in Al. Co. 1856 they lived in Al. Co., at which time she re-

ceived a grant of land on account of the service in the Revolution of her great-uncle Joseph McAdam, Surgeon's Mate.

25. ALBERT HOUSON (s. 31) b. 31 Aug 1810 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; d. 23 June 1839 in Fq. Co.; buried near his father; general location of grave is marked. His will dated 14 May 1839 (26 June 1839) was recorded in Fq. Co. and refers to him as of Baltimore, Md., where he was in a partnership business.

26. ELIZABETH ANN (d. 31) b. 14 July 1812 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; d. 12 Oct 1899 in Fq. Co.; buried near her father. 1839 her brother Albert H. left her a house in Warrenton, Va., that he bought of John Walden. She lived with her brother Inman H. and died at his home.

27. GEORGE WILLIAM (s. 31) b. 1 Jany 1814 in Fq. Co.; d. 1 Aug 1830 in Fq. Co.; buried near his father.

28. THOMAS EDWARDS (s. 31) b. 5 Apl 1815 in Fq. Co.; d. 25 Aug 1819 in Fq. Co.; buried near his father.

29. JAMES HENRY (s. 31) b. 15 Nov 1816 in Fq. Co.; d. 26 Dec 1819 in Fq. Co.; buried near his father.

30. ROBERT ALEXANDER (s. 31) b. 25 Nov 1818 in Fq. Co.; d. 24 June 1839 in Fq. Co.; buried near his father. The account of his administrator, Joseph Horner, indicates that he had considerable property, including a library, and that he ran a store in Warrenton, Va.

31. THOMAS JAMES (s. 31) b. 10 Nov 1820 in Fq. Co.; n.m.; d. 18 Aug 1843; buried near his father.

32. INMAN HORNER (s. 31) b. 28 Aug 1822 in Fq. Co.; m. Mary Ann Massie 20 Jany 1845 in Alexandria, Va., by Rev. C. B. Dana; d. 10 Oct 1905 in Hamilton, Montana, at home of his daughter Mrs. Crutchfield; buried in Warrenton, Va., Cemetery; grave marked.

A preserved list of bride's-maids and groom's-men is interesting—Virginia Fauntleroy, Ann Elizabeth Robb, Barbour L. Horner, Virginia Fletcher, Nannie Massie, C. J. Smith, William Horner, Talcot Ellison, William F. Massie, and John A. Chilton.

Mr. Payne was a merchant and farm-owner in Warrenton, and a devoted member of St. James Episcopal Church. 29 Apl 1862 he was appointed Captain and Acting Commissary of Subsistence at Warrenton by Lieut. Col. William H. Payne (A-VIII-20), commanding the Post. His wife was b. 15 Dec 1824 in Alexandria, Va., and d. 7 Oct 1900 in Warrenton, dau. of John Whitney Massie and w. Mary Stuart Foote; buried in Warrenton Cemetery; grave marked. Mr. Payne erected the stone marking his father's grave.

He had 10 children—Albert H. (18), Mary M. (19), George H. (20), John M. (21), Inman H. (22), Bernard W. (23), Julian D. (24), Thomas A. (25), Markham B. (26), and Lena R. (27).

33. FRANCIS THEODORE (s. 39) b. 25 Dec 1856 on farm near Roanoke, Howard Co., Mo.; m. Lenna Frances Fox 20 Dec 1883; residence 1936—Dallas, Texas. He moved to Dallas in Apl 1889, when its population was 38,000. He is a member of the Christian Church, to which his mother belonged. His wife was dau. of Samuel E. Fox and w. Martha Gant. The Gants are said to have been from Rp. Co., Va. There was an early family of Gaunt in Fq. Co. The Gants settled in Macon Co., Mo. Mr. Payne is a member of the National Assn. of Sheet-metal Contractors.

He had 6 children—Anna B. (28), Lulu G. (29), Frances J. (30), Tyson E. (31), Raymond H. (32), and John H. (33).

34. MARY ELIZA (d. 39) b. 19 Sept 1858 near Roanoke, Mo.; m. George B. Turner 20 Dec 1883; d. 30 Nov 1927; buried in Huntsville, Mo.

35. EXIE IDRESS (d. 39) b. 26 Sept 1860; d. 27 July 1872 in Huntsville, Mo.; buried at Sugar Creek Camp Ground, Randolph Co., Mo.

36. WILLIAM (s. 39) b. 29 Mch 1863; d. 1863; buried at Sugar Creek Camp Ground, Randolph Co., Mo.

37. MINNEHAHA (d. 39) b. 7 Dec 1865; m. Clifford A. Fleming; d. 9 Aug 1918. One son Guy A. Fleming.

38. LULU (d. 39) b. 2 July 1867; m. Marshall Glendy Davis 2 Apl 1890 in Huntsville, Mo.; residence 1936—Moberly, Mo. He d. 11 Aug 1925. No children.

39. NEAL HOLMAN (s. 39) b. 28 July 1869; m. Laura Rutherford; residence 1936—Huntsville, Mo. One child—Kathleen, m. Jack Garrison

40. MAGGIE KIRBY (d. 39) b. 26 Apl 1875; m. Vinson D. Bradsher.

GENERATION IX

1. DECYNTHIA FRANCES (d. 1) b. in Lc. Co.; m. Eldred Madison 20 Nov 1843 in Lc. Co. She is said to have had a son who was killed in battle during the Civil War.

2. ADELINE CATHERINE (d. 1) b. in Lc. Co.; m. John Hathaway of "Cottonwood", Lc. Co. He was killed during the Civil War. His father was Captain of a Lancaster Company during the War of 1812. Mr. and Mrs. Hathaway had 4 daus.

3. THOMAS BURTON (s. 6) b. 11 Dec 1818 in Lc. Co.; m. Catherine E. Currell 7 Mch 1839 in Lc. Co.; d. 15 Apl 1890 in Lc. Co.

She was b. 6 Aug 1817, and d. 6 Nov 1876, dau. of Edward and Elizabeth Currell. Thomas B. Payne lived at the head of Pitman's Cove, S. of Kilmarnock, Lc. Co. His wife's will dated 2 June 1873 (19 Feb 1877) named her husband and living children. He was a Methodist.

They had 8 children—James S. (13), Elizabeth (14), Sarah C. (15), Roberta H. (16), Catherine M. (17), Thomas C. (18), William E. (19), and John A. (20).

4. UN-NAMED (d. 16) b. and d. 28 Jany 1877.

5. LEONARD ROYSTON (s. 16) b. 12 Apl 1878 in Lc. Co.; m. Laura G. Brent 23 Nov 1907; residence 1937—White Stone, Lc. Co.; fisherman. She was dau. of Thomas S. Brent and w. Susan Hurst.

Mr. Payne has 2 children—Margaret Brent, b. 29 Oct 1910, and Cora Gertrude, b. 24 Sept 1915.

6. CHARLES LAWSON (s. 16) b. 22 Oct 1880 in Lc. Co.; m. Jane Chilton 27 July 1905; residence 1937—White Stone, Lc. Co.; merchant. They have 1 child—Charles Lawson, b. 22 Aug 1907.

7. JUNIUS GARLAND (s. 16) b. 26 Aug 1884 in Lc. Co.; m. Delia Martin 20 May 1925 in Miami, Fla. She was b. 23 Aug 1885 in Bowling Green, Ky. Residence 1935—California.

8. JOHN THOMAS (s. 16) b. 3 Sept 1886; d. 21 Mch 1890.
9. OSBORNE WINFIELD (s. 16) b. 15 Sept 1888; m. Katherine Chilton 22 Dec 1914; residence 1937—White Stone, Lc. Co.; fisherman. They had 1 child—Mary Osborne, b. 26 Sept 1917.
10. IRENE KIRK (d. 16) b. 7 Aug 1891; d. 24 June 1892.
11. CONRAD BETTS (s. 16) b. 17 Jany 1893; d. 10 July 1893.
12. MARGARET ELOUISA (d. 23) b. 6 Dec 1838 in Cooper Co., Mo.; n.m.; d. < 1876.
13. FRANCES ELIZA (d. 23) b. 9 Aug 1840 in Cooper Co., Mo.; n.m.; d. < 1876.
14. WILLIAM HENRY (s. 23) b. 19 Nov 1841 in Cooper Co., Mo.; m(1) Ann Davidson; m(11) Rowena ———; d. intestate 7 Feb 1915 in Portland, Ore., where he lived and was buried. He was in real-estate business there. The record of administration of his estate names widow Rowena, aged 61, and son David E. Payne of Ruch, Ore., aged 45. David E. was n.m.; he d. in Ruch @ 1918. There were also two other children—Lucy, who m. Frank Morton and d. in Oregon; and a child who d.y.
15. JESSIE BUCHANAN (d. 23) b. 25 Dec 1844 in Cooper Co., Mo.; m. Frederick William Mueller in Belleville, St. Clair Co., Ill.; d. 10 Jany 1898. Two sons and one dau.
16. VIRGINIA CHANDLER (d. 23) b. 28 July 1846 in Cooper Co., Mo.; m. Walter Williams 28 Oct 1884; d. 7 Feb 1918. They lived on a farm in Cooper Co.
17. AUGUSTAV KNECKELHAM (s. 23) b. 20 Mch 1848 in Cooper Co., Mo.; n.m.; d. < 1876. He lived 5 miles W. of Boonville, Mo. He was named after a family doctor.
18. ALBERT HOUSON (s. 32) b. 18 Dec 1845 on Winchester Street, Warrenton, Va.; baptized by Rev. George Lemon; d. 4 Jany 1847; buried in Warrenton Cemetery; grave marked.

19. MARY MASSIE (d. 32) b. 31 Mch 1847 in Alexandria, Va.; baptized by Rev. George H. Norton; m. Mark Bernard Hardin 4 Aug 1869 in Fq. Co.; d. Oct 1901.

20. GEORGE HOUSON (s. 32) b. 12 Dec 1850 on Main Street, Warrenton, Va.; baptized by Rev. George H. Norton; m. Imogene Barron Berry 23 Nov 1875; d. 6 May 1935 at his home in Baltimore, Md.; buried in Greenmount Cemetery, Baltimore; grave marked.

During the Civil War he did hospital work in Warrenton for Dr. Samuel Fisher; at the age of 13 he ran the blockade to procure food for people in Warrenton; and during the last year of the War he did scout work for Col. John S. Mosby.

After the War he was in business successively in Washington, New York, and Baltimore. It was on a visit to Baltimore in 1874 that he met Miss Berry; he settled in that city following their marriage. For the remainder of his business career he traveled for a commercial firm.

His wife was b. 21 June 1851, and d. 19 Apl 1920; dau. of John Hezekiah Berry of Washington, D. C., and w. Louisa Yeardley West of Np. Co., descendant of Anthony West, Gent., who d. 1652 in Np. Co., a member of the family of Lords De La Warr.

Mr. Payne had 4 children—George H. (1), Mary L. (2), Katharine E. (3), and George H. (4).

21. JOHN MASSIE (s. 32) b. 15 July 1852 on Main Street, Warrenton, Va.; baptized by Rev. George H. Norton; n.m.; d. 2 Jan 1921; buried in Warrenton Cemetery; grave marked. His will is recorded in Fq. Co.

22. INMAN HORNER (s. 32) b. 4 Feb 1854 in Warren Green Hotel, Warrenton, Va.; baptized by Rev. George H. Norton; m. Wilhelmina Elizabeth Pendleton 25 June 1885 at Epiphany Church, Washington, D. C., by Rev. William Barroll Frisby of Boston; d. 17 Apl 1920 in Norfolk, Va.

He moved to Norfolk 1877 and entered the cotton business, in which he continued till his death. His wife was b. 23 Dec 1861 in Norfolk, dau. of William M. Pendleton and w. Elizabeth Edward Frisby of Baltimore.

Mr. Payne had 3 children—Wilhelmina E. (5), Mary S. (6), and Elizabeth E. (7).

23. BERNARD WASHINGTON (s. 32) b. 9 Jany 1859 in Warren Green Hotel, Warrenton, Va.; baptized by Rev. O. S. Bartan; m. Alice McDonald 20 June 1888; residence 1937—Columbus, Ohio. He was 50 years in the hardware business.

He had 2 children—Morton M. (8), and Bernard W. (9).

24. JULIAN DOWNMAN (s. 32) b. 8 Nov 1861 at Washington Farm, near Warrenton, Va.; m. Carrie Smith 5 Jany 1886 in New Orleans, La., dau. of Marshall J. Smith of that city; d. 15 Feb 1907 in New Orleans, where he was buried.

He began his business career in Texas as a very young man. Later he became a member of the insurance firm of Marshall J. Smith & Co. His obituary said of him—"He became one of the best and most widely known insurance men in the South, his unswerving integrity, high business morale, genial disposition, and uniform courtesy earning for him the highest esteem and deepest friendship of a multitude of friends in every walk of life."

He had 3 children—Mary T. (10), Inman H. (11), and Alice M. (12).

25. THOMAS ALEXANDER (s. 32) b. 5 Nov 1863 on Culpeper Street, Warrenton, Va.; baptized by Rev. O. S. Bartan; n.m.; d. 20 Apl 1893, a few months after his ordination as priest in the Episcopal Church; buried in Warrenton Cemetery; grave marked. He graduated 1892 at the Episcopal Theological Seminary at Alexandria, Va.

26. MARKHAM BROOKE (s. 32) b. 13 May 1865 on Culpeper Street, Warrenton, Va.; baptized by Rev. O. S. Bartan; n.m.; d. 26 May 1902; buried in Warrenton Cemetery; grave marked.

27. LENA ROBB (d. 32) b. 4 May 1867 at Booth House, Main Street, Warrenton, Va., which stood about where the Public Library now stands; baptized by Rev. J. R. Hubard; m. Charles Manson Crutchfield 11 Jany 1893 in Warrenton; her residence 1937—Hamilton, Montana.

He was b. 19 June 1863 in Richmond, Va., son of George and Virginia (Denoon) Crutchfield; he graduated in law at Washington and Lee University, Va., 1886; practiced law for one year in Richmond; moved to Montana 1887; continued law practice there till his death 1910.

They had 7 children—Virginia (1894-6), Inman Payne (1895), Charles Manson (1897), Mary Hardin (1899), Lena Robb (1900-1), Miss Jack Massie (1902), and Virginia Denoon (1904).

28. ANNA BUREN (d. 33) b. 5 Jany 1886 in Huntsville, Mo.; n.m.; residence 1936—Dallas, Texas.

29. LULU GERTRUDE (d. 33) b. 2 July 1891; m. Romney Thomas Bailey 22 June 1915; one dau.—Frances Jeannette.

30. FRANCES JEANNETTE (d. 33) b. 22 July 1893; n.m.; d. 31 May 1915; buried in Grove Hill Cemetery, Dallas, Texas. As a member of a choral society on a concert tour, she and five others were killed in an automobile wreck.

31. TYSON ELLIOTT (s. 33) b. 8 Sept 1896; m. Winnie Clarice Denman 1 Dec 1920; residence 1936—Cleburne, Johnson Co., Texas.

Military record—enlisted for World War in Apl 1917; stationed at Camp Bowie, Fort Worth, Texas, till 1918, when his Division was sent overseas. He was then sent to Officers Training Camp at Louisville, Ky., and there commissioned 2nd Lieut. 133rd Field Artillery. He was transferred to Camp Jackson, S. C., and then sent to the School of Fire, Fort Sill, Okla., where he was stationed when the Armistice was signed. He then attended Columbia University, New York. He had 2 children—Tyson Elliott, and Jack Denman.

32. RAYMOND HUGHES (s. 33) b. 25 Apl 1898; m. Dorothy Douglas 14 Mch 1936; residence 1936—Dallas, Texas.

33. JOHN HOWARD (s. 33) b. 4 Dec 1901; n.m.; residence 1936—Dallas, Texas; occupation—Traveling Salesman for Pittsburgh Plate Glass Co., headquarters at Waco, Texas.

34. WILLIAM LEROY (s. 18) b. 25 Jany 1889 in Kingstree, S. C.; m. Frances Lillian Woodham 10 July 1917 in Hartsville, S. C.; residence 1937—Kingstree.

He has four children—Frances Gwendolyn, b. 4 May 1918; Bettie Elouise, b. 5 May 1922; Lina Mae, b. 15 Aug 1925; and Lillian LeRoy, b. 6 Dec 1933.

GENERATION X

1. GEORGE HOUSON (s. 20) b. 7 Nov 1876; d. Feb 1877.
2. MARY LOUISA (d. 20) b. 3 Sept 1878; m. George Archibald Coulter 19 Nov 1903. One dau.
3. KATHARINE EDMONDS (d. 20) b. 7 Feb 1880; m. James McClure Gillet 25 Apl 1916. Residence 1935—Baltimore, Md. Two children.
4. GEORGE HOUSON (s. 20) b. 18 May 1885; m. Alice Ranney Mead 3 Nov 1920. Four children—Ann Mead, Alice Hilton, Barbara Stuart, and George Houson.
5. WILHELMINA ELIZABETH (d. 22) b. 23 Apl 1886 in Norfolk, Va.; d. 27 Feb 1890.
6. MARY SINGLETON (d. 22) b. 12 Mch 1888 in Norfolk, Va.; m. William Ludwell Baldwin of Berryville, Va., 19 Oct 1910 in St. Luke's Episcopal Church, Norfolk; residence 1932—Norfolk. Two children.
7. ELIZABETH EDMONDS (d. 22) b. 12 July 1891 in Norfolk, Va.; m. Everett Edward Ellis of St. Louis, Mo., 23 Apl 1921 in St. Luke's Episcopal Church, Norfolk; residence 1934—Norfolk. Two children.
8. MORTON McDONALD (s. 23) b. 3 Dec 1889; m. June Eicher 14 Feb 1929; residence 1932—Columbus, Ohio.
9. BERNARD WASHINGTON (s. 23) b. 6 Mch 1894; m. Wilmer Lewis 1 Apl 1918; residence 1932—Columbus, Ohio.
10. MARY TAYLOR (d. 24) b. 19 Oct 1889; m. Pierre Sauvé Freret 12 June 1915 at Newcomb Chapel, New Orleans, La.; residence 1936—New Orleans.
11. INMAN HORNER (s. 24) b. 24 Apl 1891; n.m.; residence 1936—New York City; occupation—with Cosmopolitan Shipping Co.

12. ALICE MARSHALL (d. 24) b. 10 July 1894; m. William Francis Jennings 20 Jan'y 1925; residence 1932—Washington, D. C.

13. JAMES S. (s. 3) b. 24 Dec 1839 in Lc. Co.; m(1) Mary E. Edmonds 19 July 1866 in Lc. Co.; m(11) Martha E. Carter in Sept 1884 in Mi. Co.; d. in Mi. Co.; farmer. 1880 John C. Ewell was appointed guardian of Mr. Payne's 6 children by his m(1)—William E., m. Mary E. Callis 13 May 1888 in Mi. Co.; Ada B., m. Christian H. Hansen 20 May 1887 in Mi. Co.; Robert S.; Washington C.; Ernest S.; and Elizabeth R. Payne. By his m(11) he had dau. Addie, m. Mr. Lawler.

14. ELIZABETH A. (d. 3) b. 7 Aug 1841 in Lc. Co.; d. 8 Mch 1860.

15. SARAH C. (d. 3) b. 7 Sept 1842 in Lc. Co.; d. 8 Sept 1844.

16. ROBERTA H. (d. 3) b. 8 Feb 1844 in Lc. Co.; d. 28 May 1861.

17. CATHERINE M. (d. 3) b. 3 Aug 1846 in Lc. Co.; m. Edward T. Smith 27 July 1870 in Lc. Co.; residence—near Edwardsville, E. of Heathsville, Nb. Co.

18. THOMAS C. (s. 3) b. 20 Mch 1848; n.m.; moved to Norfolk, Va.

19. WILLIAM E. (s. 3) b. 22 May 1850 in Lc. Co.; m(1) Columbia ———— 24 Dec 1872; m(11) Lalla B. French 22 Aug 1875 at Wilton, Mi. Co.; d. 30 Aug 1911 at Wilton Point farm, Mi. Co.

By his m(11) he had 8 children—(1) Burton E., b. 9 Aug 1876 in Mi. Co.; d. June 1929. (2) Amanda E., b. 30 Mch 1878 in Mi. Co. (3) Daisy V., b. 20 July 1880 in Mi. Co.; m. John R. Callis of Mt. Co. 15 Jan'y 1901. (4) Adele E., b. 25 Mch 1883 in Mi. Co.; m. John Cleveland Payne, son of John A. Payne (20) 5 Oct 1906. (5) Sadie L., b. 27 May 1885 in Mi. Co.; m. Antone Grogan of Baltimore, Md. (6) Charles H., b. 17 Jan'y 1888 in Mi. Co.; m. Edna Redd 5 Jan'y 1907. (7) Purley E., b. 1 June 1891 in Mi. Co.; m. Myrtle M. Williams 26 Jan'y 1922; residence 1932—on the Piank-tank River about one half-mile from Wilton, Mi. Co., at the home

of Dr. Blake of Baltimore, Md. He has his father's Bible. One son. (8) Katherine M., b. 11 Nov 1893 in Mi. Co.; m(1) W. J. French 18 May 1910; m(11) Morris Franklin.

20. JOHN ARMISTEAD (s. 3) b. 22 Mch 1852 in Lc. Co.; m(1) Marietta Gemmell 16 Nov 1876 in Mi. Co.; m(11) Alice Elden Hurley of New Jersey 6 Dec 1899 in Mi. Co.; d. 21 Mch 1927 in Mi. Co., where his will is recorded.

He was a lumber merchant and wharf builder. He moved to Mi. Co. about 1879, and lived there on Coach Point, opposite Freeport on the Piankatank River.

By his m(1) he had 10 children—(1) Catherine E., b. 12 Nov 1877 in Lc. Co. (2) Georgia Clyde, b. 12 Feb 1879 in Mi. Co.; m. Ernest L. Keiningham 1903 in Mi. Co.; residence 1932—Bushy, Mi. Co. (3) Eunice Dutton, b. 6 Feb 1881 in Mi. Co.; d. 3 Mch 1899. (4) John Cleveland, b. 12 Sept 1884 in Mi. Co.; m. Adele E. Payne (d. 19) 5 Oct 1906; residence 1932—Wilton, Mi. Co. One dau. Eunice Woodrow. (5) H. Skirven, b. @ 1888 in Mi. Co.; m(1) Ellen Milby of Mt. Co.; m(11) Mrs. Grace Morrow. 1927 his residence was Bladensburg, Md. By his m(1) he had 1 child Irvine; by his m(11) he had 1 child Virginia. (6) David Hugh, b. 16 Mch 1889 in Mi. Co.; d. 23 Mch 1889. (7) Emily Gemmell, b. @ 1891 in Mi. Co.; m. Dennison Mayo of Sandy Hook, Mi. Co.; residence 1932—Topping, Mi. Co. (8) Bessie, d.y. 4 Dec 1894 in Mi. Co. (9) Armistead, b. 14 Feb 1895 in Mi. Co., twin of Mary Lee; m(1) Eugie Dudley of Deltaville, Mi. Co.; m(11) his first-cousin Rosa Callis of Mt. Co.; residence 1927—Wilton, Mi. Co. (10) Mary Lee, b. 14 Feb 1895 in Mi. Co., twin of Armistead; d. May 1897. By his m(11) John Armistead Payne had 8 children—(11) Vera, b. @ 1903 in Mi. Co.; m. David Hundley; residence 1932—with her mother at Amburg, Mi. Co. Also living in the same household were the younger children, Louise, Hubert, Ralph, and Margaret. (12) Hilda, b. @ 1905 in Mi. Co.; m. Kenneth Mears of Syringa, Va.; residence 1932—Washington, D. C. Living with Mrs. Mears were her sisters Edith and Virginia. (13-18) Edith, Virginia, Louise, Hubert, Ralph, and Margaret.

INDEX OF WIVES

Including women married to Payne men, also former and subsequent
wives of men married to Payne women.

- | | |
|-------------------------|-------------------------------|
| Aldridge 362 | Betts 509 |
| Alexander 149, 478 | Biggerstaff 312 |
| Allen 303, 357 | Bishop 455 |
| Alley 456 | Blackburn 349, 468 |
| Allison 476 | Blackwell 116, 174 |
| Alterkruse 344 | Blakemore 495 |
| Anderson 154, 472 | Blakey 300 |
| Apperson 164 | Blane 330 |
| Armstrong 449 | Bledsoe 275 |
| Arnold 350, 364 | Blue 207 |
| Asbury 114 | Boatwright 314 |
| Aspinwall 432 | Boswell 423 |
| Ast 427 | Botts 162 |
| Ayre 407 | Bowen 401, 409 |
| | Bowie 451 |
| Bailey 466, 492, 494 | Bowling 454 |
| Baker 315 | Boyce 275 |
| Ball 373, 387, 445, 477 | Boyd 336 |
| Banks 495 | Boynton 354 |
| Bantz 385 | Branson 219 |
| Barclay 343 | Breen 472 |
| Barker 206, 480 | Brent 251, 485, 505, 521 |
| Barksdale 196 | Brewster 221 |
| Barroll 127 | Brockman 447 |
| Barron 468 | Brooke 147 |
| Barton 309 | Brooks 244 |
| Baskett 287, 302 | Brown 193, 232, 279, 352, 470 |
| Basham 361 | Browning 201 |
| Bates 470 | Bryan 281, 442 |
| Battle 279 | Bryant 326 |
| Baxter 293 | Bruce 496 |
| Bayly 271 | Buford 282 |
| Beale 193 | Bunker 442 |
| Beall 164 | Burgess 362 |
| Beers 171 | Burland 203 |
| Behney 354 | Burnley 477 |
| Bell 185, 328 | Burroughs 298 |
| Bennett 471 | Burton 502 |
| Benson 288, 453 | Butler 168, 325, 468 |
| Berg 364 | Byrd 426 |
| Berry 523 | Bywaters 420 |
| Berryman 122 | |

- Callaway 295
Callis 528
Campbell 249
Carney 286
Carpenter 423
Carrick 327
Carter 77, 92, 462, 479, 527
Cary 304
Cassell 279
Chamberlain 329
Chambers 270, 347
Chandler 517
Chelf 468
Chilton 521, 522
Chinn 219, 336, 502
Choppin 456
Chowning 513
Churchill 281
Clark 232, 315, 350, 469
Clayton 282, 309
Clements 223
Clifton 189
Coates 267
Coats 447
Coe 260
Colbert 286
Cole 161
Coleman 59
Collins 396
Combs 259, 276, 277, 338
Conyers 235
Cook 159, 215, 309
Cooke 266
Cooley 356
Coons 215, 467
Copeland 477
Corbin 435
Cornwell 472, 478
Courtney 191
Cox 96
Craig 280, 281
Crandell 337
Craven 491
Creel 403
Crigler 325
Crittenden 357
Crosby 321
Crowe 343
Cunningham 362
Currell 521
Curtis 387, 406
Daingerfield 55
Daly 479
Daugherty 461
Davenport 337, 505
Davidson 522
Davis 271, 301, 353, 383, 420
Deacon 342
De Atley 174
Deckard 323
Denman 525
Dillard 356, 469
Dixon 138, 193
Dobyns 459
Dodd 395
Doggett 499
Donovan 210
Dorrell 356
Douglas 525
Downing 287, 344
Dudley 203, 528
Duerson 114
Duke 151
Dulaney 418
Dunn 285
Dupuy 275
Earle 478
Eastham 428
Edmonds 142, 483, 489, 510
Edwards 131, 462, 502
Eicher 526
Elliott 436
Ellison 456
Elway 478
Embrey 467
Embry 275, 327
Eustace 500, 508
Evans 285, 326
Fair 277
Fant 118, 163, 164, 200
Farr 351
Farrow 418
Faulkner 315
Faxon 358
Fendley 514
Ferguson 292

- Ferguson 392
Fewell 429
Ficklen 379
Finch 458
Fitzhugh 107, 133
Fleenor 308
Flick 211
Flournoy 513
Floweree 379
Flynn 446
Foard 456
Foley 402, 417, 419
Folts 340
Ford 346
Fox 305, 430, 519
Francisco 335
Frazier 195
French 471, 527

Gaar 399
Gaines 286
Galbreath 275
Gallagher 215
Gardiner 476
Gardner 196, 349
Garner 296
Gaskins 162, 163
Gattan 268
Gay 321
Geeslin 321
Gemmell 528
George 494
Gerber 358
Gibbs 499
Gibson 337
Gilkey 337
Gillham 354
Gilliam 182
Glendenning 380
Goddard 341
Goff 405
Gravens 313
Gray 319
Green 289, 437, 511
Gregan 172
Grider 361
Griffing 160
Grinstead 335
Groves 325, 344

Grymes 254
Guffin 438
Gutridge 388

Hackley 325, 445, 462, 464, 474, 475
Halbert 158
Hale 273, 279, 344
Hall 330, 337
Halley 267, 301
Halstead 349
Hamilton 289
Hammond 448
Hand 192, 193
Harbison 280
Hardy 213
Harlan 192
Harmon 282
Harrell 429
Harrison 254, 258, 412
Harvey 94
Hawke 340
Hawley 267
Hayes 216
Heale 273
Heddon 304
Heflin 440, 466
Herrington 437
Hickle 268
Hichman 330
Higbee 279
Higgenbotham 457
Hill 178, 181, 281
Hilleary 412, 447
Hinson 429
Hirst 210
Hisle 463
Hobbs 422
Holland 441
Holman 512
Holmes 259
Holtzclaw 393, 405, 445
Holtzman 477
Homrighaus 358
Honey 472
Hopper 327
Howard 257
Howell 217
Hudson 343
Huff 432

- Hughlett 170, 403, 494
Hulvey 464
Hume 107
Hungerford 119
Hunter 381, 456
Hurley 528
Hustead 452
Hyde 331

Ingels 296
Irwin 258

James 477
Jameson 275
January 277
Jarvis 385
Jeffries 412, 473, 515
Jennings 228
Jett 377
Johnson 211, 239, 303, 325, 327, 344,
345, 389, 391, 446, 478, 504
Jolley 349
Jones 173, 204, 216, 228, 281, 293, 370,
373, 385, 460

Kahn 476
Karn 199
Kearns 440
Keen 257
Keene 294
Keiningham 528
Keith 112, 116
Kelly 89
Kennerly 205
Kerr 502
Kerrick 475, 476
Kidwell 435
Kimes 440
Kincaid 447
Kincheloe 351
King 333
Kingsbury 185
Kirby 462
Kleinschmidt 185

Lady 362
Lanahan 213
Lander 315
Landram 324
Lane 218, 253

La Rue 309
Latham 401
Lawler 463
Lawson 433, 507, 516, 517
Lay 238
Layton 448
Leavell 363
Leonard 289
Lewis 274, 526
Lilly 204
Liming 366
Lindsay 347
Lipscomb 420, 479
Litton 305
Locke 455
Lomax 298
Long 203, 314, 459
Longest 366
Loving 316
Lowe 460
Lowery 206
Luck 333
Luckett 319
Lumsden 427
Lynch 271
Lynder 362
Lyne 346

MacRae 167
Maddox 456
Magill 454
Major 89, 307
Marple 452
Marshall 292
Marsham 342
Martin 297, 458, 521
Massie 518
Mason 183, 325
Mathews 336
Matthews 221
Maxwell 350
May 517
McBlair 188
McCarty 132, 437
McClanahan 204, 217, 334
McClintock 328
McCormick 466
McCracken 302
McDaniels 330
McDonald 459, 524

McGahan 414
McIlvan 281
McKenney 172
McKennie 403, 431
McLaurin 216
McPherson 494
Mead 526
Merriman 57
Milby 528
Miles 309
Miller 335, 357, 360
Mines 449
Minsch 364
Mitchell 459, 467
Mix 359
Monroe 61
Montgomery 281
Moore 181, 365, 447
Morehead 408
Morris 95, 278, 471
Morrison 470
Morrow 528
Morson 80
Mortimer 205
Mountjoy 324
Myers 440

Neale 381
Nelson 285, 428
Newcomb 294
Newton 394
Norman 415
Northen 173
Norton 338
Nottingham 357
Nowlin 348
Nuckles 264
Nuckols 262
Nutter 322

Offutt 327
Oldham 504
Olds 323
Oliver 211, 406
Omohundro 396

Palmer 514
Pannell 379
Parker 456
Parks 195

Pearson 445, 468
Peck 397
Pendell 449
Pendleton 523
Permenter 355
Perreida 473
Perry 400
Peters 277
Petty 412
Phillips 442
Pittenger 472
Pitzer 398
Poole 305
Pope 223
Porter 463
Potts 287
Powell 452
Powers 324
Preston 257
Prewitt 327
Price 169
Priest 436
Prudhomme 329
Prussia 202
Puckett 431
Pulliam 343
Purnell 346

PAYNE

Adele E. 528
Augusta Smith 326
Cannie R. 474
Carrie 440
Delilah 395
Elizabeth A. 464
Elizabeth H. 402
Emma A. 464
Ethel A. V. 475
Fanny M. 470
Frances 415, 453
Ida W. 440
Jane Chancellor 408
Janie 463
Lillie J. 465
Lucinda 403
Lucinda Ivy 271
Lucretia 431
Lucy 394
Margaret A. 437
Martha Alice 451

- Mary Catherine 453
Mary (Polly) 404
Mary Elizabeth W. 143
Mary Margaret 466
Mary Roberta 427
Mary Virginia 445
Mary Wilson 462
Mildred Frances 440
Molly 386
Sallie Ann 286
Sarah Catherine 462
Sunette 346
Susan 454
Susan Ann 346
Susie Anna 440

Quarrels 344
Quesenberry 76, 168, 203
Quill 207
Quisenberry 348

Rainer 319
Ramey 451
Randle 214
Reager 395
Rector 436
Redd 527
Reed 296, 425
Reese 360
Reid 475
Rhodes 192, 299
Rice 419, 508
Rich 289
Richards 80, 401
Richardson 185, 275, 312
Roach 400
Roberts 170
Robinson 126, 214, 244, 287
Robnett 319
Rogers 158, 265, 306
Roussau 259
Rowland 315
Royston 429
Rutherford 520
Ryan 306, 311, 476

Sampson 399
Saxton 455
Schenk 473
Schild 335

Schuder 456
Schwartz 436
Scoble 474
Scott 176, 219, 273
Seale 196
Semmes 140
Shackelford 467
Shadrack 399
Sharpe 448
Shaw 344
Shearman 493
Shipp 106
Siebel 342
Simmons 221
Sinclair 430
Singleton 309, 417
Sisk 411
Slye 204
Smarr 286
Smith 201, 275, 280, 282, 329, 353, 403
405, 414, 427, 432, 457, 468, 524
Smoot 118
Smyth 433
Snodgrass 195
Snyder 358
Southwick 170
Speck 361
Spencer 264, 455
Spiller 423
Spittle 324
Spotts 355
Sprigg 269
Stanzel 364
Starke 283, 298
Starling 336
Stevenson 263
Stewart 92
Stickley 358
Stiff 133, 134
Stiffler 347
Stiles 258
Stone 68, 191
Stoner 313
Stubbins 316
Summers 268, 270

Talbot 280, 294
Taliaferro 500, 501
Tandy 291
Tanner 317

- Tapp 435
Tarvin 458
Taylor 272, 361, 365, 439, 511
Thomas 179, 298
Thompson 385, 401, 414
Thomson 264
Thorpe 402, 429, 439, 465, 466
Tinder 465
Todd 210
Todhunter 353
Tolson 275
Tomlinson 214
Towles 495
Trumbo 357
Tureman 272
Turley 355
Turner 262, 355, 470

Utterback 452

Vance 262
Van Riper 356
Veatch 215
Veazey 516
Viley 286, 287, 294

Waddy 501
Wallace 355
Walker 50, 180, 304, 311, 313, 320, 361, 400
Waller 426
Warman 291
Warnick 362
Washington 76, 96, 119
Watson 478
Watt 219
Weaver 337
Webster 410
Weir 360
Welch 325

Wessel 461
West 351
Weston 161
Wheatley 153, 217
White 329, 367, 457
Whiteman 269
Whittaker 345
Wilhoite 416
Wilkerson 377
Willenbrink 342
Williams 262, 347, 352, 527
Williford 127
Willis 151
Wilmot 486
Wilson 272, 309, 455
Wiltbank 471
Wine 410
Winston 137, 154
Winter 103
Withers 387
Wiyott 348
Womack 396
Wood 197, 303, 358, 393, 416, 482
Woodham 525
Woodville 113
Woodward 353
Wooley 296
Wright 264
Wyatt 283
Wynes 411

Yancey 162, 336
Yates 458
Yeager 345
Youell 212
Young 307, 390

Zimmerman 354
Zollicoffer 461

INDEX OF HUSBANDS

Including men married to Payne women, also former and subsequent husbands of women married to Payne men.

- | | |
|---|-----------------------------|
| Abbott 354 | Blanchard 290 |
| Adams 475 | Bland 312 |
| Akers 433 | Boatwright 314 |
| Aldrich 464 | Boaz 510 |
| Allen 203, 274, 345 | Bolton 211 |
| Alverson 353 | Bosworth 293 |
| Alvis 343 | Botts 161, 321 |
| Anderson 430 | Boude 272, 273 |
| Aniba 339 | Bourne 278 |
| Armstrong 327, 350 | Bowen 401, 403 |
| Arnett 441 | Boyd 295, 433 |
| Arnold 285 | Bracken 356 |
| Ashby 363 | Bradsher 520 |
| Atchinson 322, 323 | Brady 439 |
| Athey 407 | Brashear 332 |
| Austin 364 | Brashears 211 |
| | Brent 170, 489 |
| Bailey 445, 467, 525 | Brim 460 |
| Baker 437 | Bristow 314 |
| Baldwin 293, 526 | Brittain 349 |
| Ball 383, 384, 476, 488, 494, 499, 500, 513 | Brooks 359 |
| Bannister 473 | Broun 509 |
| Barker 160, 283 | Brown 328, 340, 351, 505 |
| Barrack 515 | Bryant 199, 285 |
| Bartlett 421 | Buckner 77, 312 |
| Barton 120 | Bull 291 |
| Baugh 221 | Burke 454 |
| Baxter 385 | Burns 231, 429 |
| Bayly 248 | Bursey 471 |
| Beauchamp 343 | Byers 359 |
| Bedford 315 | Bywaters 414 |
| Belger 450 | |
| Bell 471 | Caldwell 322 |
| Bellar 346 | Callis 527 |
| Bennett 347 | Campbell 343, 350, 352, 420 |
| Birch 202 | Cannady 460 |
| Biscoe 513 | Cannon 217 |
| Bispham 200 | Cantrill 322 |
| Blackmore 280 | Carpenter 470 |
| Blakemore 280 | Carr 208 |
| Blakey 510 | Carson 115 |
| | Carter 93, 165, 170, 261 |

- Cashell 170
Chance 211
Chelf 471
Chester 348
Chew 275
Chiles 277, 322
Chilton 362, 363, 504
Churchill 297
Cinnamond 348
Clark 302, 365, 385
Clarke 206, 426
Clarkson 106
Clement 299
Cochran 293
Cocke 356
Coffman 333, 468
Cogar 302
Coleman 332
Combs 275, 285
Compton 357
Connelly 206, 492
Conway 214
Cooke 244, 267, 269
Cooksey 472
Coons 416
Copeland 159
Corbin 428
Cornwell 445, 459, 472
Costello 462
Couchman 364
Coulter 330, 526
Council 460
Covington 460
Cox 216, 227, 467
Craft 430
Cralle 489
Crask 396
Creel 403, 429
Crigler 325
Crutchfield 524
Cullen 215
Culp 396
Cummins 470
Cunningham 214
Curtis 388, 407, 428

Daniel 191, 219, 464
Daniell 208
Davis 196, 198, 519
Davisson 449

Dawson 296, 358
Day 440, 468
De Long 323
De Neale 469
Devers 462
Dickinson 365
Dietrich 337
Ditty 121
Dodd 316, 413
Donnelly 220, 462
Dotson 197
Douglas 187, 499
Dowden 430
Downing 508
Downman 497
Drake 317
Driggs 311
Drum 455
Duke 327, 435
Dulin 387
Duncan 465
Dunlap 422, 424
Duval 312
Dycus 349

Edmonds 489, 508, 527
Edwards 166, 362
Ellis 454, 526
Elmore 290
Embrey 334
Estill 294
Evans 326
Ewers 479

Falkiner 339
Fant 163, 505
Feamster 457
Feaster 463
Fendley 515
Ferguson 346
Ficklen 507
Fisher 405
Fitch 215, 350
Fleming 441, 519
Fletcher 385
Flippo 426
Flora 356
Folwell 349
Ford 394
Forster 167

Foster 171, 434
Fotinos 198
Francis 289, 460
Franklin 528
Freeman 514
French 301, 328, 528
Freret 526
Fullerton 465
Fulton 338

Gaines 286
Gallahan 475
Gannon 359
Garnett 455, 469
Garrett 449, 472
Garrison 520
Garth 294
Gauen 343
Gaunt 391
Gee 115
Gentry 292
George 299, 460, 505
German 164
Gillet 526
Glasscock 461
Goddard 463
Gooch 422
Gooding 475
Goodloe 297
Goodwin 425
Graves 276, 461
Gray 391
Green 111
Gregg 280, 462
Gregory 479
Griffith 177
Grimes 340
Grogan 527
Grymes 261
Guffey 457
Guice 355
Gutridge 389, 391

Hackley 436
Halbert 157
Hall 316, 412
Hammond 276
Hancock 461
Hansbrough 444
Harbison 316

Hardin 523
Hardwick 457
Harlan 200
Harmon 345
Harrell 479
Harris 424, 440
Harrison 276
Hartley 359
Hathaway 521
Haycraft 348
Hayden 503
Heffin 401
Hemry 306
Henderson 438
Henkins 305
Henley 338
Hewitt 279
Hicks 279, 510, 512
Hildreth 321
Hill 313, 336, 341
Hilleary 448
Hirst 403, 404, 406, 417
Hisle 463
Hoagland 280
Hodgson 429, 462
Hoffer 346
Holcomb 350
Holden 452
Holland 417, 436, 441
Holloway 397
Holmes 470
Holtzclaw 446, 476
Holtzman 478
Hooker 315
Hopkins 209
Hopper 322
Hopple 291
Hornsby 438
Horseman 289, 305
Houson 491
Howard 217
Howe 474
Howery 434
Hubel 213
Hume 385, 440
Hundley 528
Hunton 183, 184
Hutchens 460
Hutchins 345
Hutton 219

- Ingle 434
Irvin 290
- Jackson 294
Jacobs 201
James 153, 300
Jameson 438, 477
Jaynes 365
Jefferson 220
Jeffries 152, 420, 476, 515
Jenkins 396
Jennings 146, 438, 527
Jermans 466
Jett 460
Johnson 219, 273, 274, 281, 282, 396, 446, 504
Johnston 315
Jones 174, 212, 213, 384, 400
- Karr 339
Kausler 365
Kearns 440
Kelley 433
Kelly 86, 153, 335
Kemper 440
Kendall 438
Kennerly 168
Kerr 339, 502
Keys 414
Killebrew 313
Kincaid 397, 447
King 445
Kirby 290
Knott 165
Knowles 330
Koontz 201
Kruse 364
Kulm 200
- Ladish 354
Ladner 58
Lake 446
Lamkin 396
Lancaster 452
Landram 324
Lang 414, 429
Langford 349
Langhorne 272
Larrabee 342
Lawler 465
- Lawrence 351, 445
Le Corgne 350
Lee 438, 477
Lemon 310
Lewis 256
Libeau 458
Link 426
Linwood 349
Logan 165
Lomax 180
Lotz 344
Lockett 434
Lugenbeel 200
Lumsden 427
Lunsford 160, 489
- MacRae 202
Madison 521
Mahanes 517
Mahr 213
Mangum 189
Manson 358
Marriott 341
Marsh 203
Martin 308, 350, 357
Mason 421
Massie 430
Mastin 100
Mayo 528
McCarty 93, 209, 225
McClelland 470
McComb 186
McConnell 327
McCoy 301
McCray 347
McCune 399
McCutchen 221
McDonald 464, 468
McElroy 361
McElwee 396
McEwen 399
McKinney 281, 345, 347
McMahon 474
Meade 325
Mears 528
Megee 194
Mertz 475
Meredith 139
Middleton 455
Miles 200

- Miller 341, 435
Mills 196, 325
Mitchell 166, 475, 483
Moberly 289
Moffett 476
Moler 429
Moore 341, 419, 429, 430, 464, 471, 494
Moores 353
Morgan 346, 422
Morris 88, 270, 314
Morrow 347
Morse 450
Morton 340, 522
Moseley 355
Mothershead 396
Mountjoy 324
Moxley 316
Mueller 522
Muse 75
Myers 212, 360
- Neel 171
Neville 296
Newby 455
Nickols 359
Norris 279
Nottingham 357
- Oakman 438
O'Bannon 201
O'Brien 359
Ocheltree 363
Offutt 263, 293
Oldham 504
Olhausen 209
Olinger 459
Oliver 406
Omohundro 363
O'Neill 351
Owens 187
- Palmer 438
Park 196
Parker 309
Parsley 202
Parsons 324, 411
Patterson 196
Pattie 412
Peak 265
Pearson 325, 459, 463
- Peck 330
Peeples 189
Perin 342
Perrow 199
Persinger 397
Peterson 415
Petty 325
Peyton 370
Phelps 204
Pierce 430, 460
Pierson 475
Pinckard 291
Pinkel 343
Pirkey 399
Pitcher 473
Pitts 198
Polk 311
Pond 360
Poole 359
Porter 166, 199
Powell 224, 455
Price 279, 280
Priest 414, 474
Prince 212
Prowell 327
Pugh 463
Putnam 207, 440, 471
- PAYNE
Ben W. 201
Bernard 440
Berryman F. 440, 464
Browning 463
Edward Wiley 344
Enos W. 403
Ewell A. 465
Francis W. 419
George V. 465
Henry F. 467
Herman 475
Inman H. 465
James 409
Jesse 410
John Cleveland 527
John Rice 453
John Walter 351
Lafayette 427
Lewis T. 293
Mahlon S. 464
Mason B. 451

- Montague 454
Thornton 414
Turner 388
Upton 441
Vinton E. 458
Walter Lee 457
Walter Scott 467
Warland M. 446
Warren A. 465
William 391
William A. 470
William F. 417
William H. 474
William H. F. 175
William P. 319
Wilson V. 444
- Quarles 205, 206
Quesenberry 124
- Ramey 452, 479
Randall 217
Randolph 450
Ratcliffe 361
Ratrie 199
Read 325
Reager 405, 432
Rector 437, 445, 451
Reed 363
Reid 344
Reno 308
Reynolds 434
Rhoades 426
Richards 364
Richardson 146, 268, 341
Riley 243, 305, 445, 463
Risdon 191
Roach 399
Roadcap 458
Robertson 177, 449
Robinson 134, 297, 315, 352, 505
Rodgers 477
Rogers 134
Rollman 426
Romine 449
Rosenaur 215
Rosenberger 477
Rosser 306
Roush 350
Rowe 426
- Rucker 328
Russell 349, 452, 473
Rutherford 479
Ryan 278
Ryland 352
- Samson 267
Sanders 400
Sanford 515
Scates 296
Schoolfield 292
Scott 100, 427
Scullin 432
Sebree 264
Seeley 365
Senior 317
Settle 514
Seymour 191
Shacklett 435
Shearman 489
Shelor 459
Shepherd 420
Shields 438
Shirley 362
Short 453
Shriver 178
Sibert 118
Simpson 303, 341
Sinsel 421
Sisler 429
Sively 397
Skeen 421
Skinner 479
Slack 340, 475
Slemons 425
Sloan 210, 360
Slusher 426
Smarr 292
Smith 94, 158, 191, 209, 293, 403, 440, 469, 527
Solbach 473
Souder 463
South 195
Southwick 172
Spears 366
Spittle 325
Spotswood 426
Stacker 346
Starr 353
Stephens 492

- Stevenson 216
Stewart 114, 115, 198
Stiff 168
Stipe 473
Stone 207, 417
Stonebraker 359
Stringfellow 428
Strother 65, 417, 428
Stuart 449
Sturman 230
Summers 317, 340
Sutphin 445

Tabb 352
Taggart 198
Talbot 304
Tanner 426
Taylor 275, 295
Terry 210
Thacker 59
Thomas 361, 473
Thompson 211, 330
Thomson 263
Thorn 429
Thornberry 285
Thrift 199
Tilley 346, 460
Todd 177
Tolle 360
Tolson 304
Tuggle 345
Tuplin 338
Turner 253, 519
Tyler 166

Underwood 349, 350
Utterback 304, 446

Vandegrift 310
Van Horn 430
Vertner 269
Verts 440
Vinson 349
Viley 263

Waddy 446, 492
Waggoner 342
Waite 199
Walker 312
Waller 364
Walton 298
Ward 361
Warwick 461
Watson 440
Watts 495
Weatherell 300
Weaver 184, 198, 440
Wells 424
West 166, 249, 250, 268, 421, 452
White 383
Whitescarver 406
Wilcox 302
Wilkerson 475
Wilkinson 204
Williams 338, 397, 463, 522
Willis 291
Wills 268
Wilson 292, 429
Wines 429
Wingard 438
Winlock 267
Winters 363
Wintersmith 341
Wirt 135
Woffendall 65
Wood 311, 313, 424, 438
Woodard 177
Woods 460, 512
Woodson 207
Woolfolk 314
Wright 430

Yates 421
Yerby 516
York 350
Yost 292
Young 409, 470

INDEX OF ALLIED FAMILIES

Anderson 156

Ball 384

Barker 482

Berryman 123

Blackwell 117

Brent 253, 485

Brooke 148

Brown 194

Bruce 496

Carter 79

Clapham 51

Clarkson 106

Cooke 244

Cox 228

Daingerfield 56

Davenport 482

Edmonds 484

Fairfax 120

Fant 505

Farrow 418

Fitzhugh 108

Fleming 52

Glendenning 380

Grant 496

Green 111

Harlan 192

Heale 273

Hilleary 413

Hooe 104

Hume 110

Hunton 184

Jennings 368

Jett 378

Johnson 242

Jones 372

Keith 116

Kelly 86

Lawson 51

Lunsford 489

Meredith 139

Mitchell 482

Monroe 64

Morris 88

Morson 84

Pace 45

Pannell 496

Quesenberry 124

Richards 83

Richardson 186

Scott 102, 106

Shipp 106

Smith 418

Stone 70

Sturman 231

Thacker 60

Towles 496

Turner 67

Walker 55

Washington 98

West 249

Winston 156

Winter 104

Wirt 136

Woodville 113

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS
(Use pencil)

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS

(Use pencil)

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS
(Use pencil)

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS
(Use pencil)

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS
(Use pencil)

HECKMAN
BINDERY INC.



JAN 96

Bound-To-Please® N. MANCHESTER,
INDIANA 46962

